



**EAST REGION
PUBLIC ORDER EMERGENCY
COMMISSION**

FREEDOM CONVOY JAN-FEB 2022

Prepared by	A/Supt Michael Francis
Occurrence Number	RM22009444
Registry Number	22-59
Intent	Disclosure

Confidential Disclosure to OPP Counsel
A/Supt Michael Francis #8849

Table of Contents

1 Executive Summary	
2 A/Supt Francis Timeline and Duties	
3 Insp Francis Notes	
4 OPP POU Plan V1	
5 OPP POU Plan V2	
6 OPP POU Plan V3	
7 OPP POU Plan V4	
8 Integrated POU Concept of Operations Plan.....	
9 Unified Command Scribe Notes	
10 Scribe Notes Source Document 1- 8 phases maps	
11 Scribe Notes Source Document 2- Integrated POU Plan	
12 Scribe Notes Source Document 3- Rules of Engagement	
13 Scribe Notes Source Document 4- Integrated Mobilization OPS Plan	
14 Scribe Notes Source Document 5- Stabilization Plan	
15 Scribe Notes Source Document 6- Emergencies Act and Regs	
16 Scribe Notes Source Document 7- Traffic Plan.....	
17 Scribe Notes Source Document 8- Arrest and Detention Plan	
18 Scribe Notes Source Document 9a- Integrated POU Action On	
19 Scribe Notes Source Document 9b- Tactical Plan.....	
20 Scribe Notes Source Document 10- Returning City to Normalcy	
21 Concept of Operations.....	
22 Map Parliamentary Precinct	
23 Strategic Concept of Operations.....	
24 OPP Media and Key Messaging	
25 Provincial and Federal Emergency Authorities.....	
26 Ottawa Map.....	

Executive Summary

On January 15th, 2022, the Canadian government implemented a requirement for Canadian tractor-trailer drivers returning from the United States to be fully vaccinated against COVID-19 in order to be exempt from mandatory quarantine and testing for COVID-19 upon re-entry to Canada. American truck drivers who were unvaccinated were turned back at the border. The vaccination requirement was met with opposition resulting in the organization of slow-rolling blockades on major Canadian highways, including at or near border points, designated as "FREEDOM CONVOY 2022".

The intent of these actions was to impede the movement of traffic and goods in Canada and possibly, to disrupt the business of government at the provincial and federal levels, in order to compel the Canadian government to lift all COVID-19-related mandates and restrictions.

Throughout the Unvaccinated Truckers Protest, there were multiple events occurring concurrently across the province in which the OPP monitored, engaged with organizers and responded to.

On January 28th, 2022 convoys began arriving in Ottawa from across Canada which consisted of motor vehicles, commercial motor vehicles and farm equipment.

On February 5th, 2022 a demonstration was held in Toronto in the area of Queen's Park which consisted of pedestrians and vehicles.

On February 7th, 2022 demonstrators blocked the Ambassador Bridge located in Windsor. In an integrated response, the Ambassador Bridge was reopened on February 14th, 2022.

On February 11th, 2022 the Premier of Ontario declared a state of emergency in the province. Additionally, the federal *Emergencies Act* was enacted on February 14th, 2022 in response to the public order emergency declared due to the extended protests and blockades.

On February 16th, 2022 additional authorities were established under the *Emergency Management and Civil Protection Act* to assist police in their response to the demonstrations in Ottawa.

On February 18th, 2022 Public Order Unit (POU) enforcement action began after notice to depart from Ottawa was served to demonstrators on February 16th, 2022.

On February 23rd, 2022 the *Emergencies Act* was revoked and the provincial state of emergency was terminated. The Ontario Provincial Police (OPP) remained on site in Ottawa until February 28th, 2022 when all resources were cleared and there were no longer any concerns for public safety.

The OPP responded to this situation with an understanding that all actions must occur in recognition of the rights and freedoms provided by the *Canadian Charter of Rights and Freedoms* including the right to peaceful assembly and right to opinion and expression. Additionally, the OPP worked to preserve the peace and enforce legislation while ensuring the safety of the public and police.

CONFIDENTIAL

A/Supt Francis Timeline and Duties

1. **POU** 27Jan22 Assigned to Public Order Planning by Supt Alakas.
2. **POU** 28Jan22 Reece of Parliament Hill completed
3. **POU Section Commander** 29 & 30 Jan22 Deployed as POU Section Commander to Parliament Hill. Two OPP Sections. POU Plan V1. Note: Scribe notes & video taken electronically and are not part of this package. (No incidents or engagement with the Public)
4. **POU Section Commander** 31Jan & 01 Feb22 Deployed as POU Section Commander to Ottawa Police Service jurisdiction. One OPP Section. POU Plan V2. Note: Scribe notes & video taken electronically and are not part of this package. (No incidents of note)

Supt Alakas reassign me to advisory role to Ottawa Police
5. **Advisor** 02Feb22 Ottawa Deputy Ferguson request advisor planning. Insp Younan engaged. Work with Supt Abrams on OPP Command Structure.
6. **Advisor** 03Feb22 OACP EPC Meetings
7. **Advisor** 04Feb22 Meet with POU Planning Group and Uniform OPP at staging. EPC meeting.
8. **Advisor** 05Feb22 attend Uniform Briefing first provincial deployment. Call with FSB planning group identify significant issues.
9. **Off** 06Feb22
10. **POU Section Commander** 07 & 08 Feb22 ALPHA OPS Jurisdiction. 1 Section
11. **Integrated Response Planning Team** 9 & 10 Feb22 assigned to the IRPT
12. **Off** 11-14Feb22
13. **POU Planning Team** 15&16 Feb 22 Assist with integrated POU planning
14. **Unified Commander** 17-19Feb22 Scribe Wannamaker
15. **Off** 20-21Feb22
16. **POU Commander** 22Feb22 RCMP HQ
17. **Admin** 23Feb22 at ERHQ administrative
18. **POU Commander** 24-26Feb22

25

Y405

JM

22

MHR

5 8-16

OCY ✓

4 snow

3

4 snow

712 ✓

✓ 009

SM X

211 063004

OTG 6m 100m M12

083h 01 MARTIN - 1 EXTENDED

@ CHOTEMOON 100m 100m 100m

RAAT'S

POY?

SOURCE 081004

AVIATION?

7m 4h 10004 - 1000m 1000m 1000m

IFTS?

LILA INC/P

SUNROCKS ON END OF ROAD

1000 912

MHR

26

UOI

Ym

22

071111A

5 8-16

af ✓

4 1100

3 ✓

3 1104

112 ✓

✓ 1109

5/14 ✓

✓

1112 1063009

0700 On 1112 1112 6112

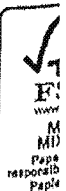
0830 544PE 1101 - 1104 1112

1 1112 1104 1104 1224 1104 1112 1112 1112

1100 @ 6112

1100 1104

1100 1104



	27	JAN	Phrus	22
			Call 2	
	f	8-16	004	✓
	W	COLD, (1000)	14	✓
	11	004 (same as above)	712	✓
	V	605	3/14	2
	C		141	LOG. 13004
0800	ON	1414 @	6.112	DIRECT CAR



1120 10-21 MILLER AND INITIATE NUMBER POY
IN CASE IF MY NUMBER WORKS AS WELL

1200 Much candy waiting - TAMES CALL

- IC SCOT SOURCE PROUDS S/A TO PARTICIPATE
- NOTE POY ACCIDENT IS OUT.
- [REDACTED] - OUNAN / GROWS + ROYALTY CAMP.
- IC'S ADVISE WATERS ON THEIR ZONES.

1300 10-28 MILLER

1457 S/MR @ S/MROR RE: POSSIBLE POY AS APOB STILL
IN RE RE: BLACK #922 - JOE VANCE + CMC MC POY A GO.

1547 10 M/L PM ON ALIAS NOTE A 1630 CALL
AS ROTATE TO POY.

1630 CONF CALL FRG, VANCE, S/MROR AM 1.

- THUS FAR FROM POY REQUEST PPS NO ROS OPS
GAT - MOW
- 1 TO CONWAY RE: CONANT @ NOTTA 2000000 OUTSIDE
OF NEW AREA OF DEMAGNITY.
- WILL START NEXT IF PPS OR OPS AS POY
PLAN MISSION WILL CHANGE

1727 S/MR ALIAS MC PPS MURDER @ S/MROR OPS

- TPS + 4000 S/MROR OXMA.

W/WHY CALLS @ S/MROR + MILLER - PLANNING / LOGISTICS

- AND A + M S/MROR WILL BE STOOD IN
- MC MMS FOR OPS ROOMS
- MOW S/MROR - 1400 PPS TO MOW

- 1949 WAGA AND AMB8 PANGSON WILL AFTER
MAYO.
- 2000 OFF RUTH.
- 2032 10-21 PM MILLAN MR OPS 01405 SHOW GOT
CATH CARON SWO WE MR SUMMER APS
ON OUR OWN LOGISTICS.
- 2039 JERRY, ROTE 10-21 [REDACTED]
- CATH ML 2 SOLMS
 - ML W: MILLAN CAN OPS SHOW RY PANGSON
 - CATH SWO - MRS. MAC COMB APRI.
- 2118 MR LTOP, SWT'S + SWIFE RY 2 LOG SCOPUS
MILITARY APS + SECURITY OPS.
- 2203 MANSKAL ML 3004 ST HOTEL SCOPUS
525 LOGST ON GRIMM.

28

FRI

JAN

22

07102 / POU

G 8-16

OCH ✓

W LOGS, WRT

M ✓

H SAME MITH SWO

TAP ✓

V 605

SLY X

C /

MIL LOG 3004

0700 ON RUTH @ MITH.

- LOAD POU GDM

- ID FROM TMT LOGST ON SWIFT'S POST.

- work on POU RTH

0830 CARLOS CATH ON COMBAT.

ML - RTH CATH MIGHT IN DETAIL + APS.

FOR OLD SUMMER. WE WILL MITH 2 SCOPUS ^{+ ROTH POU}

WE WILL BE STAY ON MITH HILL IN DETAIL OF

APS + SHOW RTH MITH 20 RTH 2 SCOPUS

OF APS. I MITH POU 904 + TMT WRT

MITH IN SWIFT OF OTH.

0943 MTH @ SPANAL RTH MITH.

BPM + ATE

STAGOL 0600 BROOKS HOOT

MAYOTAB SQUAD LEAD 1700 @ BROOKS HOOT

FORUMS DOWN ROOM (WEST GLASS) NORMS ST,

1135 JATE - RPM - GOOD TO GO TO MAINS ON MOTORS

AVGOTA - ✓

MM.M - ✓

1222 OPS RPM + SENT OUT TO FSB PROXIMAL CAMPUS

1225 CONFERENCE CTCL - PHIL BRUM + URGENT + SENT ATLAS

- OCCUP TAY OVERWATCH - MEIC LAGA DOES NOT
SUPPORT OTHER DOGS ATLAS

1305 GUR BROOKS HOOT

1404 AT5

1430 GUR RPS - MLD, AVGOTA + GUR

1454 AT5

- CLAREN RPS JAM-MICHAEL

- WALK THROUGH DOWN ROOM + HILL

- LO ISSUED WITH NORMS NATURE OF HILL

- ACCESS / STAIRS

1544 HOOT @ NEW ROK + RPS SITE COUNTS

- WE WILL PROVE. WE SHOT OR MOST GLASS IN SOME TANK

1640 @ BROOKS HOOT

- SHOOT CONDUCTING @ CONDUCT PARTICIPANTS

1650 CONFERENCE CAN @ AVGE/SINCE/LAGA/MARSH

- ALMAS NOT HAVING ITMS NOT GO THROUGH HM ON JOE

- MY COLLECTION IT WAS JOE WHO ALLOWED GO HILL @ ROK

- EXPLANED CAMPS + ROK STAIRS

1706 CAM HOTT

1710 MAYOTAB SQUAD LEAD + SQUAD HOTT

- DOWN ROBERT OPS ROK

1815 10-8

- NOTE B. GRASS WITH MIDWAY - PHOENIX WALK ON

1900 OPS

2048 10-21 PM MM non m

- MU ON WATCH ALLIANCE

- X-1 SPARKS, RAMP, WITNESS + RAMP

- WILL START GROUNDWORK

29 SAT

PM

22

POY

S - 740

GLY L

W - 600

7 L

A - 740

8 L

V - 405

9 L

C - /

MU 600-400

0430 ON MTH

0515 @ GROUNDWORK

0548 SPARKS, - SERVED MNT RAMP

0601 POY CAMPING (GAVIN) IN ROAD CLEAR 917-MT

0602 ALPHA MOUNT

0619 ON MTH AUTO RAMP AT ALL

- BUTA WEST 4100

- SPARKS

* 562MO NOTES MOUNT RAMP
I WILL INTO ROADWORK NOTES MOUNT
ON MTH 10513310

1030 ALPHA SITTING + HOURS MOUNT @ TC

- ON MTH FOUR OTHER @ TC

- FOOD/HYDRATION

- MOUNT @ RAMP CAMPING MOUNT RAMP
MOUNT RAMP

1030 ON GAVIN - CAMPING, MOUNT - MOUNT OBSERVATION

FOR MTH 13 THE WEST BLOOD BURNING

MTH 13 FINE OF OUR CAMP

CAMPING FOR MTH THE MOUNT

WANTS WITH MTH 120 POY MOUNT

Tau - All good, much as always
ACMP 124P FROTH SURF 204

124P MARINE 2061413

14/14 FERGUSON ML SPANISH TOWNHALLS US
@ 2124 CHRIS ALMA R.F. OUR
MUTUALITY CENTER THE MINISTRY FOR
RM22009444

22-59

837316 061713074 2061413

19/17 STOOD DOWN - SLOW

- SLOW 0800 W. AM

- SLOW IN ROUTE BACK TO 417

1410 10.8 074

- MPH MILES, CARRY TO BRONCA TO 417
TO MOUNTAIN

1410 175

2010 074

30

SW

JA

22

PO4

4 8-16

04 L

W COLD, COLD, SW

4 L

9 074

WE L

V 405

844 A

L

416 0613004

0630 ON DUTY - ON BRONCA MOUNT

0700 IN BRONCA - BRONCA - BRONCA

0745 NOTE CARRY (011) 5120. MC 0745

★ 28 074 ★

- 500 CARRY 2 MOUNTAIN MILES. 2 MOUNTAIN

NOTES 074614 + 074617.

2000 074 074.

31 MON		Tues		22	
PO4					
S	TBO	024	✓		
w	COU	13	✓		
A	DAY	143	✓		
✓	COU	144	x		
C	/	111	✓		
0700	Ov run on woodsnot				
	ALPHA - 40 mm 745 - 6 5000 8				
	- 11, 12, 13, 14				
	OCT / DION / OUNATTA - OPS				
0740	@ woodsnot 5000 @ (am) 5000				
	- 500 5000				
	- LIAISON - STON mch 2000				
	[REDACTED]				
	York - fm 5000 2 89-879-1076				
	- ASG, 160 2000 3				
	WOUNDED				
	OCCUR. 1160				
	August				
1400	10-7 2000 5				
1445	@ woodsnot				
2000	OCT				
2235	COM 1000 0000				
	- WOUNDED				
	- PCS 04 to 110000				
31		Tues		22	
PO4					
S	TBO	024	✓		
w	COU	13	✓		
A	DAY	143	✓		
✓	COU	144	x		
C	/	111	✓		

0700 on duty and - 400451000

- ATB 5:00 with ALPHA command

0800 move to 04. NAMICOM and PINGUIN

- BRIDGES / LOGISTICS.

1100 on duty - 2nd 3 - 5th 4th.

1230 mandatory CTR @ FGB

GWT ALPHAS → GWT, GWT, GWT, GWT

- Assign MLC to OPR as an advisor - MLC + JOC

- GWT to sector command.

- 1 shift to A CIRCULAR TOWNS IN NCRCC

- NOT normal command structure - present

1315 call COMDT

1440 10-21 JOC HQ will be a team PDI - OPR and KIRBY

- CHIEF THOMAS call MLC - present to JOC
Addressing in OPR room.

- 14000 OPR / WORKING - 4001-1015

- OPR not to OPR to Assistant MLC

- MLC VARY INTO WORKING. NOT 600

1637 10 21 PM OPR.

AM ALPHA TOWNS - PDI STAY BY @ 4001000

0700-1700

EXACT - 2HR OPR

- PRESENT + COH MLC.

- JOC + 1 shift about 2 into 18403 →

① Command control OPR + wiring

② OPR present.

- 1 MLC will not @ NCRCC 0900 MLC

O HAWA AI: TALL PIRATE + US MLC. TOWNS

A OPR command room

1655 CHIEF THOMAS call - ADDITIONAL OPR PIRATE

From O HAWA. RESOURCES. WORKING FOR PIRATE

- CONVICTION VIA 10-21 @ 50010, 50010 + THOMAS

- ENTER DOC NOT WORKING
- NOW SWITCHING FOR OUR NOBODY MANS
- 3 ALIENS - NO COUNTS - CIC IN TENT CA - 5000620
- MOVE TO HOTEL

1927 POY 9700 A DOWN

1910 10-9 DOWNWARD COR

2000 OTH 24R

CHIEF THINGS ABOUT 1: MANS A ROOM
WITH ABOVE CHIEF TRISH FABRSON

[REDACTED]

MCIC

POY

OPS CD

OPP

COMING

NCAL

POW/MNT/STAGE

MCIC FORM

CIC+SCAL

IC / IGT / COLLECT / SCALING

B2

WDS

FOS

21

O HANT CARDS

9 MAY

004 ✓

W WMSY, COY

13 ✓

11 MAY

113 ✓

W WOS

114 ✓

1 /

111 COB 2005

0700 ON NUM - MOVED TO CHIEF, TYPING,
SWITCH, URGENT, ADDRESS

0714 TOT CHIEF FABRSON

0814 STAG @ DC FABRSON

- RTH ALIEN POY PLANNING / MOUNT (5000620)

- 1 EXAM 505 IN POWER

- PLANNING MOUNT PLANNING FOR O HANT

✓ MOUNTING @ 0600

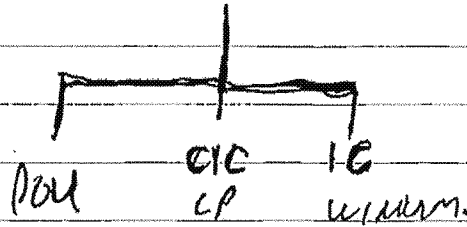
- 1 WMSY MNT PER MNT OF

0918 JAC SH @ CHIEF. CMY @ OTHER STAGS
+ COL/TP

CH/PE



SMITH/ALL CAMPUS



1038 CH/PE

1145 @ POL

- NOT @ CH/PE

- 2 NR - WILSON PO C CH/PE +

1242 IN CAMPUS + SCOT

CP - WILSON CAMPUS

LC 12 SET 21/7

4 7'219

- 104157141 - CAMPUS + + CAMPUS

28 P/L + 2 SET

- CH/PE WORKS @ SCOT

16 - SET

28005 + 25 SET



EAST REGION PUBLIC ORDER OPERATIONS PLAN FREEDOM CONVOY JANUARY 2022

Prepared by	A/Supt Michael Francis
Occurrence Number	RM22009444
Registry Number	22-59
IFIS Cost Code	837316, approver Elizabeth Belanger
Date	January 29 th , 30 th , 31 st & Feb 1 st
Update	30Jan22

Confidential OPP POU Operational Plan
29th, 30th, 31st January and 1st of February 2022 A/Supt Michael Francis #8849

Table of Contents

Acronyms	.....
Situation (Timelines & Intel)	.....
Mission	.....
Execution (MAP, IAP)	.....
Administration	
Use of Force Policy	.....
Arrest Procedures	.....
Arrest Processing	.....
SIU and Medical Treatment	.....
COVID-19 Prevention	.....
Staging	.....
Logistics (POU Equipment, Transportation, Financial)	.....
Command, Control, Communications	.....
Communication Plans	.....
Appendix A ALPHA Section List	.....
Appendix B BRAVO Section List	.....
Appendix C Framework	.....
Appendix D Highway Blockade Strategy	.....
Appendix E Briefing Notes	.....
Maps of Deployment Area	.....
Charter and Offence Listing	.....

Acronyms

ARWEN	Anti Riot Weapon Enfield
CS	Chemical Dispersion Irritant
EMS	Emergency Medical Services
OPS	Ottawa Police Service
PPS	Parliamentary Protective Services
OC	Oleoresin Capsicum
OPP	Ontario Provincial Police
POU	Public Order Unit
UCRT	UCRT Urban Search and Rescue Chemical, Biological, Radiological, Nuclear, Explosive Response Team
ORT	Obstacle Removal Team
DECON	Decontamination Team
I/C	Incident Commander
TEM's	Tactical Emergency Medical Technicians
LRAD	Long Range Acoustic Device
RPAS	Remote Piloted Ariel System
ROA	Reopening Ontario Act

SITUATION AND TIMELINES

A convoy of Canadian truck drivers and their supporters are travelling from various cities to Ottawa to protest a federal vaccine mandate for truck drivers crossing the Canadian-United States (US) border. They are expected to arrive in Ottawa around 28 and 29 January.

Once in Ottawa, Freedom Convoy 2022 organizers have stated an intent to remain at Parliament Hill until the Federal government concedes to repeal all COVID-19 public health restrictions and mandates. Organizers have indicated they are planning to stage disruptions that may gridlock areas around Parliament buildings and parts of Ottawa. There is no expressed departure date for when participants will disperse or the action will end.

Information shared through social media has indicated some convoy participants and supporters may attempt to disrupt the business of government by holding events at or near City Halls, Provincial government facilities, offices and/or properties. Public Health Units, mainstream media outlets, and law enforcement facilities may also become vulnerable to protest activities consistent with ongoing anti-mandate and anti-government organizing.

On the 28th of January 2022 Parliamentary Protective Services requested OPP Public Order support. Two OPP Sections were assembled and provided the necessary public order support. Primary objective was the West Block Building.

On the 30th of January 2022 Ottawa Police Service requested OPP public support. The OPP will provide shift public order support from PPS to OPS commencing on the 31st January 2022 in the form of 1 OPP section.

Intelligence

Extremists and other individuals supporting COVID-19 conspiracy theories and violent anti-authority/anti-government views have expressed intent to participate in the convoy and to attend the accompanying protests in Ottawa:

- During a news interview with a convoy supporter in Saskatoon on 26 January, the supporter advocated civil-war and also noted he and others have guns.
- Online supporters of the convoy are calling for the convoy and associated protest to be used as Canada's 'January 6' opportunity, in reference to the insurrection of Capitol Hill in the United States in 2021.
- An online supporter of the convoy and protest espoused online "If anything we should grab Trudeau by the neck and kick the s**t out of him for what he's done."

Confidential OPP POU Operational Plan
29th, 30th, 31st January and 1st of February 2022 A/Supt Michael Francis #8849

In recent days, organizers of the protest have sought to distance themselves from the more extreme views of a vocal minority.

Significant crowds 29th of January in the Parliamentary Precinct (10,000) and within the City of Ottawa.

External Police Assistance – January 29th, 30th, 31st and February 1st

Ottawa Police have secured the assistance of the following public order Teams:

Toronto	York	London
Hamilton	Peel	OPP 31 Jan & 1 Feb 1 section

Parliamentary Protective Services secured the assistance of the following policing agencies 29th and 30th Jan:

Ontario Provincial Police – Public Order Unit 2 Sections

RCMP- Public Order Unit (in addition 31st Jan, 1 & 2nd Feb)

This operational plan aims to ensure the safe and successful deployment of police resources.

MISSION STATEMENT

The OPP will provide Public Order Support to the Parliamentary Protective Services (PPS) on the 29th and 30th of January 2022. It is the role of the OPP to keep the peace, enforce legislation while respecting Charter Rights to peaceful assembly and freedom of speech. Public safety is paramount.

Updated

The OPP will provide Public Order Support to the Ottawa Police Service on the 31st January and 1st of February 2022. It is the role of the OPP to keep the peace, enforce legislation while respecting Charter Rights to peaceful assembly and freedom of speech. Public safety is paramount.

EXECUTION- Concept of Operations

The OPP supports the inherent right of the citizens of Ontario to engage in lawful activity. The OPP recognizes and respects the freedom of assembly and speech guaranteed within the Charter of Rights and Freedoms. The OPP recognizes the interests of all involved parties. The OPP will engage pro-actively with policing partners, ministry stakeholders and all communities to ensure a safe and secure environment for all participants.

Public safety is the priority and we intend to ensure that this priority is served in the best way possible and will respond to any issues in an appropriate and professional manner. The OPP is responsible for maintaining public peace and public safety. We will act to preserve both.

Confidential OPP POU Operational Plan
29th, 30th, 31st January and 1st of February 2022 A/Supt Michael Francis #8849

Issues arising as a result of persons or groups exercising their democratic rights in a peaceful manner that does not pose significant hardships on others or a risk to public safety shall be addressed at the lowest competent level.

MAIN ACTION PLAN

OPP POU sections will be deployed to support PPS at the direction of the POU Commander in consultation with the Section Commander.

- Support PPS uniform members and their crowd management plan
- 31st Jan and 1st Feb 2022 OPP POU sections will be deployed to support OPS at the direction of the POU Commander in consultation with the Section Commander.
- Support OPS uniform members and their crowd management plan

IMMEDIATE ACTION PLAN

In the event of a request from PPS to support their inner perimeter, POU Sections will deploy (Hard or Soft Tac) as directed by the POU Commander.

LRAD usage will be at the direction of the POU Commander.

On the 31st Jan and 1st of February POU Sections will deploy (Hard or Soft Tac) as directed by the POU Commander.

LRAD usage will be at the direction of the POU Commander.

Administration

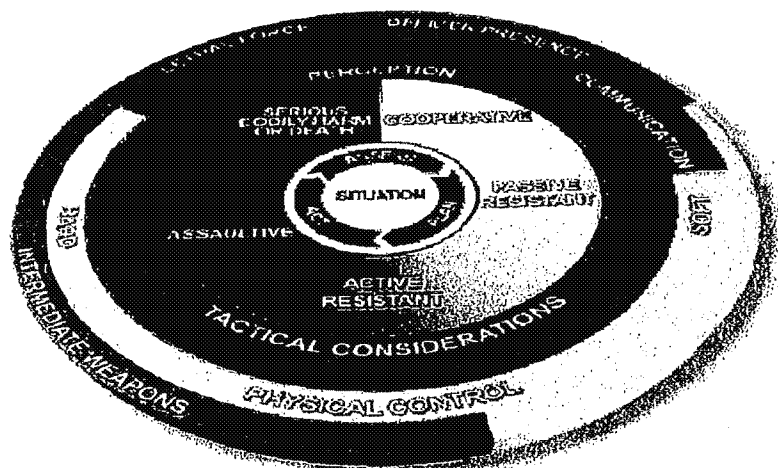
Use of Force Policy

POU members are in a supportive role to PPS operations under the OPP POU Section Commander. POU deployment strategy shall follow the gradual application of force policy in dealing with crowd related issues. The following directions are applicable within the guidelines of the Police Services Act and OPP policy.

- Members shall exercise personal control and not be drawn to personal confrontations.
- Use of personal issue OC, baton, Taser, and firearm are the responsibility of the member within policy and training guidelines.
- OC canisters other than personal issue shall only be utilized under the approval of the POU Commander except under exigent circumstances involving bodily harm or death.
- ARWEN will be utilized under the authorization of the POU Commander except under exigent circumstances involving bodily harm or death.
- CS gas will be utilized under the authorization of the Operational Commander under exigent circumstances involving serious bodily harm or death.
- CS blast dispersion may be authorized by the POU commander, with notice to the Operational Commander.
- The POU Section leader will submit team Use of Force reports daily where required.

Confidential OPP POU Operational Plan

29th, 30th, 31st January and 1st of February 2022 A/Supt Michael Francis #8849



The officer continuously assesses the situation and selects the most reasonable option relative to those circumstances as perceived at that point in time.

Arrest Procedures - General Guidelines

- Offenders may be arrested for any offences involving violence, damage to public/private property or other arrestable offences under the Criminal Code.
- Officers should use discretion on determining when to arrest violators, keeping in mind such variables as officer safety, safety of the public, potential for increased violence and seriousness of the offence.
- Mass arrests shall be conducted only with the approval of POU Commander.
- Officers should exercise personal restraint when dealing with persons to avoid escalating the level of force required.
- Officers should be aware that some persons might attempt to taunt and provoke the officer into a confrontation. Members are to be aware of this tactic and perform their duties in a professional manner at all times.
- All arrests conducted by OPP members shall be based in accordance with existing rules of evidence and legal requirements under the applicable Statute.

Arrest Procedures

In the event an arrest is made by a member of the OPP:

- The OPP member will give custody of the arrested person to a uniform PPS member while in the Parliament Precinct, outside of PPS grounds handoff to OPS member.
- The arresting officer will provide all grounds to the PPS or OPS member including:
 - i. Indication of the offence for which the person was arrested.
 - ii. Provide a brief synopsis of circumstances of the arrest and personal identification to the PPS or OPS member.
 - iii. The OPP member shall complete notes as soon as is practicable and prior to going off duty.
- The PPS member will then take custody of the arrested person and will follow the regular arrest procedure.

Confidential OPP POU Operational Plan

29th, 30th, 31st January and 1st of February 2022 A/Supt Michael Francis #8849

SIU

- Contact with SIU is the responsibility of the SIU liaison officer from the service of the subject officer.
- In the event that multiple services are involved all contact with the SIU will be thru the SIU liaison officer from the service of the subject officer(s)

Medical Treatment and Evacuation

- POU members shall carry the emergency medical information card in the left chest pocket of the POU uniform.
- TEM's in consultation with Ottawa EMS will provide medical support.
- Where an officer is injured while in a POU capacity and can be moved, they may be taken to a secure area and medical treatment shall be sought immediately from EMS Paramedics.
- Where a member is suspected of being contaminated by a noxious or hazardous substance, medical treatment shall be sought immediately from the EMS paramedics.
- Where an officer is injured and cannot be removed the POU Leader shall request the assistance of, paramedic support. The area shall be secured for the medical assistance being provided.
- Ottawa General and Ottawa Civic Hospital both designated as the police care facilities. Any injured member who is transported to hospital will be accompanied by a supporting POU uniform member.

COVID-19 PREVENTION

- Officers must wear a medical grade mask when they are within 2 meters of another person who is not wearing a mask or face covering in a manner that covers that person's mouth, nose and chin during any period when that person is in an indoor area; and is not separated by Plexiglas or some other impermeable barrier from a person.
- It is crucial that appropriate PPE is worn by all officers. Appropriate PPE is to be worn including both eye protection and a medical grade masks, when interacting with all community members regardless of location (indoors and outdoors) that could be potentially unmasked. Please note that issued eye protection are safety glasses, and it does not include personal prescription eyeglasses alone.
- All staff/officers must wear a medical grade mask when riding in a vehicle with another individual/officer.

Confidential OPP POU Operational Plan

29th, 30th, 31st January and 1st of February 2022 A/Supt Michael Francis #8849

- At the commencement of each members tour of duty, the COVID-19 Symptom Screener and Guidance Chart shall be reviewed any "Yes" response to any of the questions, the member shall immediately advised there assigned team leader.

Staging

- Alpha- Section will remain staged for operations at the Brook Street Hotel At the direction of the Public Order Commander, Alpha will move to the forward staging location as needed. Parking will be provided for both sections.
- Members shall remain with their squads at all times.
- POU Leader shall ensure the operational readiness and response of their units.

Logistics

- Accommodations: Brook Street Hotel 525 Legget Dr Ottawa (Kanata)
- While forward staged- Meals will be provided on site and with OPS direction will be provided at the time based on deployed location.

POU Equipment

- POU members will be deployed in Soft Tac until advised by POU Section Commander. Medical grade masks, eyewear and high visibility vests mandatory.
- Members shall ensure their personal radio is re-charged at the conclusion of each operational period.
- All members will have their issue hard tac gear in their assigned vehicles.
- All CS gas shall be controlled by the Team Leader upon arrival for inventory.
 - CS Blast and triple charge gas grenades per Less Lethal squad
- ARWEN rounds will be inventoried by the Team Leader and signed out daily.

Transportation

- Transportation by Section will be by OPP vehicles, preferably quad cab pick-ups or vans.

RMS: RM22009444

DAR Registry: 22-59

Cost Code: 837316 Approver A/Insp Elizabeth Belanger

Briefings: Squad leaders will be briefed by Section Commanders at the Brookstreet.

Command, Control & Communications

Confidential OPP POU Operational Plan
29th, 30th, 31st January and 1st of February 2022 A/Supt Michael Francis #8849

Command Post: PPS CMC 29th and 30th & 31st Jan/1st Feb at the NCRCC

Contact List

MCIC	Insp Joe Varga	
Public Order Commander	Insp. Dave Springer	
Advisor	S/Sgt Jeff Gauvin	
Scribe	Pierre-Marc Larocque	
Technologist	Dave Eggleton	
Section Commander ALPHA	A/Supt Michael Francis	
ALPHA Section Lead	A/S/Sgt Brad Milburn	
The following BRAVO section for 29 th , 30 th January only		
Section Commander BRAVO	A/Insp Angela Ferguson	
BRAVO Section Lead	Sgt Jeff Arnold	

COMMUNICATION PLANS

- POU shall operate on OPP TAIT Portable Channel 11 while in PPS 29 & 30 Jan
- POU shall operate on OPP 2TAC06 VR02 on the 31st Jan and 1st Feb

POU A Command

"Alpha Command"

POU B Command

"Bravo Command"

*Additional per squad see attached ALPHA & BRAVO Lists

Additional

PPS Commander	Insp Matt Ritchie	
---------------	-------------------	--

APPENDIX 'A' – ALPHA 29th & 30th Jan and ALPHA for 31st Jan and 1st Feb



Truck Convoy Protest 31 and 1Feb POU
POU ALPHA (2).DOCX ALPHA (OPS).DOCX

APPENDIX 'B' – BRAVO 29th and 30th January



Truck Convoy Protest
POU BRAVO.DOCX

APPENDIX 'C' FRAMEWORK FOR POLICE PREPAREDNESS FOR INDIGENOUS CRITICAL INCIDENTS



Framework.pdf

Confidential OPP POU Operational Plan
29th, 30th, 31st January and 1st of February 2022 A/Supt Michael Francis #8849

APPENDIX 'D' – Provincial Highway Blockade Strategy



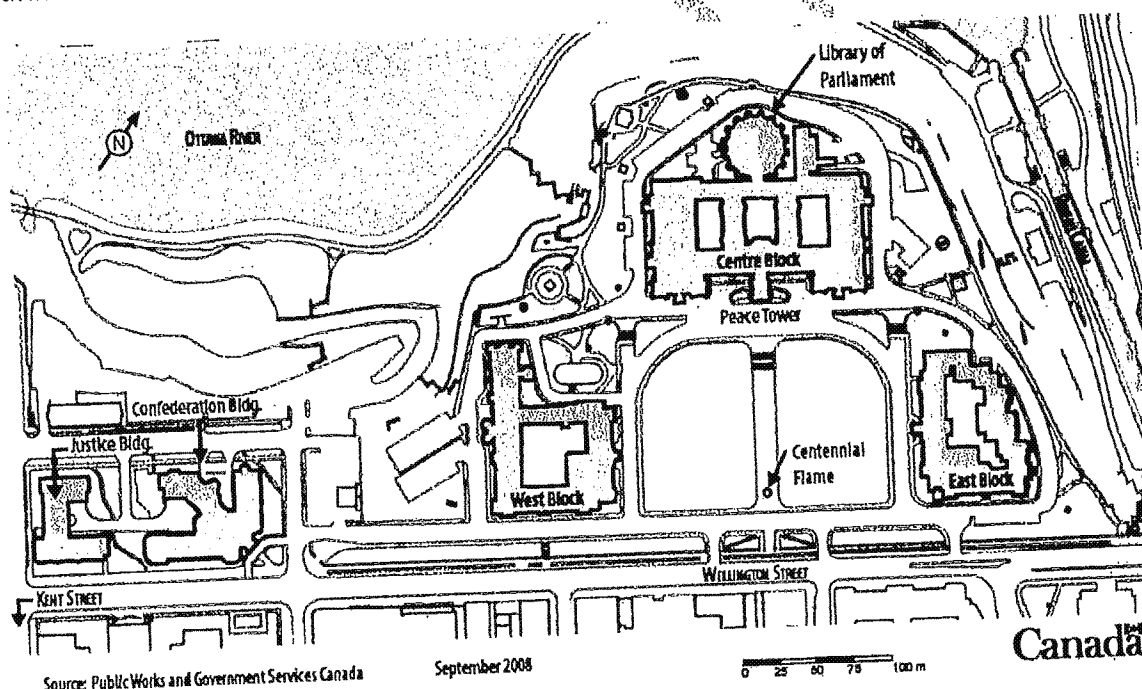
Provincial Highway
Blockade Strategy 2

APPENDIX 'L' – BRIEFING NOTES

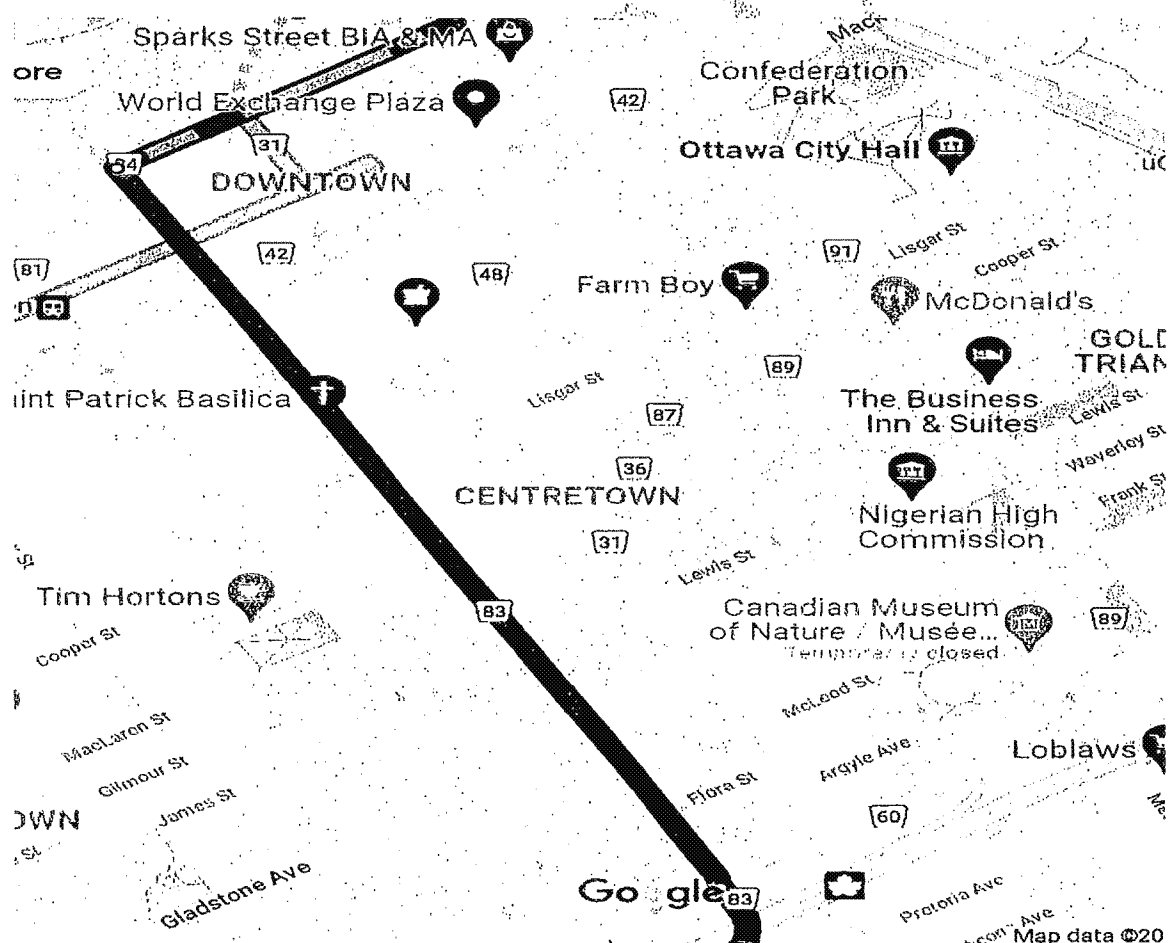
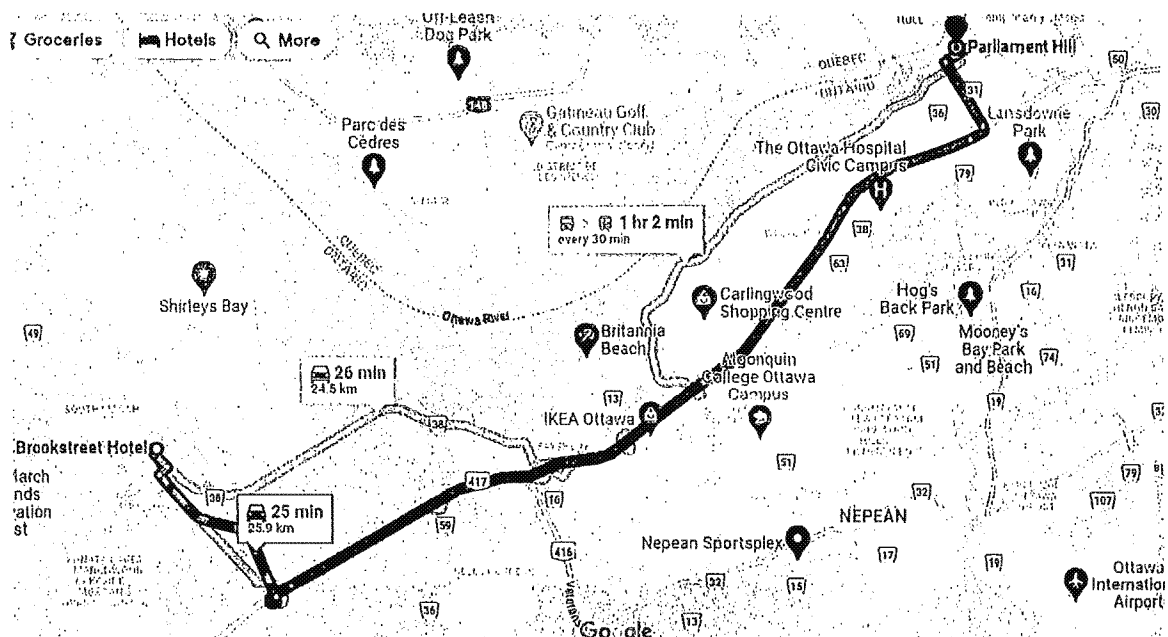
- OPP Cessna has been deployed to the National Capital Region
- POIB and PLT are monitoring this event
- A/Sgt Copeland OPP media will prepare media releases, social media alerts and consult with Corporate Communications.
- CIC Ferguson present in the NRCCC and S/Sgt Nicholas in the OPS CP

APPENDIX 'M' – Maps

Parliament Building and Grounds



Confidential OPP POU Operational Plan
29th, 30th, 31st January and 1st of February 2022 A/Supt Michael Francis #8849



Confidential OPP POU Operational Plan
 29th, 30th, 31st January and 1st of February 2022 A/Supt Michael Francis #8849

Summary of Offences (Charter, Criminal Code, CDSA, HTA, etc.)

CHARTER OF RIGHTS AND FREEDOMS

- **Sec. 2:** Freedom of religion, expression, peaceful assembly, and association.
- **Sec. 7:** Life, Liberty, and Security and Right not to be deprived thereof except in accordance with Principles of Fundamental Justice.
- **Sec. 8:** Be secure against unreasonable search & seizure.
- **Sec. 9:** Not to be arbitrary detained or imprisoned.
- **Sec. 10:** Be informed promptly of reasons thereof / to retain & instruct counsel without delay & be informed of Right / validity of detention to be determined by habeas corpus & released if detention is unlawful.
- **Sec. 12:** Not to be subjected to any cruel & unusual treatment or punishment.

PUBLIC ORDER SUMMARY OF CRIMINAL CODE OFFENCES

The following are summaries of applicable sections of the Criminal Code of Canada, in relation to a Public Order Unit incident. The Criminal Code should be referred to for the actual section.

The crowd/individuals must be advised that they cannot go beyond a certain point as identified by the officer and to do so, constitutes a criminal offence of Obstructing a Peace Officer and that they will be arrested. Once they make a physical attempt to breach or circumvent the line, the offence has been met and they can be processed accordingly.

In order to process in court however, ERT/Uniform members would be expected to provide the evidence of the caution prior to the offence and the evidence of the physical breach or attempt to breach the line.

Offences relating to Resisting or Obstructing Public or Peace Officer - Section 129: Everyone who resists or willfully obstructs a public or peace officer engaged in the execution of his duty or anyone acting in their aid is guilty of a dual offence.

Protection of Persons Administering and Enforcing the Law - Section 25: Everyone required or authorized by law to do anything in the administration or enforcement of the law, is if he acts on reasonable grounds, justified in doing what he is required or authorized to do and in using as much force as is necessary for that purpose.

Excessive Force - Section 26: Everyone who is required by law to use force is criminally responsible for any excess.

Use of Force to Prevent Commission of Offence - Section 27: Everyone is justified in using as much force as is reasonably necessary to prevent the commission of an offence.

Arrest for Breach of the Peace - Section 31: Every Peace Officer who witnesses a breach of the peace is justified in arresting any person whom he finds committing the

Confidential OPP POU Operational Plan
29th, 30th, 31st January and 1st of February 2022 A/Supt Michael Francis #8849

Use of Force to Suppress Riot - Section 32: Every peace officer is justified in using or in ordering the use of, as much force as the peace officer believes, in good faith and on reasonable grounds, is necessary to suppress a riot.

Duty of Officers if Rioters do not disperse - Section 33: Where the proclamation referred to in section 67 has been read or an offence against paragraph 68 has been committed, it is the duty of a peace officer and of a person lawfully required to assist him, to disperse or to arrest persons who do not comply with the proclamation.

Unlawful Assembly - Section 63: An unlawful assembly consists of three or more persons who, with intent to carry out any common purpose, assemble as to cause persons in the area to fear on reasonable grounds that they will disturb or cause others to disturb the peace tumultuously.

Riot - Section 64: A riot is an unlawful assembly that has begun to disturb the peace tumultuously.

Punishment of Rioter - Section 65: Everyone who takes part in a riot is guilty of an indictable offence.

Punishment for Unlawful Assembly - Section 66: Everyone who is a member of an unlawful assembly is guilty of a summary offence.

Reading Proclamation - Section 67: A person who is a Justice, Mayor or Sheriff, or the lawful deputy of a Mayor or Sheriff receives notice within their jurisdiction that twelve or more persons are unlawfully and riotously assembled together shall go to that place and from a place of safety read the Proclamation in a loud voice.

Offences Related to Proclamation - Section 68: Everyone is guilty of an indictable offence and liable to imprisonment for life who: opposes, hinders, or assaults the person reading or is about to read the proclamation, or does not peaceably disperse and depart the area within 30 minutes after the proclamation is made.

Causing Disturbance - Section 175: Everyone who causes a disturbance in or near a public place by: fighting, screaming, shouting, swearing, singing or using insulting or obscene language, by being drunk or by impeding or molesting others persons is guilty of a summary conviction offence.

Assaulting a Peace Officer - Section 270: Everyone commits an offence who assaults a public or peace officer engaged in the lawful execution of his duty or a person acting in the aid of an officer. Or a person with intent to resist arrest or prevents the lawful arrest or detention of himself or another person.

Intimidation - Section 423(1)(g): Everyone commits intimidation where a person intending to compel someone to abstain from doing something he has a right to do; wrongfully and without authority uses violence or threats of violence; or blocks a highway

Mischief - Section 430: Everyone commits mischief, who willfully destroys or damages property; renders property dangerous or useless; obstructs interrupts or interferes with the lawful use and enjoyment of property.

Arson - Section 433: Every person who intentionally or recklessly causes damage by fire or explosion to property whether or not if he owns it or not is guilty of an indictable offence and liable to life imprisonment.

Disobeying Order of Court - Section: 127(1): Everyone who, without lawful excuse, disobeys a lawful order made by a court of justice or by a person or body of persons authorized by any Act to make or give the order, other than an order for the payment of money, is, unless a punishment or other mode of proceeding is expressly provided by law, guilty of:

- (a) an indictable offence and liable to imprisonment for a term not exceeding two years; or
- b) an offence punishable on summary conviction

Arrest Authorities

Section 495 of the Criminal Code of Canada:

Arrest without warrant by Peace officer

(1) A Peace officer may arrest without warrant

- (a) a person who has committed an indictable offence or who, on reasonable grounds, he believes has committed or is about to commit an indictable offence;
- (b) a person whom he finds committing a criminal offence; or
- (c) a person in respect of whom he has reasonable grounds to believe that a warrant of arrest or committal, in any form set out in Part XXVIII in relation thereto, is in force within the territorial jurisdiction in which the person is found.

Provincial Laws

Direction of Traffic by Police Officer: S. 134(1) HTA Where a police officer considers it reasonably necessary, (a) to ensure orderly movement of traffic; (b) to prevent injury or damage to persons or property; or (c) to permit proper action in an emergency, he or she may direct traffic according to his or her discretion, despite the provisions of this Part, and every person shall obey his or her directions.

Blocking Intersection: S. 145 (1) HTA The council of a municipality may by by-law prohibit a driver or street car operator approaching, at an intersection, a traffic control signal showing a circular green or green arrow indication from entering the intersection

unless traffic in front of him or her is moving in a manner that would reasonably lead him or her to believe he or she can clear the intersection before the signal indication changes to a circular red indication.

Parking on Roadway: S. 170 (1) HTA No person shall park, stand or stop a vehicle on a roadway, (a) when it is practicable to park, stand or stop the vehicle off the roadway; or (b) when it is not practicable to park, stand or stop the vehicle off the roadway unless a clear view of the vehicle and of the roadway for at least 125 meters beyond the vehicle may be obtained from a distance of at least 125 meters from the vehicle in each direction upon the highway.

Regulating or Prohibiting Use of Highway by Pedestrians. S. 185 (1) HTA The Minister may make regulations prohibiting or regulating the use of any highway or part thereof by pedestrians or animals or any class or classes of vehicles. Removing pedestrians - (3) Where a pedestrian is on a highway in contravention of a regulation made or by-law passed under this section, a police officer may require the pedestrian to accompany him or her to the nearest intersecting highway on which pedestrians are not prohibited and the pedestrian shall comply with the request.

Use of Controlled-Access Highways by Pedestrians R.R.O. 1990, REGULATION 627

1. (1) Subject to subsection (2), pedestrians are prohibited from using those parts of the controlled-access highways described in Schedule 1. O. Reg. 255/04, s. 1 (1).
- (2) Subsection (1) does not apply to pedestrians, (a) engaged in police, highway maintenance, highway construction or vehicle inspection duties; (b) within commuter parking lots established and maintained by the Ministry or proceeding directly between such lots and adjacent intersecting highways; (c) within truck inspection stations or pulp load check areas established and maintained by the Ministry; (d) making use of a controlled-access highway where the use is necessary because of an emergency; or (e) crossing at a traffic control signal or a crosswalk.
2. Where a highway is referred to in a schedule by a number or name, the reference is to that part of the King's Highway or to the private toll highway that is known thereby.

Confidential OPP POU Operational Plan

29th, 30th, 31st January and 1st of February 2022 A/Supt Michael Francis #8849

MAJOR
WOUND
UPON
GROUP

1606

DAN ALABAS ROSE

1 JUNE

MINE

- 2 AM, 2013, 1013 (MORNING/NOON)

- DAN EXPLAN COMPANY + CONTROL

NAT - 1500' 1013 LATE

- INFO MOROC INFO IS MOROC

- INFO MOROC COURT NAME

- MARK PATTERSON OPS

- 1 EXPLAN COMPANY STRUCTURE = ARMED

- PCT 106 MOROC - 1 IN CRIL MINE

PATTERSON

1635 ARMED - MOROC JUST 2013 #1'S

1703 MOROC OF ASSOPS - WOULD TO OSS

- NAT (20) CHIEF, (2726, 1151

1730

OPR 2013

03

THURS

FRI

22

MINE

G 8-16

U 10004, 10005

A 5000

V 400

C 1

004 - MOROC 10004 10005 10006

B - V

MZ - V

SPY - >

MIL - 1000000

0700 ON 2013 MINE

- 1013 SUMMIT TO 2013

- DAN MILITARY SUMMIT

0254

ONCE MOROC MOROC MOROC MOROC

FOR USE OF 012 MOROC - MOROC MOROC

- MULT. FACTOR + w/out MOUNT

- ✓ CHAMM. ASCEL OF TRUCKS / TOWN THOS OFF

- 60 hrs on 10 min.

- Gross with Funding + Voluntary Contribution

Agg - Positive MHA if wt was to go in. Incl MHA911-000

- ✓ won computer

- HAM BOUNTY LANDS - on road, gravel, cement Hill:

- Rozust souvahu notuvoh.

- Police manages with them

+19 - Argon monofluoride

Роч

~~At~~ London - ~~at~~ Home

WASH 400 - own PROTEST TOM BAN CZ1

Wagner - 12

Port - OXford Power release

Годы — о н.м.в.

ONP - 0 Hrus

бузину - ту оштра.

QAS — QHQA

Питание - охотничье.

SIT M/N - NIAGARA - JOE GUNDOY. ALL NOW

камен - по сть радн.

UOM L100 - our prodn.

14/10/2024 - 21/10

Alperin - Own PHOTOGRAPH

Root - Others - with whom share

York - O Hunt

Aug. 1887 - 6003

Значит - логот опущено - логот.

sgrover Ag 4 EPC. GIBSON HAD 30th 50T WE HAVE TO
+ NOTES ALTHAS HUNDREDS.

1230 CAC @ BIRMS + REMAINING GROUP (WIPBMS)

- I sent important films version for J1.

1246 CAN COMBOTE

1530 MAJOR WENT MONTMONT GROUP. M/M 6

- @ CAC

- ALTHAS, MURDER, 34604, MANNIS

- TARE ABOUT LITON A ORANT DISTORTION.

- ALT. ADDS TO 40 M/LVU

- WIL sent TO REMAIN GROUP.

OACP NOTES RECOLON FOR WIPBMS GROUP.

Contact Group Name: OACP EPC (Truckers Protests Group)

Members:

Alakas, Daniel (OPP)

Andrew Cowan (ODiv)

'Anthony Kilburn'

Brian Ash

Brunette, Marc

Chris Rheaume

Darrin Forbes

Francis, Michael (OPP)

'Glenn COURNEYEA'

Gossen, Wallace #754

Jason Crowley

Joe Couto

Kevin Kennedy

Mannella, Glenn Glenn.

Martin S. Schulenberg

'McDonell, Mike (OPP)'

Michael Barnhart

Mike BROWN

'Orr, Dawn'

Paul Evans (peva)

Peter Dewsnap

Peter Moreira

Ryan Scrivens

'Scott Fraser'

sgrover@guelphpo

Shaun Narine

Shawn C. Blaj

Steven Kerr

tom.berczi@wrps.

OACP EPC TRUCKERS' PROTESTS – 2022.02.03

Participants:

Wallace Gossen - YRPS	Tom Berczi - WRPS	Michael Francis - OPP
Peter Dewsnap - BPS	Glenn Mannella - HRPS	Jason Younan - OPP
Mike McDonell - OPP	Joe Garvey - NRPS	Chris Ludlow - ???
Peter Moreira - TPS	Glenn Courneyea - DRPS	LPS POU member
Shaun Narine - TPS	Scott Grover - GPS	Ryan Scrivens - LPS
Stephane St. George - TPS	Scott Fraser - KPF	Daniel Springer - OPP
Avi Carvalho - TPS	Dawn Orr - PRPS	Anthony Kilburn - CP Police

W. Gossen	- High level overview of events in Ottawa over past week - Without precedent – multi-faceted, multi-jurisdictional situation - Sustainability of police resources at issue - Cohesive intelligence briefings necessary – analysis of potential courses of action - This group effective for operational asap/real time information sharing - need a method for briefing chiefs across Ontario, especially as this continues on
P. Moreira	- Planning underway for any Toronto/GTA and Queens Park demonstrations this weekend - Keep traffic moving through core/hospital row area = key objective - Legal consultations underway with C/A – V. Parris, TPS legal advisor conducting own research re: arrests, vehicle seizures, utility of injunctions - Clarifications sought on arrest & release vs custody holds
S. Narine/A. Carvalho	- Expecting a separate group of 10,000 demonstrators as well - Seeking any available POU support from partners not already/still occupied with Ottawa

	Roundtable:
NRPS	Nothing since initial 200 truck convoy
LPS	- Holding in Ottawa so far - Solidarity event expected in London
WRPS	- One in Cambridge Hwy 24/401 expected - Second in Kitchener possible at city hall
HRPS	Protest tomorrow at HQ re: recent arrest at local mall, no significant problems
PRPS	Square One potential rally point, working with TPS on plans
BPS	- No POU available but willing to assist wherever needed 200 car convoy last weekend, another expected Saturday OTW to Queens Park

1630 meeting @ Ottawa

- 02 min OPC 135 cut off March 22

1645 meeting March 22 on case 135. 12 min

1200

Am

NOTO V3 for 12 min
Gout out

04

Fri

FM

22

STATSOLC COMING

S TAG

only

✓

LOW TMR

W COLJ

M

✓

M SLOW

TAG

✓

V LOS

SAG

x

L ✓

MIL

LOB 500H

0700 ON PWR DUE 470045/1200T - MOBT ② PUPPING LOW POK

0735 ATTS.

- MOBT ② GAVINUT GORAN - COLJ MATE FOOTAGE
NO COPIES.

- INTO ② 4074 SCOT GOSSEN.

- MARLOE PUT/10M ATTS INTRO.

- 4074 ② 9/500 STOLL OPS RE: POK COMING

- CRIMAN ATTS - GORAN TO 4074 MATE.

0841 DUE W/ 10M SATEL W/ 10M MATE

0854 ATTS - MOBT ② 4074 IS, GAVINUT, W/ 10M, 6 10/1000
AND SATEL.

- 5 IT RAR.

- 4074 AS 4074 SATEL.

- JAMES

0922 4074 SATEL JAMES MATE OF SATEL

- 4074 OPS POK W/ 10M

- 10-8

1030 ATTS MHR

- 4074 ATTS ON MATE SATEL.

HUP - W/ 10M ATTS ② 4074 TONNOR SATEL

- 4074 TATS W/ 10M 4074 W/ 10M SATEL + 10

PUPPING TO POK.

1113 MATE TO ATTS THAT I W/ 10M 4074 TO POK SATEL

1215 4074 ② POK TO MATE SATEL.

1140 POK OUT SATEL ② 4074 W/ 10M 4074 SATEL

OR EAL MOTION @ SENSITIVE WINDS WILL SUFFICE.

1400 CTR - PLANNED GROUND PROTECTION

HQST-ACATS

- AGENTS

- VANDA

- YUNAN

- CATHY

- AGENTS TO CTRLE RE: COMING OPS PLANNED

- YOUNG RE: PROTECT HAS BY WSP TALK
SAY TO IS OPS IC BUT ISN'T.

- BAMS TO RECONSTRUCT THE ISSUES

1522 OPS RUN uniform messages

RRR-RRR BY AGENTS

1600 OACD CTR PLANNED PROTECTION

→ M160 RECONSTRUCT CTR

- LOOKING FOR PO4 - FOR PLANNED

YOUNG, YUNAN, OACD, OPS, SENSITIVE.

- LOOKING FOR AGENTS TO SUBMIT TO CTR

- DON'T ANTICIPATE OCCURRENCE IN CTR.

- REEL-PO4 SECTION

1700 OTR

1830 TBL CTR @ SENSITIVE WINDS RE: PO4 TO CTR

- DON'T HAVE THE # TO WORK ON THIS SENSITIVE WINDS

05 SAT JACB FOR 22

ON DUAL

S TBL

004 ✓

W CORD/COMM

3 ✓

Q RLY

TRBL ✓

✓ WUS

SM ✓

✓

MR LOG MORN

0600 ON RLY FOR WINDS

Francis, Michael (OPP)

From: Springer, Dave (OPP)
Sent: 4-Feb-22 7:03 AM
To: Alakas, Daniel (OPP); Abrams, Craig (OPP)
Cc: Francis, Michael (OPP)
Subject: POU Ottawa Support

Good day Supts,

Good day Supts,
Today will see OPS (75) and OPP (55) POU Sections address crowd management and protest incidents for the City of Ottawa. Additional services (Durham Sudbury, York) are arranged for Saturday/Sunday to double support POU with the anticipated convoys/weekend crowds.

Note: today may include our collective 130 POU members to support to [REDACTED] the NCC and Public Works in the dismantling of a 'kitchen' built in Confederation Park Thursday.

This protest will be prolonged unless major 'victories' are perceived to have been attained by the protesters. I believe a negotiated demobilization will be the eventual resolution but POU support from the OPP towards those efforts should be maintained. The Uniform support will also be required as OPS staffing will likely become an increasing pressure for them to manage.

I have advised Ottawa POU that my recommendation to the OPP will be to continue to maintain a Section in the city. This is to provide continuity and an operational minimum for their efforts as other services may begin to realize pressures which may reduce their ability to support Ottawa. Demonstrations in the GTA and other areas of the province may erode capacity to support OPS as the movement gains inertia.

The current overall command setup is not what we would have in place but unified command is what they have to operate in due to the uniqueness of the NCR.

██████████ and Intel support are key to managing these events and I am not observing a coordinated effort; if it is occurring, that is great but it is not being communicated effectively.

I believe anything the OPP can provide to increase OPS' effectiveness in Ottawa may reduce the time spent on ground here. Furthermore, we may indirectly reduce events outside of Ottawa from growing or free up our limited assets to support other POJs.

Have a great Friday.

Dave

Dave Springer OPP Field Support Bureau
Major Critical Incident Commander 613-285-7406

0630	ATS - ATOM GATHERING FOR WILSON MEMORIAL S/SAT JAMES MURPHY - 1 volunteer on MURPHY OF MURPHY CAMPUS Q + A	
0730	10-4 - NOTE BOOK STICKER ON OUR PORCHES → - MIA TO 3200H (MURPHY) 0800 @ MURPHY STREET - IN POU RUNNING	Freedom Convoy Protest Ottawa Occurrence: RM22009444 Cost Centre: 837316 Approver: Elizabeth Belanger DAR Registry: 22-59 OT Approver: your det supervisor ensuring it is scored to 861 - Major Event and attached to the DAR Registry.
0851	GAYLOR FORWARDING NO. MURPHY ACCORDING CHIEF SLOV. - OPS HAVE FULL WILSON COMING MURPHY @ 0800 RESULTS UNKNOWN? - MURPHY COMING → RISK ASSESS. - CONTING @ JASP. GAYLOR CORP OF ONLY SENT TO SENT MURPHY AND SENT ACTS.	Mission: The OPP will provide support to the Ottawa Police Service by managing check points and assisting with traffic control within the City of Ottawa. It is the role of the OPP to keep the peace and enforce legislation while respecting an individual's Charter Rights to peaceful assembly and freedom of speech. Public Safety is paramount.
0900	S/SAT STICKER BZLOP. - RE: GAYLOR / GAYLOR TO CORP CORPORATION ONLY W/ OPS DIRECT. - NO THREAT ASSESS. - OPS TO RUNNING PER RE: GAYLOR (MURPHY) STICKER @ CORPORATION PARK. - 0800 STICKER MURPHY BY CHIEF. CHIEF ACTING WITH ACTS (TST. MURPHY). WILSON SET SUNDAY. - OBTAINING TO OBTAINIVE POSITION. HQ OPS. - COMMING INPT + MISSION. MURPHY CAMPUS. - GAYLOR + CAMPUS. - POLITICAL MESSAGE - INTEL TUBE MURPHY GAYLOR PHOTO TO MURPHY. - CHIEF SLOV - MURPHY MURPHY / TUBE • RAG IF TUBE GOES TO MURPHY CAMPUS SUPPORTS	

- CHIEF S. ROBS THE WAS NO GONG 4501 AS
HUMAN STOPS.
- CHIEF S. ROBS THE G AS CH'S CAN TO 4500-100
- " " ANYTHING COME IN IS 11206 + 13000
- YOU REMIND - CANNOT OF OPERATIONS
- NO CONTACT
- BE CAREFUL

- CHIEF 4 NOTS OF COMM. 1 - 2100/154500
- } - WICHAM/STH
- } - ^{5PM} COMMUNICATION PMH

- NCC - CONFIRMATION MARK → AUTOMATIC TPA
- * CANNOT OF OPERATIONS FOR CONFIRMATION MARK
STILL HAS 24 HRS TO RESPOND TO THE CHIEF
- * MIC OPS - UNKNOWN WHO IT IS. CHIEF TO REMIND.
- * OPS LOCATE PMH - NCC NOW TO GO UNLOCATED
- CLOSE ON NO GOOD.

- * ISSUE @ TOW TRUCKS. OPS CAME UPON
ABOUT PROCURING TOW TRUCKS.

1100 MEETING TOGO CONFERENCE - CHIEF AS GONG
CHIEF RATHSON - SPANOR
SWT ABAMS - THOMAS
SWT ALAMS
SWT M'GRATH

- @ NO GONG, GONG, ADVISOR.
- ALAMS. INTERESTING DECISIONS. { STAY IN
 . OUTING OUR MINDS } CHIEF MIND
- GONG GONG CANNON ON OPS AND OPS SPANOR
FROM CHIEF SLOD'S MEETING THIS MORNING WITH
OPS EXECUTION.

ALAMS SIGNIFICANT CONCERN.
ALAMS SLOD'S UNIT 417 AND OPS CLOSING. ALAMS - 1000000
ALAMS NOW TO SHOW A PERSONAL APPROACH.

48.5

10
12

MAMM PCT WGT

SMBR POU - NO TO NIGHT OPS

MAMM APTA OFFICE'S NIGHT OPERATIONS SO THEY CAN STAY COMFORTABLE

- OFF CALL

- APTA TO CONF. ROOM

1155 10-9 GROUNDROOT OUT W/NOISE TO
MOOT @ SOUTHERN

1215 APTA W/6AM HOTEL

- TONIGHT WISE @ PLANNING GROUP (COMMITTEES)

1230 IN PLANNING ROOM @ CHIEF. STAFF TO CALL
ON CONF. CALL

N WHY

R HIGH EFFECTIVE

A ACCOUNTABLE

~~SEE POL ACTION~~

• WATERFORD TEST ① POLICE OUTRIPS - PREVENTION OF THE RISK

- INDUCTION OF CRIME

- PROTECTION OF LIFE + PROPERTY

② ANATOMY NECESSARY BASED ON TOPIC OF CIRCUMSTANCES

- IMPORTANCE OF THE TO THE PUBLIC GOOD

- NECESSITY OF THE INTERFERENCE

- EXTENT OF INTERFERENCE @ INDIVIDUAL CIRCUMSTANCES

14120 OFF

O G

Sun

F03

22

NSA

O T

Mon

Fri

22

O NPT

S TSD

O G ✓

W COS/COMING

M ✓

A ONY

T M ✓ SCRAM OUT

U 405

SPY ✓

C

MIL - LOG. 3006

0700 ON DAY

- APTA - APTA MESSAGE + MAIL TO G54

- BARN MILLER & PAUL RICHMOND RIDE TO JACK TO MO
@ GROSS SAOT ON MOUNT

0740 ATS

- SP4 @ BARN. HAS CONCERN OPM THE OPERATION OPS
DID @ CHAS STATION. FROM OPS LEFT GRASS
1FTY. DID REPORT ON THE RAM. BOO SECTION
SHOULDN'T HAVE MADE THE DECISION. SHOULD HAVE
MADE CONSIDERATION.

- PAUL IN SILENCE.

0800 SECTION LAM RIDE. IN HIS VEH.

UNFO - JERRY RICHMOND.

SUNSHINE - JOSH TONG

- I AM SURVE TO TOWNT DOCUMENT ALL THINGS
INFORMATION, MOUNT.

1754

10.21 CHIEF. APPROXIMATE

MR RICHMOND A INTERVIEWED PLANNING TEAM.

COMMISSIONER WEL 1.30 AT MOUNT @ BARN MOUNT

MADE TO COME.

- M. RICHMOND (TEL AM → "

I WILL LAM.

TM SHOWN GARY

TAS

UNFOLLOO

- CHIEF GLOVE TEAM OACI/COMMISSIONER 1700 WOULD RICHMOND

1946

CHIEF APPROXIMATE MESSAGE & MOUNT CHIEF RICHMOND
BOMB ASSIGNED AS LAM

2015 OPR RICHMOND

10 8

TUDS

RICHMOND

22

POY

G

TAS

OCH V

W

WILLY MUD

M V

H

AMY

TAS V

V

WOS

GARY

MIL VOL RICHMOND

0700 ON MTH.

- SET SCRAP + CUBO 20705
- ADDITIONAL + 2130 7077

1118 10-21 PM CHIEF MNDY

INTERVIEW PLANNED CELL

HQ IS THE COM

ACMD HQ
7361KWD

1 ASSIGNMENT TO SUMMIT + ADAM MNDY

- ADDITIONAL MEETING 10779 1700

- 1 MC 11m on board

- HQ MC WANTS NO @ MEETING

1142 1 MEETING SPINNY + MISFIRE MY ASSIGNMENT.

1215 ON 21 @ SPINOR - MC OR NOT ASSIGNED

- 145 WILL BEING + ~~MODIFIED~~ SECTION

COMING FOR THE AM.

1419 10-21 PM CHIEF MNDY

- MC RPT

- 1600 MEET PLANNED THIS

- 1700. ADDITIONAL OPS COMING

- @ 75 CUBO AM.

- ACMD PILLER SUPT

1500 10-21 SPINOR. MC ASSIGN. ITMNDY OUT

- MNDY-10M WILL HAVE CONTACT @ MC + HQ.

- ADDITIONAL PLANS NO OUR TO PROGRESS

1518 ON ACMD

1630 ATG - PASS ADDITIONAL. INTO ME.

1715 CHIEF MNDY, ADAM MNDY + PM SHOWN IN THE ROOM.

ADDITIONAL 20774 PUGHSON ATG. ONWARD PS.

10705 UNTIL PPL S/GWT SAN MNDY

32
4
42
27m
42

- Casual IRPT Representation Total 316 12.
 INTENT: Presentation From OPS/SA.
 OPS: MIC with ATX/SA - No awards to award.
 SYNDICATE CONTACT OF OPERATIONS.
 - DAILY PROPOSALS - CONTACT OF OPERATIONS 2 AT SYNDICATE.
 - MIC with ATX/SA - ON ATX/SA.
 TAMS ACTION 3 POSSIBLE 4 SECTIONS CAN
 QUOTED BY THE GENERAL.
 38 MILES
 MASS POSITION / PROCESS ON SCENE ★ ★ ISSUES
 ✓ PCT will go to the other tomorrow @ 6 AM + HAND OUT FOR
 ✓ CONTACT WITH AS: OPERATIONS. 
 ✓ 9 PM TOMORROW NIGHT TO VICTOR
 ✓ 6 AM Thursday return.
 Casual TOW HAD REACHING OUT TO MTO.
 TAMS DRUMMING - OURSOME PCT.
 Casual ADVANCE + WITHIN DELOE.
 APPROX 1M - 47 OPS - 30 ON 15 SAPE 15 RONA
 RQ 75 TEST FORTIX POST'S
 RADIO CAPACITY - 1200 REPAIRS RADIO RONA.
 200 AMITAK OPS
 LOGISTICS TOW - HODOS.
 1846 AIRCRAFT COMPLETE
 - DISCUSS NOT STAS → WORKING ON PCT
 OPS RUN A RQ 75 TO 6 HODOS SUPPORT/PROPOSALS
 2000 ON DUTY

WAVE

09

W 01

F03

22

RCMP HQ

S 140

Ody ✓

W 114

M ✓

A 074

T12 ✓

V 605

S/M x

C /

MIL LOG 8004

0600 ON DUTY FOR RCMP HQ - 1APT.

0640 ATG - INTO NOK

- DUTY FROM C/ST. 1704.

- OPS NOT NOT HAVE A PLAN INITIATED TO 45

0858 POWERED INTO BRITISH

- CRASH IN H2S SCENE WILL HAVE 2005
FOR GROUP + SEND OUT AS IT'S WTC.

0901 INTO BRITISH - LOW AT 2005

* (BROADBAND) SUPPORT

* MONIS SUPPORT FROM AT 2005

1050 AUTOMOR M166

2 CRASH WTC

402 M106507

M106507

GTA DUM (CLAMPED COUNTRY)

- GRADUOR AS4 OK GROUP.

1130 CTR OF M106507, D41L L24, TM 54 WTC

DUM T242424 OK TO OPS TO 4007

④ CTR 51064

- EXAM BY

- CHINA RELIG

1845 10-8

1430 OPP NUM

10

THURS

FRI

21

ACMS

S TMO

OCH V

W MUY

M V

T WOT

TAT

V WOS

SHY

C

MIL

0600 ON DUTY - OVER ACMS

0650 AFS

- INTO NOK

- CHINA - SWIT CHES RETURNED GAVE TO 1760 DOW W
W/ INSUR OF 10210 1760

- 296 ASH - INSURANCE

SO 2000

FOR 24th CYCLO

WO OPP (120)

Output OIS RCH ???

0800 THUR (ACMS) SA

- GROUND SERVICES - SUGGEST SWB IN UNIFORM
OF POLICE SAVING, WORK ORIGIN. DET/SEARCH
CLASSES, COMMUNITY ACTION.

- SLOW MESSAGING CRIMINAL APPROACH

- COMMUNITY CASE - SLOW DOWN ON DEFENDANT +
GO @ COMMUNITY ACTION.

- 37 POINTS

- CHINA COULD

0915 CASE ARMS

• SAMPING MOSTEST PROCL - THEY TOLD US. WITH GAMB.
ROOMS - WOULD BE IT, SAMPING.

• FULL TIME COASTERS

• PROCOGOS

- MY TASK TO Manage Rooms on POWERS
ON RESOURCES IN OFFICE.

- INITIAL WORKS ON ROOMS + APPO'S

- ROOMS WORKS ON PPOC RES. DEVELOPMENT.

1234 MY INITIAL TASK WITH SUPERVISOR IN
PROVISION OF INCIDENT 30.

ADDITIONAL - INITIAL CANNOT TALK WITH OPS
POSITION TO POWERS 60 TO 120 (128 ^{EXACT} ^{CONCURRENCE})

1524 MARCO IPB BRIDING VIA TSCC CONF
HAD DISCUSSING PRIORITY WORK + PSC. (PUBLIC SAFETY
COUNCIL)

- RESOURCES + COMPLIANCE

- HAVE BEEN UNABLE TO TEST ROOMS IN THIS CASE

- COORDINATE YR POWER PANEL

MIKE ANDER/SUSSEX - GOOD WORK GOING AHEAD

ACTON MONITOR - WITH EXIT STRATEGY.

1600 WATCHING SCOTLAND INTERVIEW ^{NOT} ^{GOOD}

- ANNOUNCED RESOURCES + POW GOING IN TOWARDS

- MORE RESOURCES WERE MORE RESULTS

1621 POW # MONITOR TO CHASE 10-5 SPINER

TODAY, TOMORROW

OPP 42

+ SUSSEX 30

POC 30

YORK 30

OPS 55

CANON 32

QUINN 41

190

1630 ALEX + PHIL - RCMP WATCH ON ROOMS FOR

- THEY ^{INITIALLY} INTERVIEW IN TACTICAL PLAN.

MOVED TO NA

- PLAN IN 24H.

- SCAND + CRIMINAL PLAN.

1709 CAN UNINITIAL

OPS - 4 PEOPLE LEFT 60 MIN 8 POC(22) QRT

- Accommodation - ✓
- M1105 - ✓
- LOGISTICS - ✓
- ~~two~~ connections @ Arms + military
- SIT REP TO CRASH
- ARMS Arms + military
- 1 other man tomorrow + will be on a
- 2 more here TODAY service.

1925 10-8

2000 OFF

11 FRI Ery 22

Asgm - 8.40

12 + 13 Ery 22

NSD

14 MON Ery 22

- 9.40

15 THURS FRY 22

ACAD

S TAD only ✓

W SINGLES 7 ✓

A snow 4M ✓

V LOGS 5M ✓

L ✓ M 106300

0600 on SUP

0640 ATG ACAD H2 - WTD. 204

- MAIN ACAD BRICK MS on SUPPLY

0753 INTO POH SUPPLY 6000

TUSKMAN - TATY'S REPORT

- RUM TANNON ACAD + OMTL WORKING.

0822 PM OADM - POH COUNT OF OPERATIONS * *

0826 PM CHARLES MASON ACAD - NOTES FROM SUPPLY

CUTL WITH - NATIONAL DO WORK. GROUP.

1017 SHARON WTD POH SUPPLY 2000

- MURPHY IC CP
- WARM - TO MURPHY
- NO RUMOR TALK TUESDAY 0600. 724 m
- MONITORING? WHO? COMMAND (LATER), OPERATIVE CYCLES.
- PUT ONBOARD.
- CORRUPTO COMMS

- PHIL WALKER, CHASE & MURPHY TO PSY ROOMS TODAY.
- 037 m MURAL FOOTAGE FROM SPANISH TOWN WASHINGTON.

POW PLANNING GROUP

- ① RCMP OAGAN TPTADANT
 - ② RCMP CPL CHAMBERS MASON
 - ③ POOL SCOTT RADOVICH
 - ④ OPS PU MURPHY
 - ⑤ OPS P. RUMBER
 - ⑥ PPS DANIEL GRAM
 - ⑦ STEPHEN SUMNER - OTHUS KINE
 - ⑧ WILSON DAVID HONORS
 - ⑨ WALKER YIN SHIMON
 - ⑩ SUMNER DANIEL MURPHY
 - ⑪ RUMBER WALLACOURT (HALL)
- 1150 ~~NOTE~~ OF CONFERENCE MEETING 2024057

1200 CAG IN 026 SWIFT ON ACQUIS
ACQUIS, MURPHY, CHUCK, BROWN, JOE, STANLEY,
- DAVE - EAGLE - SYMBIONESE DIRECTOR CHIEF MURPHY.
TIM RUMBLE - CAG TALK

- PILOT NO RUMOR TALK TALK EAGLE
- PHIL + CHUCK MURPHY - SYMBIONESE DIRECTOR TO GO EARLY AM.
- 72 NR + OPERATION

- 1 AM 1 AM NOT SUNDAYING PER US TALK
MOS MURPHY 4057 - LOSS ROAD

0900 - Responding - Tach with chief party

- PO4 (Ambulance)

- out + ucast / tactical mission.

- 2nd AMU TO BE STAGED. VARIOUS.

SPAWER - PHIL + CRAIG - TWO EXAMINER CAMERAS.
UNIFORM CAMERAS OUT.

1309 INTO PO4 PLANNING ROOM.

- OPS MIC COMMENT - TAC

1347 10-21 FROM MYLORth PHIL SPOUSE.

SYNTHETIZATION PARTS

UPPER PO4 SUPPORT. ACTION ON PICKUP LOW EXPOSURE FIRST TWO FIGHT

- FAMILIAR JUST INTO ROOM GOING FIRST.

ORDER OF PRIORITY PO4 →

NICHOLAS

RUMBLE/CLASH

STAM

SMH

LAST (TO SUMMIT)

UNIFORM

1410 SPAWER INTO PO4 PLANNING ROOM.

① SYNTHETIZATION → CYCLO - PROSE RESOURCES. OPS OUT.
+ INCREASED POLICE RESOURCES. NOW TO TRANS.

MIC BOARD

• BUILD PLANS / ^{ADJUST TOWNS} TOWNS

• CORPORATE CAMPS PLANS

• DUNGEON ACT THAT IS WHAT CHANGING - NOW.

• RESOURCE HATCH.

② ACTION ON PO4 COM

③ UNIFORM POST.

★ FIRSTY MOVING - DONE FOR IT.

1515 DRth FAMILIAR WITH MIC'S - GERM + CAMERAS
CAMERAS - OPS, ON, GUR, DUNGEON OPS.

* NOT MOVING IN MY OPINION.

1530 344 u. Planning room.

- RUDS OF MATHS AT Bldg Program by RUDS

1606 Sub code RUDS RUDS.

- 2-300 SRS. CFS RUDS

Q WHAT DO we need RUDS

Q RUDS 14 SRS

- RUDS - 5

- OPD - 1

- OPS - 1

- OWH - 1

- YOH - 1

- ODC - 1

4-2 M RUDS

4-2 M RUDS

2-1 M RUDS

4-2 RUDS / OTH RUDS.

POST 8 HOURS

1635 Planning room AD

1705 DATA BASED & RUDS RUDS 1900

1900 M RUDS RUDS

PHIL LOU on CMS

CMS

OPD / CMS

TH RUDS

SRS

RUDS

A. FUDS

CMS RUDS

CMS

24 SRS RUDS

24 H RUDS

CMS

MONITORING

CMS

12-24-36

POST

~ SRS RUDS

* EMPA - Canyon report with additional inputs.
 - Discussion @ P47L - Noi exclusion zone
 2/00 OFF

16

WOD

FA

22

ACW

S TAD

OCH L

W COG

M L

Q ADY

TAD L

V COG

SAD >

C /

M11 LOG BOOK.

0600 ON NUP

0645 @ ACW HQ. INTO POH Planning room

0720 - SAND OUT. PCT. MESSAGES TO THE Planning Group. RELOCATION FROM CHECK WORK.

- AC56 WADTAD.

- AC50 MESSAGES ACT POC'S.

- AC50 EMPA

0815 @ PLANNING GROUP.

0833 DAVE HOPKINS / ROSS + 1 - POC + FOR 1 POC +
 SENT TO XPRON. MARY (MOC), COMMUNIC. ETC.
 UNIT KID 3 LOU

HARRY now REU

- GUTTOH

DPP ONS now

MFLAY COMMUN

ACW

OPP

OPS

HILLMAN

STAN

GARR

- IC - MFLAY.

TAD

FRANKS

GIBBY

ANAS

IN - STANIZATION PLAN

0915 [REDACTED] → INTOL - CIO/CIB-

ACTING ON STAND TO FINISH

- SPMST

- 123 OPS MAX IN COLG.

1049 10-21 XASAR CAMPA

- INPUT NO. WADSON OPERATION

- SMT - 1 FORDY NO FOR ONLY SMOLO AND

- NOTICE ON A HIGHWAY - STOPPED at
- POL - HOT IN 30 MIN OTH - WORKING WORK
- WDP MANDATE 6016 - SLOW + NOT WORKING
- NO CHARGE

AN - FORCE RESCUE - 1 RD TRY / SLOW + 240

1110 1 ATING CP XASID - FULL BRIDGES

- 1 ID FORDY 1540. FURTHER DISCUSSION

1132 IN POLY PLANNING ROOM

EMERGENCIES ACT

2(1) PROHIBITION PUBLIC ASSEMBLY

A - SERIOUS OBSTRUCTION OF THE MOVEMENT OF PERSONS
OR GOODS ON THE HIGHWAYS INT. WITHIN THE

5.10

ACTION

4.1 A PERSON MUST NOT INTERFERE WITH THE
TRAFFIC OR ASSEMBLY OF 2(1)
IS A PUBLIC PLACE.

THREATEN CHARGE WORKING - TRAFFIC LITENS + WORKING

- [REDACTED] NAME CLAIM - 5/50T ^{ANY} ^{WORK}

1200 SNOTE 2 SOTAS

1200 JUDGE ACTS AS: ULRT VOTED CLAIM

1240 1021 STH MUBBLO AS: IN MUBBLO MUBT

RULES OF MUBBLO - STH @ SNOTE

- POL MANDOR ^{SECTOR} ¹⁰⁴ ^{CONSUMER} ^{CONSUMER} / C. SNOTE

- 8-200-2000 3

- FORDY - NO.

- STH @ CHARGE - IN THE ISSUE RESOLUTION - SNOTE
SNOTE TO ACTS.

1445 DC RINGS POLS WORKS ON RINGS - 1 SNOTE WORK
1 DAY

1536 SNOTE TO THE LOP (POL ALM ASSUMER)
40F / RULE OF MUBBLO

- MUBBLO SNOTE

- MUBBLO SNOTE

1554 STH @ JOP MUBBLO WORK - MUBBLO WORK

Will attend in w/out 40F

- C.P.

- 1130 @ CHILDS.

1926 A. F. M. A. C. P.

- Tomorrow Acting on discussion and some
ACW uniform.

- Review internal info/minutes

* I continue to have BSSE @ authorities.
10 same to (Columbus) for completion.
+ decision.

2000 OFF

17

TUES

Fri

21

ACW

UNIFORMS COMING

1830 on duty

1900 @ ACW HQ into CP.

- meet @ 5:00 PM.

- Still waiting on new hardware

1951 SCARF - H. uniform outfit. For notes

→ Any further notes for no more/only

① SIT RO Tumb?

② # ARE

SKARIZATA - ACTION on - information

0137 Pou/HAC PUM out to PROG, CASH + 2M

0217 ALUMIN 2016H - 2:10 CHAM. CAROLY

2 u MS HAUTE RINGS

12/11/1995

0738 ROTATIONS

- ASSIST @ ORIGINATOR AS PHASO 7 minutes

- 10-8

0900 OFF

18

FRI

FRI

22

RCMD HQ

9 TRD

Ody ✓

W COS

3 ✓

A grow/114

FAZ ✓

V 605

SM X

L

MIL 1063054

1830 on duty

1900 @ RCMD CP

- SPMBOR still in counter

- SIT. Activities for ME

- ADDON MADS - OS-SA from which MABCO70

STABO'S SARD

1950 SCIBO unannounced - 500 SCIBO NOTES

ROULET NOTES - 1000

1500

0900 RCMD HQ NOTES

2100 OFF

S	940	OK	✓
W	CLAR/COR	g	✓
B	SCUSA/10	TR	✓
L	605	SL	✓
L	/	ML	LOG 3005

1435 ATB RCW HQ

- 4710726 2nd STREET CAMPING

1436 502/35 unknown - good notes

TOWNS - 36 towns 38 Gibson

ARREST - 110 For F.B.I. 4/8/52 123

~~2070 OL Gorb AC-Pol = NW~~

Ques GCE

20 gm King 22

HM 10-21 SENSITIVE - UNCLASSIFIED (downgraded) SENSITIVE TO 12/1/92

счёт. 1 счётчик

1. One HOTAIR (5135) TO GRAM. COUNT TO ML. PAUL OF 5 ml.

11 (APRIL) JAN, JOHN: APR, 7, 1966 77th POW CAMP

JOF. MR. A CUF CALL @ 1800

1800 call us today (a number)

$$- \text{DAV} / \text{JOB} + \text{DAVE}$$

250 mcm

250000

- 1 ASIAN BOY COMMUNIST THREAT

✓ WASH SOLUTION COMES

~~I AM WRITING COMPLAIN~~

21 Mar Feb 22

CP @ ACMD HQ - most by 0900 tomorrow

126510 C. P. 3000 2000000 P. 04 INFO.

14. DOU - Composite Plant 2 - A104A

① Total for numbers, all groups, 1000000 0 1000

② Estimated # for this morning on 1000000

terminum - OPP (49) 12 51

LOW MAT on 5000 34

OPS 5000-34

WOMAN - OIP, OPS 50, LOW 5000 55

- 450000

- POC OACP 1-TEL 100

1A - 1000000

SPH @ 1000000 1000000 1000000 1000000 1000000

22

TEL 05

FEB

22

POU COMMISSION

0800 ON 1000

0840 AT5 BY COMB

SOC 25 - CC 035000

POU - 52 ALPHA + 2000 + I @ CP

EXCLUSION - PLOW TO 1000, 1000000 TO 1000000

SOLAR - 1000000/1000000 TO 1000000

SPACED - PLOW/1000000

- 1000000 1000000

PSU 1

VIAGRA - 1000000 (0000 1000000)

* ① NOT 1000000

② MISSION 1000 34 OPS SUPPORT ✓

1000 10-8 BY

1030 AT5 LOW HQ

- MOST ① CHIEF 1000000

1055 MC ALPHA 1000000 1000000 - 500000

1100 ALPHA 1000000 1000000 + 1000000

1145 1000000 1000000 1000000 1000000 1000000
TOMORROW 0700-0500: POU TO RESUME 1000000-1000000

1332 Out to ARM + SHAN CC SHAN, WASH, TENTS
- NOW MOVE FORWARD.

1378 Out to ALPHA COMPANY RE: BOFCAMP/PROSECOS
ACCESS LOTTER TO WOLCOSTA ST

1550 10-5 SPANGLER + OPS A. F. CAMP/OPS - POY
STOOD DASH OFFSHORE 1600.

- MYAL - ROS MICHUELE; NOTIFIED ALPHA

1555 Out OUT V4 ALPH COMPANY/ST. SHAN'S
1635 10-8

1715 OFF ONLY

23

WED

FEB

22

MTH

S 8-16

OCY

✓

RR LIGHT

W snow

M

✓

M slush/snow

T/2

X

L WOG

S/14

X

L /

ML

106 3004

0800 ON MTH MTH

HOMER TO SRV

- mm - CHICAGO

- MTH

- NOTO BOOK INSERTS

ADD TO NOTO BOOK →

① V4 PLW = 508 PAGES 30-45

② OPS DRAFT QRT POY

③ AUTHORITY.

/



EAST REGION PUBLIC ORDER OPERATIONS PLAN FREEDOM CONVOY JAN-FEB 2022

Prepared by	A/Supt Michael Francis
Occurrence Number	RM22009444
Registry Number	22-59
IFIS Cost Code	837316 approver Elizabeth Belanger
Date	January 29 th to TBD
V2 Update	30 Jan 22
V3 Update	06 Feb 22
V4 Update	22 Feb 22

Confidential OPP POU Operational Plan
29th January to TBD 2022 A/Supt Michael Francis #8849

SITUATION AND TIMELINES

Freedom Convoy (French: *Convoi de la Liberté*) is an ongoing protest in Canada against COVID-19 vaccine requirements for truckers to re-enter the country by land introduced by the government of Canada on January 15, 2022. Originally composed of several routes traversing all of the Canadian provinces, the truck convoys began to converge on Ottawa January 28th, 2022, with a rally at Parliament Hill. The trucking convoys were then joined by pedestrian protesters. The protest continued into February. Protesters had stated that they will not leave until all COVID-19 restrictions and mandates have been repealed, and some have called for the federal government to be overthrown.

28/29th January 2022 Parliamentary Protective Services requested OPP Public Order support. Two OPP Sections were assembled and provided the necessary public order support. Primary objective was the West Block Building.

30th January to 17 February 2022 OPP Provided continuous public order support to the Ottawa Police Service at their request.

The City of Ottawa, as well as the Province of Ontario have declared a State of Emergencies as a direct result of the Freedom Convoy movement. The Government of Canada enacted the Emergencies Act. In Ottawa, the protest activity had been ongoing since Jan 28, 2022, and had evolved into an occupation, with large trucks blocking a large portion of the downtown core. The area bounded by Wellington St, Elgin St, Albert St and Bay St is the geographic hub of the Freedom Convoy occupation. Wellington St in front of Parliament Hill has become the staging point of the organizers, where they have erected a shelter, and soundstage. Approximately 500 trucks were estimated to be in the downtown core.

14th February 2022

The Unified Command Centre was established. A Concept of Operations was established and an action on plan was initiated. The actions on plan began with securing the downtown core, establishing a secure area, an exclusion zone and strategic checkpoints throughout the city to prevent any further demonstrators enter the area.

February 18/19th 2022

The UCC launched an operation with the intent to clear the roadways in the city of Ottawa and return the streets/city to a state of normalcy. This was accomplished through Public Order Engagement, Tactical Engagement, Investigative Support, Traffic/Towing Support and regular Police Operations Support. In the evening of February 20th, 2022, the ICR had accomplished its Actions On by completing the concept of operations.

POU Members: 703 from across Canada

Arrests: 196

Vehicle Towed: 115

At this time, there remains multiple satellite posts around the city of Ottawa which is housing hundreds of trucks that are associated to the Freedom Convoy.

Confidential OPP POU Operational Plan
29th January to TBD 2022 A/Supt Michael Francis #8849

20th February 2022- Present: OPP Continue to provide continuous public order support to the Ottawa Police Service at their request.

This operational plan aims to ensure the safe and successful deployment of police resources.

MISSION STATEMENT

The OPP will provide Public Order Support to the Ottawa Police Service. It is the role of the OPP to keep the peace, enforce legislation while respecting Charter Rights to peaceful assembly and freedom of speech. Public safety is paramount.

EXECUTION: Concept of Operations

The OPP supports the inherent right of the citizens of Ontario to engage in lawful activity. The OPP recognizes and respects the freedom of assembly and speech guaranteed within the Charter of Rights and Freedoms. The OPP recognizes the interests of all involved parties. The OPP will engage pro-actively with policing partners, ministry stakeholders and all communities to ensure a safe and secure environment for all participants.

Public safety is the priority and we intend to ensure that this priority is served in the best way possible and will respond to any issues in an appropriate and professional manner. The OPP is responsible for maintaining public peace and public safety. We will act to preserve both in support of OPS.

Issues arising as a result of persons or groups exercising their democratic rights in a peaceful manner that does not pose significant hardships on others or a risk to public safety shall be addressed at the lowest competent level.

MAIN ACTION PLAN

The OPP POU section will be deployed to support OPS at the direction of the POU Commander, in consultation with the Section Commander.

- OPS SMEAC for QRT response to convoys entering the City of Ottawa attached.

IMMEDIATE ACTION PLAN

POU Sections will deploy (Hard or Soft Tac) as directed by the POU Commander. LRAD usage will be at the direction of the POU Commander.

Administration

Use of Force Policy

POU members are in a supportive role to OPS operations under the OPP POU Section Commander. POU deployment strategy shall follow the gradual application of force policy in dealing with crowd related issues. The following directions are applicable within the guidelines of the Police Services Act and OPP policy.

- Members shall exercise personal control and not be drawn to personal confrontations.

Confidential OPP POU Operational Plan
29th January to TBD 2022 A/Supt Michael Francis #8849

Transportation

- Transportation by Section will be by OPP vehicles, preferably quad cab pick-ups or vans.

RMS: RM22009444

DAR Registry: 22-59

Cost Code: 837316 Approver A/Insp Elizabeth Belanger

Briefings: Squad leaders will be briefed by Section Commanders at the Brookstreet.

Command, Control & Communications

Command Post:

Unified Command Post: RCMP Headquarters 73 Leikin Dr, Ottawa

Uniform CP: NCRCC 1426 St Joseph Blvd, Ottawa

Contact List

Strategic Commander	Supt Craig Abrams
Public Order Commander	A/Supt Michael Francis
Advisor	TBD
Section Commander ALPHA	A/Supt Shawn Nash
ALPHA Section Lead	A/Sgt Brad Milburn

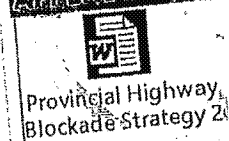
COMMUNICATION PLANS

- POU shall operate on OPP TAIT Portable Channel 11 or 2TAC06 VR03
- POU A Command "Alpha Command"
- *Additional per squad see attached ALPHA & BRAVO Lists

APPENDIX A - ALPHA

**Roster to be provided to POU members by the identified Section Lead

APPENDIX B - Provincial Highway Blockade Strategy & Framework



Provincial Highway
Blockade Strategy 21

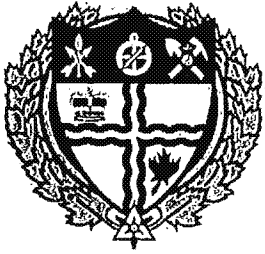


Framework.pdf

APPENDIX C - BRIEFING NOTES

- OPP Aviation as required- identified by the POU Commander
- POIB and PLT are engaged in this event
- Corporate Communications engaged with OPS

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL



**OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
SERVICE DE POLICE D'OTTAWA**

*Working together for a safer community
La sécurité de notre communauté, un travail d'équipe*

2022

**Quick Response To Mobile Convoy
2022**

**POU
Appendix**

A/S/Sgt Flanagan #9523

Emergency Services Unit

02/22/2022

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

1.0 SITUATION

Freedom Convoy (French: *Convoi de la Liberté*) is an ongoing protest in Canada against COVID-19 vaccine requirements for truckers to re-enter the country by land introduced by the government of Canada on January 15, 2022. Originally composed of several routes traversing all of the Canadian provinces, the truck convoys converged on Ottawa on January 29, 2022, with a rally at Parliament Hill.^[16] The trucking convoys were then joined by pedestrian protesters.^[6] The protest continued into February.^{[17][18][19]} Protesters have stated that they will not leave until all COVID-19 restrictions and mandates have been repealed, and some have called for the federal government to be overthrown.^[20]

Both Canada and the United States accommodated unvaccinated cross-border truckers with an exemption from the new COVID-19 regulations implemented by both countries in the fall of 2021, to prevent supply chain disruptions. The exemptions for Canadian truckers ended on January 15, 2022, and the United States Department of Homeland Security exemption ended a week later on January 22, 2022.

The Canadian Trucking Alliance (CTA) estimates that 85% of the 120,000 Canadian truck drivers are already vaccinated against COVID-19,^[21] and that these mandates would potentially impact 26,000 of the 160,000 drivers in both the United States and Canada who regularly cross the border.^[22]

The convoy has been condemned by trucking industry groups,^{[23][24]} and the Canadian Trucking Alliance reported that a large number of protesters had no connection to trucking.^[25] On January 27, Prime Minister Trudeau said that almost 90% of Canadians were vaccinated, as were many truckers in Canada, and that a "small fringe minority of people" in the convoy do not "represent the views of Canadians."^[26] A January 29 CTA statement cautioned the public that a "great number of protestors" with no connection to the trucking industry, "have a separate agenda beyond a disagreement over cross border vaccine requirements."

The City of Ottawa, as well as the Province of Ontario have declared a State of Emergency as a direct result of the Freedom Convoy movement. In Ottawa, the protest activity has been ongoing since Jan 28, 2022, and has evolved into an occupation, with large trucks blocking a large portion of the downtown core. The area bounded by Wellington St, Elgin St, Albert St and Bay St is the geographic hub of the Freedom Convoy occupation. Wellington St in front of Parliament Hill has become the staging point of the organizers, where they have erected a shelter, and soundstage.

There remains over 500 trucks in the downtown core.

*UPDATED:

The Unified Command Centre was established on February 14th, 2022. A Concept of Operations was established and an action on plan was initiated. The actions on plan began with securing the downtown core, establishing a secure area, an exclusion zone and strategic checkpoints throughout the city to prevent any further demonstrators enter the area.

On February 18th, 2022, the UCC launched an operation with the intent to clear the roadways in the city of Ottawa and return the streets/city to a state of normalcy. This was accomplished through Public Order Engagement, Tactical Engagement, Investigative Support, Traffic/Towing Support and regular Police Operations Support. In the evening of February 20th, 2022, the ICR had accomplished its Actions On by completing the concept of operations.

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

At this time, there remains multiple satellite posts around the city of Ottawa which is housing hundreds of trucks that are associated to the Freedom Convoy.

2.0 MISSION

The mission is to intercept and assist traffic with any convoys that are associated to the "Freedom Convoy" that attempts to re-enter the city of Ottawa and provide Police, assisting agencies and members of the public with a safe environment.

3.0 EXECUTION

Public Order Units will utilize convoy capabilities and respond to the requests of the UCC and attend the area as requested.

POU will respond at a Level 1 response and they will have a level 2 response capability by accessing the needed equipment from their vehicles.

PUBLIC ORDER UNIT (POU):

Phase 1:

A request for Police Liaison Teams (PLT) to attend and lead the initial engagement. PLT to be assisted by soft hats QRT response.

Phase 2:

POU teams to attend and stage nearby the requested area. One POU section to assess and the remaining POU sections to remain at the exclusion zone to hold a POU posture in the downtown area.

Phase 3:

Should PLT negotiations fail and the order is given to enforce any Federal, Provincial or Municipal Statutes, Public order will call upon soft hats to be utilized as HOT members, Tactical will be enacted, Investigations will be enacted, Traffic/Towing will enacted and all other needed assets will be enacted.

Phase 4:

POU will form a line, the POU commander will determine from the front or rear, based on overall intelligence, on-ground intelligence and taking into advisory knowledge they will systematically advance forward one truck at a time. This slow and methodical approach will allow Tactical to engage and clear the trucks of any threats and enforce arrests.

Phase 5:

POU will assist in cordoning off the area and allowing the Tow plan to enact providing a safe working environment for the traffic and tow operators.

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

Phase 6:

Demobilization phase, the site can be managed and turned over to soft hats and POU can return to their staging area at the exclusion zone.

Level 3 (Hard tac) contingency:

The POU team staged at the exclusion zone will be the Level 3 option. They would be an approximate 60 minute response time.

Debrief and Accountability:

Each respective POU service will report back to the POU commander with a sit rep. Reporting the following;

Debrief:

- Any Injuries
- Any Equipment Issues
- Any Operational Issues
- Lessons Learned

Accountability (equipment return):

- Weapons
- Munitions
- Tools
- MK-9
- Cold Fire
- Communications
- Vehicle

4.0 ADMINISTRATION

Uniform / Equipment

POU members will be deployed in Soft Tac Level 1, High Visibility Public Order Vest with name tag affixed to it with embroidered Velcro name tag, and issued MK-9 or Cold Fire.

Weapons availability

4 x 37mm ARWEN (rubber baton round)- standard and reduced energy

C/S Gas:

- Jet Lite hand launched grenade

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

- CS Muzzle blast

O/C:

- Instantaneous Flameless expulsion hand launched grenade
- MK-9 cannisters

Smoke

- Jet Lite white smoke hand launched Grenade

POU plastic batons (24") and shields

Fire Suppressant Capability

- 65 x 13.5 oz personal Cold Fire Canisters
- 6 x vehicle mounted 1.5L Cold Fire extinguisher
- FSU equipped with Cold Fire backpack reservoirs and 2 x 200 ft of hose that can be hooked up to standard hydrant.

Meals

Meals will be provided as required by logistical support members, dependant upon duration.

Vehicles

- Each POU service will assign team vehicles
- Special Constable will have Prisoner Transport Vehicles

Radio Communications

Operational Channel: Special 3

Command Net for POU: ESU 1

Each Service: Simplex

Use Of Force

If any force is used as per the standards of the Province. The POU Commander will submit one team report for each POU section.

5.0 COMMAND AND CONTROL

The incident commander for this event will be Supt. XXX.

A/S/Sgt Avery Flanagan will be the Ottawa Police Public Order Commander.

Each service will provide a Public Order Commander.

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

Each service will have a Section Commander that reports to the Public Order Commander.

Each service will follow their own respective deployment model and chain of command within.

6.0 AUTHORITIES

Any participant that does not leave voluntarily will be detained and investigated for the Criminal Code offence of Mischief. Anyone who interferes with police members engaged in the lawful execution of their duties must be arrested for obstructing police.

Summary of Provincial and Federal Emergency Authorities



Provincial Regulations
*Provincial Infrastructure and Highways Regulation (O. Reg. 71/22) under the
 Emergency Management and Civil Protection Act*

Summary of the Order

No one shall:

- impede entrance, exit, or ordinary use of critical infrastructure*
- directly or indirectly impede entrance, exit, or ordinary use of critical infrastructure
- Assist anyone engaged in these activities, including supplying fuel or other materials
- impede entrance, exit, or ordinary use of any highway, walkway or bridge to:
 - prevent delivery of essential goods or services
 - severely disrupt economic activity
 - cause a serious interference with safety, health, or well-being of public

Individuals shall:

- Comply promptly with a given order.

Definitions

Critical infrastructure includes: 400-series highways; airports; hospitals; infrastructure facilities for the supply of water, gas, sanitation and telecommunications; bridges; locations where COVID-19 vaccines are administered; ports; power generation and transmission facilities; railways.

Federal Regulations
Emergency Measures Regulations under Emergencies Act

Summary of the Order

No one shall:

- participate in a public assembly ("breach-of-peace assembly") that may reasonably be expected to lead to a breach of the peace, such as:
 - the serious disruption of the movement of persons or goods
 - serious interference with trade
 - interference with the functioning of critical infrastructure
 - threats or acts of serious violence against persons or property
- Cause a minor (under 18) to participate in a breach-of-peace assembly
- Cause a minor to travel to or within 500 metres of an area where a breach-of-peace assembly is taking place.
- Enter Canada as a foreign national with the intent to participate in or facilitate a breach-of-peace assembly.
- Travel to or within an area where a breach-of-peace assembly is taking place.

Individuals shall:

- Render essential goods and services for the removal, towing and storage of any vehicle, equipment, structure or other object that is part of a blockade as requested by:
 - the Minister of Public Safety and Emergency Preparedness
 - the Commissioner of the RCMP or a person acting on their behalf

Definitions

Critical infrastructure includes: airports, heliports, harbours, ports, railway stations, railways, tramway lines, bus stations, bus depots, truck depots; infrastructure for the supply of utilities such as water, gas, sanitation and telecommunications; international and interprovincial bridges and crossings; power generation and transmission facilities; hospitals and locations where COVID-19 vaccines are administered; trade corridors and international border crossings, including ports of entry, ferry

Summary of Provincial and Federal Emergency Authorities



	terminals, customs offices, bonded warehouses, and sufferance warehouses.
Exemptions - The Order does not impact impediments that are trivial, transient, minor in nature or one that can be easily avoided. - The exemption applies to highways, but not critical infrastructure.	Exemptions The regulation does not pertain to: - individuals who reside, work or is moving through an assembly area for reasons other than to participate in or facilitate the assembly; - Individuals who are acting with the permission of a peace officer or the Minister of Public Safety and Emergency Preparedness; - a peace officer; or - an employee or agent of the government of Canada or a province who is acting in the execution of their duties.
Enforcement Orders Police officer with reasonable grounds may: - order the individual to cease - order a group of individuals (more than one) to disperse - order removal of any object (including a vehicle) put in place at any time - remove the object if the individual does not comply. Following removal of a motor vehicle in contravention with the Order, officers will submit an Emergencies Order Form, after which the Registrar or Deputy Registrar of the Ministry of Transportation may cancel or suspend: - Commercial Vehicle Operator's Registration (CVOR) certificates; - Drivers Licences (DL) (whether Ontario licences or out of province licences); and - Commercial and Passenger Vehicle plates. Object Removal - Objects (including vehicles) removed may be detained and stored for the duration of the Order. - Costs and charges associated with removal and storage become a debt due and/or a lien. - Any person reasonably qualified to assist in removal, detention or storage is authorized to perform such activities if requested by an officer.	Enforcement Orders Police officers may: - Take the necessary measures to ensure the compliance with these regulations. - Take the necessary measures to ensure compliance with any provincial or municipal laws. - Allow for the prosecution for failure to comply.

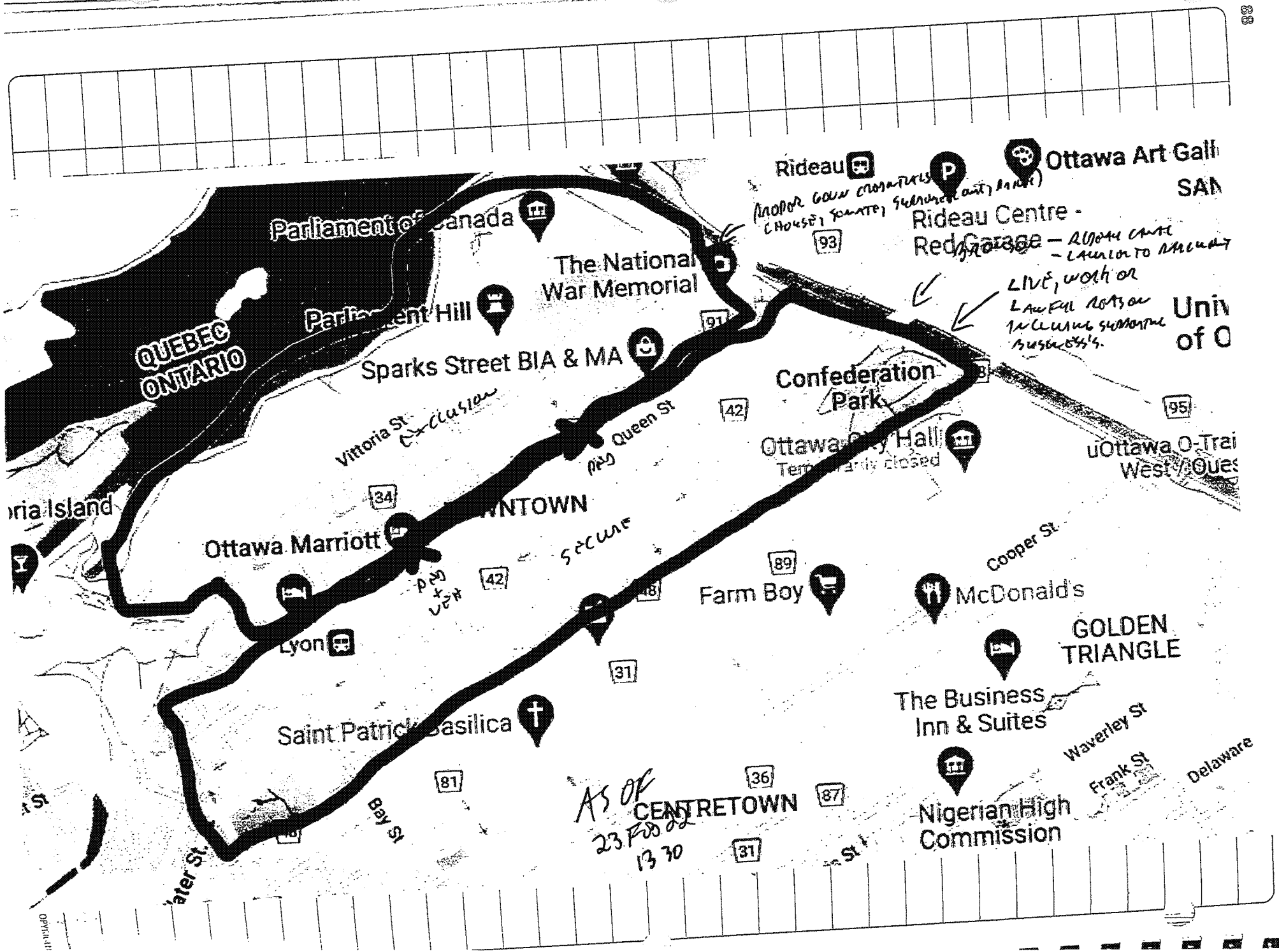
Summary of Provincial and Federal Emergency Authorities



Officers must make reasonable efforts to notify the owner of removal and storage.	
Penalties for failure to comply Officers can: • issue a ticket for a set fine amount ◦ Fail to comply (individual): \$750 ◦ Fail to comply (corporation): \$1,000 ◦ Obstruct any person exercising a power in accordance with the order: \$1,000 ◦ Obstruct any person performing a duty in accordance with the order: \$1,000 • serve a summons under Part I of the <i>Provincial Offences Act</i> (POA) • lay information under Part III of the POA ◦ Maximum penalties upon court conviction: \$100,000 and one year imprisonment	Penalties for failure to comply For offences under the act, individuals can either face: On summary of conviction: • a fine not exceeding five hundred dollars • imprisonment not exceeding six months • both a fine and imprisonment On indictment: • a fine not exceeding five thousand dollars • imprisonment not exceeding five years • both a fine and imprisonment
Authorities not provided • The regulation and act do not create powers of arrest.	Authorities not provided • The regulation and act do not create powers of arrest. • The OPP has the authority to act to prevent breaches of the injunction or the commission of offences. It has the authority to regulate traffic and prevent vehicular access to downtown Ottawa for those purposes. ◦ The OPP can rely upon its common law authorities for this purpose or can rely on Section 10 (1) of the Regulation.

The emergency-related federal and provincial acts, orders and regulations **do not** create powers of arrest. Officers must consider the totality of the circumstances to determine if an authority to arrest exists under other the *Criminal Code* or another act. Others to consider:

- Mischief - *Criminal Code* Section 430(1)
- Obstructing Police – *Criminal Code* Section 139 (1).
- Identification on Failure to Surrender Licence – *Highway Traffic Act* 33(3)
- Breach of a Court Order – *Criminal Code* Section 127
- Intimidation by blocking or obstructing a highway – *Criminal Code* Section 423 (1) (g)



QUEBEC
ONTARIO

Parliament of Canada

Parliament Hill

The National War Memorial

Sparks Street BIA & MA

Rideau

Ottawa Art Gall

Rideau Centre -
Red Garage

LIVE, work or
LAURENCE ROSSON
IN CLINICAL SUPPORT
BUSINESS

Univ
of O

Confederation
Park

Ottawa City Hall
Temporarily closed

Ottawa O-Train
West / Queens

Ottawa Marriott

Farm Boy

McDonald's

GOLDEN
TRIANGLE

The Business
Inn & Suites

Nigerian High
Commission

Saint Patrick's Basilica

CENTRETOWN

AS OF
23 Feb 02
13 30

Delaware

CHRONO

A/Supt Francis Chrono

27Jan	Assigned to POU Planning by Alakas. PPS 2 Sections
28Jan	Reece Parliament Hill
29/30Jan	Section Commander ALPHA PPS Jurisdiction. 2 Sections on Parliament Hill
	Scribe Darragh
31Jan/01Feb	Section Commander ALPHA OPS Jurisdiction. 1 Section Ottawa
	Scribe Darragh
	Alakas reassign me to advisory role & Thomas as well request I FU with Deputy Ferg
02Feb	Advisor Deputy Ferguson request advisor planning. Adv Younan engaged.
	Work with Craig Command Structure
03Feb	Advisor OACP EPC Meetings
04Feb	Advisor Meet with POU Planning Group and Uniform Staging. EPC Meeting
05Feb	Advisor attend Uniform Briefing first provincial deployment. Call with FSB Planning group identify significant issues.
06Feb	Off
07/08Feb	Section Commander ALPHA OPS Jurisdiction. 1 Section Ottawa
	Scribe Todd
09/10Feb	IRPT - Assigned to Integrated Response Planning Team
11-14Feb	Off
15/16Feb	POU Planning Team
17-19Feb	Unified Command
	Scribe Wannamaker
20/21Feb	Off
22Feb	POU Commander RCMP HQ
23Feb	ERHQ Admin Day
24-27Feb	Anticipated POU Commander 24-26 Feb MR

23Feb Noted: The OPS Mission Statement: To ensure the removal of protesters in the area of the blockades in relation to the "Freedom Convoy 2022", this will be achieved by securing, isolating and evacuating persons within the designated blockade zones. To ensure the safe detention and arrests of any participants taken into custody. Ensure public and police safety.

23Feb Noted OPS Intent- The intent of the plan is to restore law and order and flow of traffic in area affected by the convoy blockades in the City of Ottawa using the authorities granted to peace officers in the Province of Ontario.

POU RULES OF ENGAGEMENT – DECISION MATRIX

ACTION	POU Member	POU Section Commander	POU Commander	Major Incident Commander(s)	Strategic Commander(s)
Rule of Engagement					
POU Soft Tac Level Deployment					
POU Intermediate Level Deployment					
POU Hard Tac Deployment					
Shield / Baton Strike					
MK9 (OC spray)					
Muzzle blast – OC /CS/ Smoke (ARWEN/ Gas Gun)					
Muzzle blast – OC /CS/ Smoke (ARWEN/ Gas Gun)					
Exigent Circumstances					
Extended Range Impact (ARWEN)					
Extended Range Impact (ARWEN)					
Exigent Circumstances					
Distraction Device Grenade (Mini Bang/ Tear Ball (CS))					
Distraction Device Grenade (Mini Bang/ Tear Ball (CS))					
Exigent Circumstances					
Hand Held Grenade (M.A.D.)- (CS/OS/Smoke)					
Extended Range launched Grenade (CS/OS/Smoke)					
Passive Arrest					
Small Scale Arrest (1-3)					
Medium Scale Detention/Arrest (4-10)					
Large Scale Detention/Arrest (11-30)					
POU Intervention Tactic *					
Light Medium ORT					
Direct Action Device Operation – Heavy ORT					
Use of Force					
Dispersion of Crowd – Unlawful Assembly /Riot					
Non-lethal / Mass Casualty					

Exigent Circumstances: Imminent risk to life or of serious injury

/ I – INFORMED

(*) – POU Intervention Tactic: Gordon, Channeling, Denying, Clearing wave, Breaking Contact

Francis, Michael (OPP)

From: Springer, Dave (OPP)
Sent: 23-Feb-22 11:07 AM
To: bells@ottawapolice.ca; bernierr@ottawapolice.ca; burnettp;
drummondr@ottawapolice.ca; fergusonp@ottawapolice.ca; Francis, Michael (OPP);
Harkins, Chris (OPP); kelly (k.bradshaw@rcmp-grc.gc.ca); michael duheme; Pardy,
Carson (OPP); phil.lue@rcmp-grc.gc.ca
Subject: 23Feb22 1030 Sit Rep

Please see 1030hrs Sit Rep for 23Feb22

Completed by: Dave SPRINGER

Approved: Insp Dave SPRINGER

SITUATION**ACTIONS TO DATE**

- POU OPS Section on ground today; OPP Section maintenance day
- ■ monitoring outer sites and appears that trucks are being serviced or waiting for other truckers to get their rigs and head out
- Intel monitoring the sites noting that they are dwindling in size confirming ■ observations – no known new issues – monitoring some subjects on-line but not action based
- Traffic – 3 heavy and 3 light tows available for quick response

ACTIONS TO BE COMPLETED**ISSUES**

- POU resourcing for weekend will be based on Intel – OPP/OPS with RCMP National available
- OPS/OPP Sections activated for Thursday through weekend
- OPS Tactical setting up for regular posture and will be staffed for support of POU if required
- PLT linking in and coordinating with Algonquin Nation for private smudging cleanse of Wellington on Thursday 24Feb22
- Crime planning for HOT teams and staging for the weekend based on Intel and actions being observed
- Slidell processing site for weekend will be set up for Friday/Saturday – if not warranted for Sunday – will stand it down
- Compressing secure zone further north to Queen for opening Thursday morning while keeping same number of QRT and ability to re-establish expanded zones if warranted

52 + 2 @ RCM HQ = 54

OPP PUBLIC ORDER SECTION "ALPHA"

24 - 25 February 2022

COMMAND - Call Sign "ALPHA COMMAND"

1	SECTION COMMANDER Insp. Shawn NASH	10321		WR
2	SECTION LEAD A/S/Sgt. Brad MILBURN	9467		ER
3	PC Jarrett RUTLEDGE (scribe)	14744		ER
4	PC Darin CHAPLIN (video)	10821		ER

SQUAD 1- Call Sign "ALPHA ONE"

1	PC Sebastien LAMARCHE	11236		ER
2	PC Danny RODRIGUES	11262		ER
3	PC Jeff COLE	12636		ER
4	PC Todd STERRITT	8389		ER
5	PC Martyn CURRAN	10679		ER
6	PC Dave LADD	13012		ER
7	PC Dominique SAUVE	10525		ER
8	PC Greg DUCLOS	12076		ER

SQUAD 2- Call Sign "ALPHA TWO"

1	Sgt Dan LONEY	8355		ER
2	PC Matt VERDONE	12513		ER
3	PC JM BARONETTE	11921		ER
4	PC Josh TODD	14277		ER
5	PC Brian JOHNSON	12469		ER
6	PC Chris COLTON	12799		ER
7	PC Jon BRAY	12297		ER
8	PC Brent DARRAUGH	10680		ER

SQUAD 3 - Call Sign "ALPHA THREE"

1	PC Stef RACINE - SL	11718		CR
2	PC Jeff QUINLAN	14187		CR
3	PC Keith LINDLEY	15199		CR
4	PC Richard BOYD	12427		CR
5	PC Cordel STULTIENS	14469		CR
6	PC Grant GELDENHUYS	12459		CR
7	Sgt Katherine ROSS	12546		CR
8	PC Carrie LANNING	8652		CR

Squad 4 – Call Sign "ALPHA FOUR"

1	Sgt. Keith NICOLLE - SL	11012		NER
2	PC D. NAGTEGAAL	13998		NER
3	PC D. GREEN	12529		NER
4	PC Jason DIAS	13652		NER
5	PC E. TRIPP	12393		NER
6	PC Nick CHAPMAN	13513		NER
7	PC Dave LALONDE	12832		NER
8	PC Ray FORTIN	12413		NER

SQUAD 5 - Call Sign "ALPHA FIVE"

1	PC Kent SLOMKE - SL	11966		NWR
2	PC Ryan PAYNE	14892		NWR
3	PC Troy RUBACH	14569		NWR
4	PC Amy SLOAN	13890		NWR
5	PC Myles BENNETT	12053		NWR
6	PC Keelan HALL	12196		NWR
7	PC Andrew YORKE	14921		NWR
8	PC Genevieve TREMBLAY	15240		NWR

LESS LETHAL (ARWEN) – Call Sign "ALPHA LESS LETHAL"

1	A/Sgt Trevor MACINNIS – SL – GAS/ARWEN	10509		ER
2	PC JF MELOCHE – GAS/ARWEN	12017		ER
3				
4				
5				

TEMS – Call Sign "ALPHA TEMS"

1	Dr. Andy REED - SL			FSB
2	TEMS ELLIS 21, 22, 23 Feb. TEMS PRANGER 24, 25 Feb. TEMS Monroe 26, 27 Feb.			FSB

LRAD - Call Sign "LRAD"

1	PC Dustin SHAW	12363		ER
2	PC Greg VERNEY	10347		ER

RPAS - Call Sign "RPAS"

1	PC Bob HAWN	11350		ER
2	PC Mike EVANS	12649		ER

1615 OTAP

1657 BO CFE - PUMP WITH WELDS BRANCHES SET AS OF 1700
+ ONTARIO WITH ALSO IN THE ITS STATE OF ONTARIO 1700

21

THURS

THURS

22

ACORD - FOR CANNING

G 8-16

609 ✓

W 600/5W

3 ✓

M 0.25

1/12 ✓

✓ 609

5/12 x

✓

MU 1000000.

0800 ON. NPM

0820 10-21 CANNON NO. 12100 OF BRANCHES SET.

- CANNON ROCKET CONSISTING OF ONLY 2001.

- ALL THE ABOVE TESTS - NOT DONE AS PER SET.

0845 ATG BY COMPTON - WITH 5 MILES

- NOT @ MATH/MICRO.



- ① NOTE 4004 INSERTS TO SECTION COMMAND
- ② OXPLAN EMERGENCY ACT'S OUT + PO TO LAMBER.
- ③ MISSION SMP → QAT
- ④ FORWARD STAGING → PLG + WORKER
- ⑤ DOWN ROOM LOC → CANTON.

— GROUP MAY NOW OBSERVATION.

TRAFFIC C — DOWN TO 417.

— WASHINGTON — CITY SAFETY PLAN.

0900 GMD @ A. PLAN.

— SAME MISSION PLAN OPS

— NOW INTO OPS

— DISCUSS. WORK INTO CITY. PCT — REVISION — PLAN

~~DO~~ — 10 3015 SMP.

TRAFFIC — A — WORKER TO CANTON INTO OPERATIONS
CMAE TO WORKER.

B — WORKER TO FORWARD

* * * C — WORKER TO LAMBER (CURRENT)

D — WORKER TO DOWN.

WORKER NOT DOWN TO PUBLIC LOT. SAFETY ISSUES.

CITY OF OXPLAN ADDRESS NOT SAFE ON WORKER.

WTOE — 100 VOT.

OXPLAN — 0900 — PLAN 1030 ISH

OPR — SAME WORK — 1330 ISH.

TRUCK — NATURAL / NR ON SPAN — 55

STATION — SAT TANK FOX PCT

0940 WORK PLAN, PLAN + SMP.

1028 ② PLAN ② C/P

— DISCUSS AUTHORITY ⑤ SAME + 94107.

— " ⑤ A. FORWARD

— OPR NOW NO AUTHORITY TO LAMBER ADDRESS.

— 1 10-21 MASH + ALL SMP. ↑

1049 PCT — WHITE LATE 30 MASH WORK + 2 30157 NO PLAN CONVOY

1108 PCT — SAME OR 30 MASH VOT, NO PLAN CONVOY.

- M300 WEST

- ~~MAN~~ MTE

- ACTHIS + COORD

1200 RUSSIAN OVERSSEY 5-9PM 100

[REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

[REDACTED]

1505 RAIN MTE

- NO ACTHIS RD: DUDOS MTE

- MTEHIS CP + MTECC

[REDACTED]

1600 4 MTE RAIN ACTHIS

- MTEHIS / CP

1620 10-8

1700 10-7 07PM RAIN

MAN

25

FRI

FRI

22

ACMD
POY COMPANY

1100 ON duty

1135 ATS ACMD

S TMD

Ody V ROADSIDE LIGHTS

W SNOW

M ✓

M SNOW

TMD ✓

V LOS

SRA X

C /

MIL LOG BOOK

NWR 4 MINS FLY OUT OIMR ALATUS

" " " 7 02 MMR "

NWR 2 MINS COLD VIB SEWAGE

1 TOSTED POSITIVE COLD

ENTIRE SQUAD HOLD BACK @ BROOKS RD. 10-5 MASH

SYNTH 10-5 SQUAD - CITE TO 131 QUEEN ST

- LOGISTICS RE: AUTOMATES.

1155 10-21 PM MASH

- LOOSE TO FLY NWR SQUAD OUT TOWN

- 1 IAK 1 FMS WITH TMT GET ROAD
TO COLL SO WD AFTER 1 SECTION.

1536 CANSOL 0410¹²⁰⁰ INTER COMM.

1/3 #s not seen.

From

348-3^{HR} POY →

Quality
REC 502C

TRUST + CONFIDENCE - WORKING HARDLY ON CIB

SWATHY - NRCC

RCMD - HQ CP SHUT DOWN.

1830 OUTLOT ON CIBS

- NO INTER ON ACT INFO TO SUPPORT

1910 10 →

2000 OFFLINE

26

SAT

FEB

22

RCMD HQ

POY COMMUN

1100 ON 1414

1120 ATS RCMD HQ

- INTO CP

- MOSSTGO ADMA MISSION / ASS 160000 WCHNCH

- MICH CONF 1414 TO 1700 CANCELLED

- 80 VOLT CAP04 1.5 HA PM ONMA / ON 0900 5015

Discuss @ 5:00 + 7:00

PO4 TO 35 STOOD DOWN 1800 - CARSON → OHIO

1423 E. note what/starts - 5:00 PM down PO4 1800

1509 MESSAGE TO MASH + MROCK

1800 OFF RUM + AMMOBILIZING

1624 10-21 GILLES LACHANCE

PLT LOG. 1528 SGT LACHANCE COMING TO PLT
THAT THE HAMST CARRY WAS EYES WFO.

PLT LOG 1554 PLT DISMISSED FROM SPANISH

10-21 JASON FRODOFF RE: MOLE

20 INDICATE OF ANYONE TO OCCUR.

INFO OUT NOT COMING STAY.

1715 10-31 PM LACHANCE - CONF MOLE

1720 AGU BOWEN

1800 5:00 PM 1:00 PM

1810 10-8

1800 OFF RUM.

27

Sun

PM

22

NSA

28

Mon

PM

23

PMH

S 8-16

OK ✓ 1600 on

4 5-10, 10-11, 11-12

✓

8 11-12 (some 10-11)

✓

✓ 605

✓

C

ML LOG 1600

0720 on RUM @ PMH

— WORKER REPORT SET OUT

— CHAIR'S

— CIL ON CIL WORK

Monday 10

01

TWOS

ML

22

011

S 8-16

W 6100000000

M 004

V 605

L ✓

Och ✓

M ✓

TN ✓

SM ✓

ML 106 3000



EAST REGION PUBLIC ORDER OPERATIONS PLAN

FREEDOM CONVOY JANUARY 2022

Prepared by	A/Supt Michael Francis
Occurrence Number	RM22009444
Registry Number	22-59
IFIS Cost Code	837316 approver Elizabeth Belanger
Date	January 29 th & 30 th
Update	

Confidential OPP POU Operational Plan
29th & 30th January 2022 A/Supt Michael Francis #8849

Table of Contents

Acronyms	.....
Situation (Timelines & Intel)	.....
Mission	.....
Execution (MAP, IAP)	.....
Administration	
Use of Force Policy	.....
Arrest Procedures	.....
Arrest Processing	.....
SIU and Medical Treatment	.....
COVID-19 Prevention	.....
Staging	.....
Logistics (POU Equipment, Transportation, Financial)	.....
Command, Control, Communications	.....
Communication Plans	.....
Appendix A ALPHA Section List	.....
Appendix B BRAVO Section List	.....
Appendix C Framework	.....
Appendix D Highway Blockade Strategy	.....
Appendix E Briefing Notes	.....
Maps of Deployment Area	.....
Charter and Offence Listing	.....

Acronyms

ARWEN	Anti Riot Weapon Enfield
CS	Chemical Dispersion Irritant
EMS	Emergency Medical Services
OPS	Ottawa Police Service
PPS	Parlimentary Protective Services
OC	Oleoresin Capsicum
OPP	Ontario Provincial Police
POU	Public Order Unit
UCRT	UCRT Urban Search and Rescue Chemical, Biological, Radiological, Nuclear, Explosive Response Team
ORT	Obstacle Removal Team
DECON	Decontamination Team
I/C	Incident Commander
TEM's	Tactical Emergency Medical Technicians
LRAD	Long Range Acoustic Device
RPAS	Remote Piloted Ariel System
ROA	Reopening Ontario Act

SITUATION AND TIMELINES

A convoy of Canadian truck drivers and their supporters are travelling from various cities to Ottawa to protest a federal vaccine mandate for truck drivers crossing the Canadian-United States (US) border. They are expected to arrive in Ottawa around 28 and 29 January.

Once in Ottawa, Freedom Convoy 2022 organizers have stated an intent to remain at Parliament Hill until the Federal government concedes to repeal all COVID-19 public health restrictions and mandates. Organizers have indicated they are planning to stage disruptions that may gridlock areas around Parliament buildings and parts of Ottawa. There is no expressed departure date for when participants will disperse or the action will end.

Information shared through social media has indicated some convoy participants and supporters may attempt to disrupt the business of government by holding events at or near City Halls, Provincial government facilities, offices and/or properties. Public Health Units, mainstream media outlets, and law enforcement facilities may also become vulnerable to protest activities consistent with ongoing anti-mandate and anti-government organizing.

On the 28th of January 2022 Parliamentary Protective Services requested OPP Public Order support. Two OPP Sections have been assembled in response to this request.

Intelligence

Extremists and other individuals supporting COVID-19 conspiracy theories and violent anti-authority/anti-government views have expressed intent to participate in the convoy and to attend the accompanying protests in Ottawa:

- During a news interview with a convoy supporter in Saskatoon on 26 January, the supporter advocated civil-war and also noted he and others have guns.
- Online supporters of the convoy are calling for the convoy and associated protest to be used as Canada's 'January 6' opportunity, in reference to the insurrection of Capitol Hill in the United States in 2021.
- An online supporter of the convoy and protest espoused online "If anything we should grab Trudeau by the neck and kick the s**t out of him for what he's done.

In recent days, organizers of the protest have sought to distance themselves from the more extreme views of a vocal minority.

External Police Assistance – January 29th and 30th

Ottawa Police have secured the assistance of the following policing agencies:

Confidential OPP POU Operational Plan
29th & 30th January 2022 A/Supt Michael Francis #8849

Toronto Police Service – Public Order Unit
York Regional Police- Public Order Unit
Parliamentary Protective Services secured the assistance of the following policing agencies:
Ontario Provincial Police – Public Order Unit 2 Sections
RCMP- Public Order Unit

This operational plan aims to ensure the safe and successful deployment of police resources.

MISSION STATEMENT

The OPP will provide Public Order Support to the Parliamentary Protective Services (PPS) on the 29th and 30th of January 2022. It is the role of the OPP to keep the peace, enforce legislation while respecting Charter Rights to peaceful assembly and freedom of speech. Public safety is paramount.

EXECUTION- Concept of Operations

The OPP supports the inherent right of the citizens of Ontario to engage in lawful activity. The OPP recognizes and respects the freedom of assembly and speech guaranteed within the Charter of Rights and Freedoms. The OPP recognizes the interests of all involved parties. The OPP will engage pro-actively with policing partners, ministry stakeholders and all communities to ensure a safe and secure environment for all participants.

Public safety is the priority and we intend to ensure that this priority is served in the best way possible and will respond to any issues in an appropriate and professional manner. The OPP is responsible for maintaining public peace and public safety. We will act to preserve both.

Issues arising as a result of persons or groups exercising their democratic rights in a peaceful manner that does not pose significant hardships on others or a risk to public safety shall be addressed at the lowest competent level.

MAIN ACTION PLAN

OPP POU sections will be deployed to support PPS at the direction of the POU Commander in consultation with the Section Commander.

- Support PPS uniform members and their crowd management plan

IMMEDIATE ACTION PLAN

In the event of a request from PPS to support their inner perimeter, POU Sections will deploy (Hard or Soft Tac) as directed by the POU Commander.

LRAD usage will be at the direction of the POU Commander.

SCENARIO # 1

In the event a perimeter breach or gathering is no longer manageable (Situation out of control) PPS officers will:

- Notify the ground supervisor or incident commander.
- Contain the area at its closest and safest perimeter.
- Request additional officers to the area through the designated supervisor in addition to POU Support.

SCENARIO # 2

In the event of an Officer Down Scenario, PPS officers will:

- Notify the on ground supervisor or incident commander.
- If the injured officer is in a non-hostile zone and can be retrieved safely, a minimum of two officers will be utilized to extract the officer.
- In the event the injured officer is outnumbered or in a hostile zone, officers will call for assistance and/or deploy members of the OPP POU
- If the injured officer requires medical attention, the assigned partner of the injured officer will also attend Ottawa Hospital.

SCENARIO # 3

In the event of an injured citizen scenario PPS officers will:

- Notify the ground supervisor who will consider POU support

East Region TRU will provide over watch support under the direction of CIC A/Supt Francis.

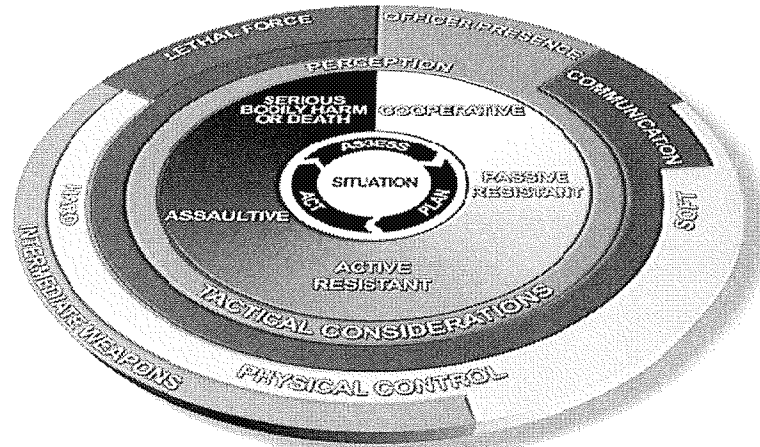
Administration

Use of Force Policy

POU members are in a supportive role to PPS operations under the OPP POU Section Commander. POU deployment strategy shall follow the gradual application of force policy in dealing with crowd related issues. The following directions are applicable within the guidelines of the Police Services Act and OPP policy.

- Members shall exercise personal control and not be drawn to personal confrontations.
- Use of personal issue OC, baton, Taser, and firearm are the responsibility of the member within policy and training guidelines.
- OC canisters other than personal issue shall only be utilized under the approval of the POU Commander except under exigent circumstances involving bodily harm or death.

- ARWEN will be utilized under the authorization of the POU Commander except under exigent circumstances involving bodily harm or death.
- CS gas will be utilized under the authorization of the Operational Commander under exigent circumstances involving serious bodily harm or death.
- CS blast dispersion may be authorized by the POU commander, with notice to the Operational Commander.
- The POU Section leader will submit team Use of Force reports daily where required.



The officer continuously assesses the situation and selects the most reasonable option relative to those circumstances as perceived at that point in time.

Arrest Procedures - General Guidelines

- Offenders may be arrested for any offences involving violence, damage to public/private property or other arrestable offences under the Criminal Code.
- Officers should use discretion on determining when to arrest violators, keeping in mind such variables as officer safety, safety of the public, potential for increased violence and seriousness of the offence.
- Mass arrests shall be conducted only with the approval of POU Commander.
- Officers should exercise personal restraint when dealing with persons to avoid escalating the level of force required.
- Officers should be aware that some persons might attempt to taunt and provoke the officer into a confrontation. Members are to be aware of this tactic and perform their duties in a professional manner at all times.
- All arrests conducted by OPP members shall be based in accordance with existing rules of evidence and legal requirements under the applicable Statute.

Arrest Procedures

In the event an arrest is made by a member of the OPP:

- The OPP member will give custody of the arrested person to a uniform PPS member
- The arresting officer will provide all grounds to the PPS member including:
 - i. Indication of the offence for which the person was arrested.
 - ii. Provide a brief synopsis of circumstances of the arrest and personal identification to the PPS member.

- iii. The OPP member shall complete notes as soon as is practicable and prior to going off duty.
- The PPS member will then take custody of the arrested person and will follow the regular arrest procedure.

SIU

- Contact with SIU is the responsibility of the SIU liaison officer from the service of the subject officer.
- In the event that multiple services are involved all contact with the SIU will be thru the SIU liaison officer from the service of the subject officer(s)

Medical Treatment and Evacuation

- POU members shall carry the emergency medical information card in the left chest pocket of the POU uniform.
- TEM's in consultation with Ottawa EMS will provide medical support.
- Where an officer is injured while in a POU capacity and can be moved, they may be taken to a secure area and medical treatment shall be sought immediately from EMS Paramedics.
- Where a member is suspected of being contaminated by a noxious or hazardous substance, medical treatment shall be sought immediately from the EMS paramedics.
- Where an officer is injured and cannot be removed the POU Leader shall request the assistance of, paramedic support. The area shall be secured for the medical assistance being provided.
- Ottawa General and Ottawa Civic Hospital both designated as the police care facilities. Any injured member who is transported to hospital will be accompanied by a supporting POU uniform member

COVID-19 PREVENTION

- Officers must wear a medical grade mask when they are within 2 meters of another person who is not wearing a mask or face covering in a manner that covers that person's mouth, nose and chin during any period when that person is in an indoor area; and is not separated by Plexiglas or some other impermeable barrier from a person.
- It is crucial that appropriate PPE is worn by all officers. Appropriate PPE is to be worn including both eye protection and a medical grade masks, when interacting with all community members regardless of location (indoors and outdoors) that could be potentially unmasked. Please note that issued eye protection are safety glasses, and it does not include personal prescription eyeglasses alone.

- All staff/officers must wear a medical grade mask when riding in a vehicle with another individual/officer.
- At the commencement of each members tour of duty, the COVID-19 Symptom Screener and Guidance Chart shall be reviewed any “Yes” response to any of the questions, the member shall immediately advised there assigned team leader.

Staging

- Alpha & Bravo– Sections will be staged for operations at the Brook Street Hotel at 0600 Saturday 29th January. At the direction of the Public Order Commander, TRU, Alpha and Bravo will move to the forward staging location Parliament Hill- West Block. Parking will be provided for both sections.
- Members shall remain with their squads at all times.
- POU Leader shall ensure the operational readiness and response of their units.

Logistics

- Accommodations: Brook Street Hotel 525 Legget Dr Ottawa (Kanata)
- While forward staged with PPS- Meals will be provided on site.

POU Equipment

- POU members will be deployed in Soft Tac until advised by POU Section Commander. Medical grade masks, eyewear and high visibility vests mandatory.
- Members shall ensure their personal radio is re-charged at the conclusion of each operational period.
- All members will have their issue hard tac gear in their assigned vehicles.
- All CS gas shall be controlled by the Team Leader upon arrival for inventory.
 - CS Blast and triple charge gas grenades per Less Lethal squad
- ARWEN rounds will be inventoried by the Team Leader and signed out daily.

Transportation

- Transportation by Section will be by OPP vehicles, preferably quad cab pick-ups or vans.

RMS: RM22009444

DAR Registry: 22-59

Cost Code: 837316 Approver A/Insp Elizabeth Belanger

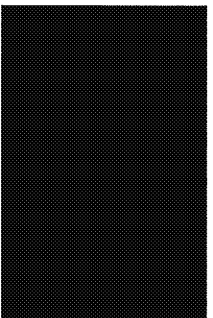
Briefings: Squad leaders will be briefed by Section Commanders at 1700hrs 28Jan-Brookstreet.

Members will be provided with a notebook insert to place in their respective notebooks.

Command, Control & Communications

Command Post: PPS CMC

Contact List

Public Order Commander	Insp. Dave Springer		
Advisor	S/Sgt Jeff Gauvin		
Scribe	Pierre-Marc Larocque		
Technologist	Dave Eggleton		
Section Commander ALPHA	A/Supt Michael Francis		
ALPHA Section Lead	A/S/Sgt Brad Milburn		
Section Commander BRAVO	A/Insp Angela Ferguson		
BRAVO Section Lead	Sgt Jeff Arnold		

COMMUNICATION PLANS

- POU shall operate on OPP TAIT Portable Channel 11

POU A Command

“Alpha Command”

POU B Command

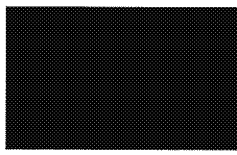
“Bravo Command”

*Additional per squad see attached ALPHA & BRAVO Lists

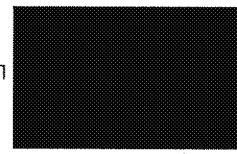
Additional

PPS Commander	Insp Matt Ritchie		

APPENDIX 'A' – ALPHA



APPENDIX 'B' – BRAVO



APPENDIX 'C' FRAMEWORK FOR POLICE PREPAREDNESS FOR INDIGENOUS CRITICAL INCIDENTS



Framework.pdf

APPENDIX 'D' – Provincial Highway Blockade Strategy



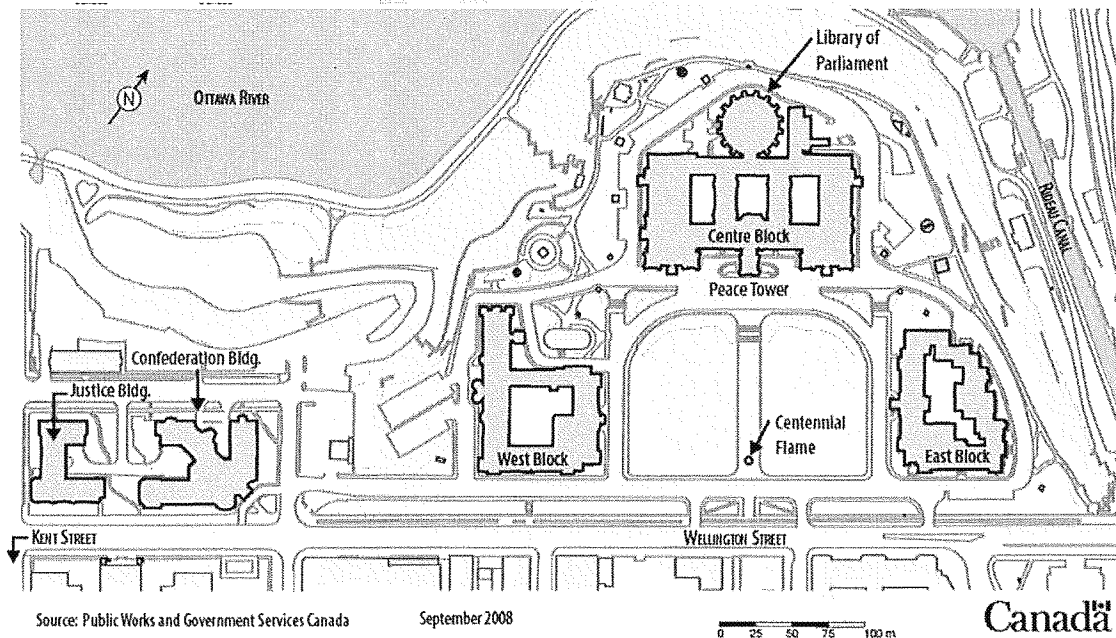
Provincial Highway
Blockade Strategy 2

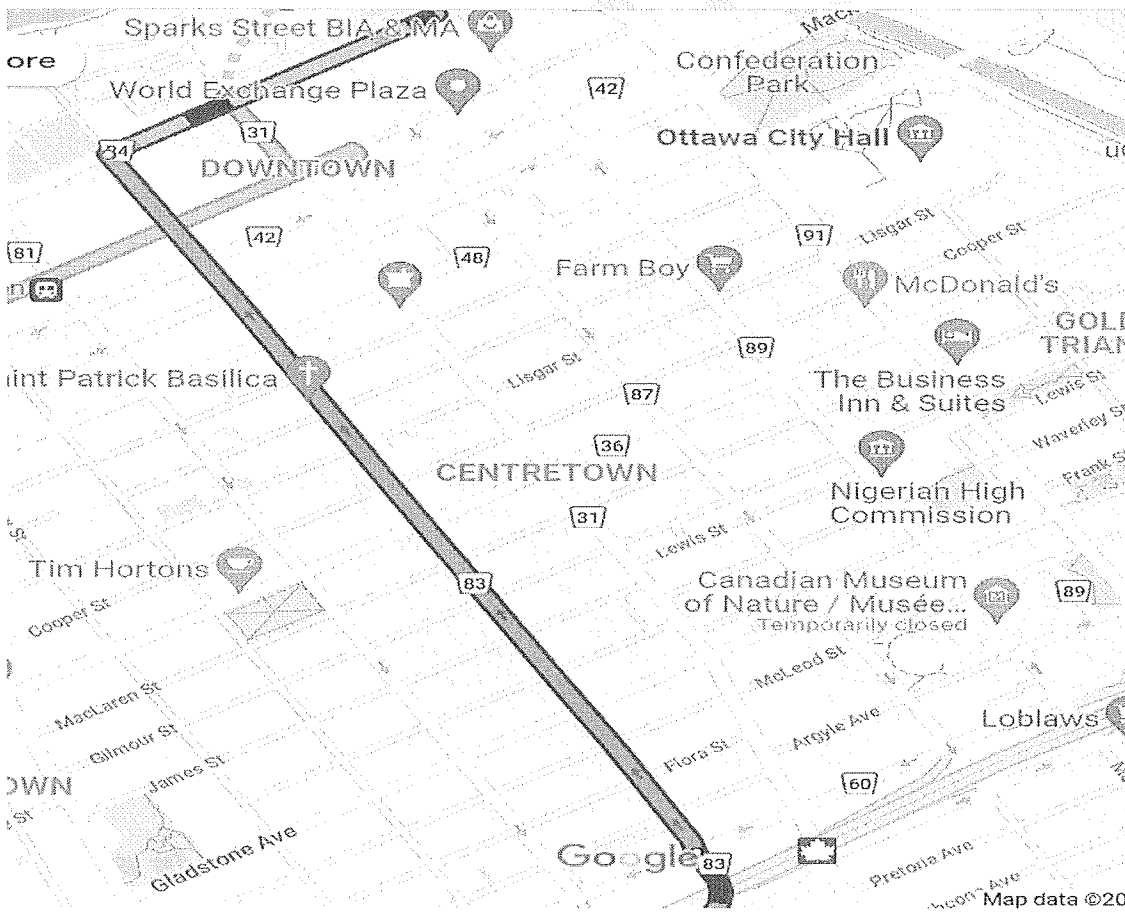
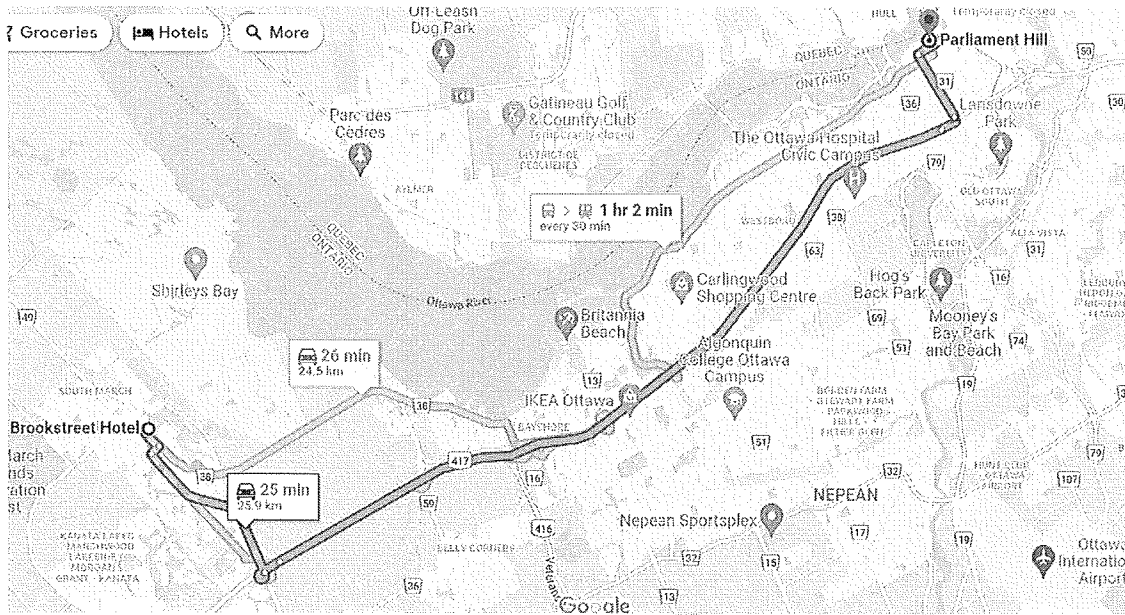
APPENDIX 'L' – BRIEFING NOTES

- OPP Cessna has been deployed to the National Capital Region
- POIB and [REDACTED] are monitoring this event
- A/Sgt Copeland OPP media will prepare media releases, social media alerts and consult with Corporate Communications.
- CIC Ferguson present in the NRCCC and S/Sgt Nicholas in the OPS CP

APPENDIX 'M' – Maps

Parliament Building and Grounds





Summary of Offences (Charter, Criminal Code, CDSA, HTA, etc.)

CHARTER OF RIGHTS AND FREEDOMS

- **Sec. 2:** Freedom of religion, expression, peaceful assembly, and association.
- **Sec. 7:** Life, Liberty, and Security and Right not to be deprived thereof except in accordance with Principles of Fundamental Justice.
- **Sec. 8:** Be secure against unreasonable search & seizure.
- **Sec. 9:** Not to be arbitrary detained or imprisoned.
- **Sec. 10:** Be informed promptly of reasons thereof / to retain & instruct counsel without delay & be informed of Right / validity of detention to be determined by habeas corpus & released if detention is unlawful.
- **Sec. 12:** Not to be subjected to any cruel & unusual treatment or punishment

PUBLIC ORDER SUMMARY OF CRIMINAL CODE OFFENCES

The following are summaries of applicable sections of the Criminal Code of Canada, in relation to a Public Order Unit incident. The Criminal Code should be referred to for the actual section.

The crowd/individuals must be advised that they cannot go beyond a certain point as identified by the officer and to do so, constitutes a criminal offence of Obstructing a Peace Officer and that they will be arrested. Once they make a physical attempt to breach or circumvent the line, the offence has been met and they can be processed accordingly.

In order to process in court however, ERT/Uniform members would be expected to provide the evidence of the caution prior to the offence and the evidence of the physical breach or attempt to breach the line.

Offences relating to Resisting or Obstructing Public or Peace Officer - Section 129:

Everyone who resists or willfully obstructs a public or peace officer engaged in the execution of his duty or anyone acting in their aid is guilty of a dual offence.

Protection of Persons Administering and Enforcing the Law - Section 25: Everyone required or authorized by law to do anything in the administration or enforcement of the law, is if he acts on reasonable grounds, justified in doing what he is required or authorized to do and in using as much force as is necessary for that purpose.

Excessive Force - Section 26: Everyone who is required by law to use force is criminally responsible for any excess.

Use of Force to Prevent Commission of Offence - Section 27: Everyone is justified in using as much force as is reasonably necessary to prevent the commission of an offence.

Arrest for Breach of the Peace - Section 31: Every Peace Officer who witnesses a breach of the peace is justified in arresting any person whom he finds committing the

breach or on reasonable grounds, he believes is about to join in or renew the breach of the peace.

Use of Force to Suppress Riot - Section 32: Every peace officer is justified in using or in ordering the use of, as much force as the peace officer believes, in good faith and on reasonable grounds, is necessary to suppress a riot.

Duty of Officers if Rioters do not disperse - Section 33: Where the proclamation referred to in section 67 has been read or an offence against paragraph 68 has been committed, it is the duty of a peace officer and of a person lawfully required to assist him, to disperse or to arrest persons who do not comply with the proclamation.

Unlawful Assembly - Section 63: An unlawful assembly consists of three or more persons who, with intent to carry out any common purpose, assemble as to cause persons in the area to fear on reasonable grounds that they will disturb or cause others to disturb the peace tumultuously.

Riot - Section 64: A riot is an unlawful assembly that has begun to disturb the peace tumultuously.

Punishment of Rioter - Section 65: Everyone who takes part in a riot is guilty of an indictable offence.

Punishment for Unlawful Assembly - Section 66: Everyone who is a member of an unlawful assembly is guilty of a summary offence.

Reading Proclamation - Section 67: A person who is a Justice, Mayor or Sheriff, or the lawful deputy of a Mayor or Sheriff receives notice within their jurisdiction that twelve or more persons are unlawfully and riotously assembled together shall go to that place and from a place of safety read the Proclamation in a loud voice.

Offences Related to Proclamation - Section 68: Everyone is guilty of an indictable offence and liable to imprisonment for life who: opposes, hinders, or assaults the person reading or is about to read the proclamation, or does not peaceably disperse and depart the area within 30 minutes after the proclamation is made.

Causing Disturbance - Section 175: Everyone who causes a disturbance in or near a public place by: fighting, screaming, shouting, swearing, singing or using insulting or obscene language, by being drunk or by impeding or molesting others persons is guilty of a summary conviction offence.

Assaulting a Peace Officer - Section 270: Everyone commits an offence who assaults a public or peace officer engaged in the lawful execution of his duty or a person acting in the aid of an officer. Or a person with intent to resist arrest or prevents the lawful arrest or detention of himself or another person.

Intimidation - Section 423(1)(g): Everyone commits intimidation where a person intending to compel someone to abstain from doing something he has a right to do; wrongfully and without authority uses violence or threats of violence; or blocks a highway

Mischief - Section 430: Everyone commits mischief, who willfully destroys or damages property; renders property dangerous or useless; obstructs interrupts or interferes with the lawful use and enjoyment of property.

Arson - Section 433: Every person who intentionally or recklessly causes damage by fire or explosion to property whether or not if he owns it or not is guilty of an indictable offence and liable to life imprisonment.

Disobeying Order of Court - Section: 127(1): Everyone who, without lawful excuse, disobeys a lawful order made by a court of justice or by a person or body of persons authorized by any Act to make or give the order, other than an order for the payment of money, is, unless a punishment or other mode of proceeding is expressly provided by law, guilty of:

- (a) an indictable offence and liable to imprisonment for a term not exceeding two years; or
- b) an offence punishable on summary conviction

Arrest Authorities

Section 495 of the Criminal Code of Canada:

Arrest without warrant by Peace officer

(1) A Peace officer may arrest without warrant

- (a) a person who has committed an indictable offence or who, on reasonable grounds, he believes has committed or is about to commit an indictable offence;
- (b) a person whom he finds committing a criminal offence; or
- (c) a person in respect of whom he has reasonable grounds to believe that a warrant of arrest or committal, in any form set out in Part XXVIII in relation thereto, is in force within the territorial jurisdiction in which the person is found.

Provincial Laws

Direction of Traffic by Police Officer: S. 134(1) HTA Where a police officer considers it reasonably necessary, (a) to ensure orderly movement of traffic; (b) to prevent injury or damage to persons or property; or (c) to permit proper action in an emergency, he or she may direct traffic according to his or her discretion, despite the provisions of this Part, and every person shall obey his or her directions.

Blocking Intersection: S. 145 (1) HTA The council of a municipality may by by-law prohibit a driver or street car operator approaching, at an intersection, a traffic control signal showing a circular green or green arrow indication from entering the intersection

unless traffic in front of him or her is moving in a manner that would reasonably lead him or her to believe he or she can clear the intersection before the signal indication changes to a circular red indication.

Parking on Roadway: S. 170 (1) HTA No person shall park, stand or stop a vehicle on a roadway, (a) when it is practicable to park, stand or stop the vehicle off the roadway; or (b) when it is not practicable to park, stand or stop the vehicle off the roadway unless a clear view of the vehicle and of the roadway for at least 125 meters beyond the vehicle may be obtained from a distance of at least 125 meters from the vehicle in each direction upon the highway.

Regulating or Prohibiting Use of Highway by Pedestrians: S. 185 (1) HTA The Minister may make regulations prohibiting or regulating the use of any highway or part thereof by pedestrians or animals or any class or classes of vehicles. Removing pedestrians - (3) Where a pedestrian is on a highway in contravention of a regulation made or by-law passed under this section, a police officer may require the pedestrian to accompany him or her to the nearest intersecting highway on which pedestrians are not prohibited and the pedestrian shall comply with the request.

Use of Controlled-Access Highways by Pedestrians R.R.O. 1990, REGULATION 627
1. (1) Subject to subsection (2), pedestrians are prohibited from using those parts of the controlled-access highways described in Schedule 1. O. Reg. 255/04, s. 1 (1).
(2) Subsection (1) does not apply to pedestrians, (a) engaged in police, highway maintenance, highway construction or vehicle inspection duties; (b) within commuter parking lots established and maintained by the Ministry or proceeding directly between such lots and adjacent intersecting highways; (c) within truck inspection stations or pulp load check areas established and maintained by the Ministry; (d) making use of a controlled-access highway where the use is necessary because of an emergency; or (e) crossing at a traffic control signal or a crosswalk.
2. Where a highway is referred to in a schedule by a number or name, the reference is to that part of the King's Highway or to the private toll highway that is known thereby.

OPP PUBLIC ORDER SECTION "ALPHA"

COMMAND – Call Sign "ALPHA COMMAND"

1	Insp. Mike FRANCIS Section Commander	8849		ERHQ
2	A/S/Sgt Brad Milburn Section LEAD	9467		ERHQ
3	PC Brent Darraugh (Scribe)	10680		Killaloe
4	PC Danny Rodrigues (Video)	11262		Ottawa Traffic

SQUAD 1- Call Sign "ALPHA ONE"

1	PC Mike BALL – SL	10582		L&A
2	PC Art WITKOWSKI	13056		Quinte West
3	PC Brian JOHNSON	12469		Leeds
4	PC Nathan ORMSBY	10852		Lanark
5	PC Nick ZIEBARTH	13710		Bancroft
6	PC Josh TODD	13125		Frontenac
7	PC Chris GIONET	13589		ER ERT

SQUAD 2- Call Sign "ALPHA TWO"

1	PC TREVOR MACINNIS – SL	10509		UOV
2	PC Keith CHADWICK	11509		ER ERT
3	PC Jeremie TREMBLEY	14394		L & A
4	PC Mike VEZINA	13185		L & A
5	PC JM BARONETTE	11921		Lanark
6	PC Matt VERDONE	12513		IST
7	PC Carrie LANNING	12483		CR ERT

SQUAD 3- Call Sign "ALPHA THREE"

1	A/Sgt. Nathan HURLEY	13664		CRHQ
2	PC Mike OVERGAARD	14088		Caledon
3	PC Josh McDEVITTE	13945		Nottawasaga
4	PC Todd RAY	13037		Huron West
5	PC Cordel STULTIENS	14469		CKL (Lindsay)
6	PC Carrie LANNING	8652		CKL (Lindsay)
7	Sgt Katherine ROSS	12546		GHQ

SQUAD 4- Call Sign "ALPHA FOUR"

1	PC Darren MANION	13421		NWR ERT
2	PC Grant GELDENHUYS	12459		Orillia
3	PC Jeff QUINLAN	14187		CR ERT
4	PC Derek BRAIT	13916		NWR ERT
5	PC Ryan PAYNE	14892		NWR ERT
6	PC Amy SLOAN	13890		NWR ERT
7	PC Lucas WOLFE	14646		NWR ERT

LESS LETHAL (ARWEN) – Call Sign "ALPHA LESS LETHAL"

1	PC Pete WRIGGLESWORTH – Squad Leader	10940		ER ERT
2	PC Morgen RALKO	13149		NWR ERT

Arrest Team – Call Sign "HOT TEAM"

1	PC Andrew YORKE	10940		NWR ERT
2	PC Joe MACHURA	13223		NWR ERT

UCRT/ORT – Call Sign "ORT"

1	Sgt Steve BAKER – Team Leader	13190		UCRT
2	PC Patrick PLATTE – ORT	15017		UCRT
3	PC Scott BAKER – ORT	12527		UCRT
4	PC Karey ST.CLAIR – ORT	14415		UCRT
5	PC Tegan MACKINNON – ORT	13934		UCRT
6	PC Tim SOBSCHAK – ORT	10801		UCRT

UCRT/Decon – Call Sign "Decon"

1	Sgt. Tom WILLIAMS	12749		UCRT
2	PC Jesse HOUGHTON	14170		UCRT
3	PC Martin GROLEAU	9118		UCRT
4	PC Kevin MARSHALL	14453		UCRT

TEMS – Call Sign "ALPHA TEMS"

1	Shawn PHILLIPS			FSB - TEMS
2	Jeff BALL			FSB - TEMS

LRAD - Call Sign "LRAD"

1	PC Greg VERNEY - SL	10347		ER ERT
2	PC Ryan WEIR	10352		CR ERT

OPP PUBLIC ORDER SECTION BRAVO

COMMAND- Call Sign "Bravo COMMAND"

1	A/Insp. Angela FERGUSON Section Commander	12142		Brant
2	SGT Jeff Arnold Section LEAD	8285		ERHQ
3	PC Jamie PROULX - Scribe	14562		NER ERT
4	PC Mitch HUBER - Video	13757		NER ERT

SQUAD 1- Call Sign "BRAVO ONE"

1	SGT. Pete VANDERHEIDE – SL	9144		WR ERT
2	PC Kyle BILDFELL	12893		WR ERT
3	PC Mark SMITH	8527		WR ERT
4	PC Matt ORMSBY	13685		NER ERT
5	PC Ray FORTIN	12413		NER ERT
6	PC Chris MORRIS	9763		WR ERT
7	PC Will WELLS	9398		WR ERT

SQUAD 2- Call Sign "BRAVO TWO"

1	SGT. Pete FISCHER – SL	8329		WR ERT
2	PC Rick LYTLE	9664		WR ERT
3	PC Matt COGHLIN	10758		WR ERT
4	PC Derrick FROOK	10762		WR ERT
5	PC Al CHRONOPOULOS	12265		WR ERT
6	PC Craig COLE	8456		WR ERT
7	PC Scott DESCHAMPS	11850		WR ERT

SQUAD 3- Call Sign "BRAVO THREE"

1	SGT. Eric LEFABVRE - SL	11488		NER ERT
2	PC Derek GREEN	12529		NER ERT
3	PC Lorne MACISAAC	11097		NER ERT
4	PC Frank GARDELL	12458		NER ERT
5	PC Brian HENRY	11078		NER ERT
6	PC Darryl WOOD	11762		NER ERT
7	PC Brandon CATCHER	12797		NER ERT

SQUAD 4- Call Sign "BRAVO FOUR"

1	SGT. Ron BELLEFEUILLE – SL	12291		NER ERT
2	PC Mike LAROCQUE	11158		NER ERT
3	PC Steve TIMMERMANS	12876		NER ERT
4	PC Jason COOKE	11990		NER ERT
5	PC Adrien WENZLER	13080		NER ERT

6	PC Frank RIVEST	8117		NER ERT
7	PC Marcus BOWYER	11924		NWR ERT

LESS LETHAL (ARWEN) – Call Sign “BRAVO LESS LETHAL”

1	PC Andrew NICHOLSON (ARWEN) Squad Lead	10258		WR ERT
2	PC Mike BURLING (ARWEN)	11326		WR ERT

TEMS – Call Sign “BRAVO TEMS”

1	Rob BURNS	N/A		FSB-TEMS
---	-----------	-----	--	----------



EAST REGION PUBLIC ORDER OPERATIONS PLAN

FREEDOM CONVOY JANUARY 2022

Prepared by	A/Supt Michael Francis
Occurrence Number	RM22009444
Registry Number	22-59
IFIS Cost Code	837316 approver Elizabeth Belanger
Date	January 29 th , 30 th , 31 st & Feb 1 st
Update	30Jan22

Confidential OPP POU Operational Plan
29th, 30th, 31st January and 1st of February 2022 A/Supt Michael Francis #8849

Table of Contents

Acronyms.....	
Situation (Timelines & Intel).....	
Mission	
Execution (MAP, IAP)	
Administration	
Use of Force Policy	
Arrest Procedures	
Arrest Processing	
SIU and Medical Treatment	
COVID-19 Prevention	
Staging	
Logistics (POU Equipment, Transportation, Financial)	
Command, Control, Communications.....	
Communication Plans	
Appendix A ALPHA Section List.....	
Appendix B BRAVO Section List	
Appendix C Framework	
Appendix D Highway Blockade Strategy	
Appendix E Briefing Notes	
Maps of Deployment Area	
Charter and Offence Listing.....	

Acronyms

ARWEN	Anti Riot Weapon Enfield
CS	Chemical Dispersion Irritant
EMS	Emergency Medical Services
OPS	Ottawa Police Service
PPS	Parliamentary Protective Services
OC	Oleoresin Capsicum
OPP	Ontario Provincial Police
POU	Public Order Unit
UCRT	UCRT Urban Search and Rescue Chemical, Biological, Radiological, Nuclear, Explosive Response Team
ORT	Obstacle Removal Team
DECON	Decontamination Team
I/C	Incident Commander
TEM's	Tactical Emergency Medical Technicians
LRAD	Long Range Acoustic Device
RPAS	Remote Piloted Ariel System
ROA	Reopening Ontario Act

SITUATION AND TIMELINES

A convoy of Canadian truck drivers and their supporters are travelling from various cities to Ottawa to protest a federal vaccine mandate for truck drivers crossing the Canadian-United States (US) border. They are expected to arrive in Ottawa around 28 and 29 January.

Once in Ottawa, Freedom Convoy 2022 organizers have stated an intent to remain at Parliament Hill until the Federal government concedes to repeal all COVID-19 public health restrictions and mandates. Organizers have indicated they are planning to stage disruptions that may gridlock areas around Parliament buildings and parts of Ottawa. There is no expressed departure date for when participants will disperse or the action will end.

Information shared through social media has indicated some convoy participants and supporters may attempt to disrupt the business of government by holding events at or near City Halls, Provincial government facilities, offices and/or properties. Public Health Units, mainstream media outlets, and law enforcement facilities may also become vulnerable to protest activities consistent with ongoing anti-mandate and anti-government organizing.

On the 28th of January 2022 Parliamentary Protective Services requested OPP Public Order support. Two OPP Sections were assembled and provided the necessary public order support. Primary objective was the West Block Building.

On the 30th of January 2022 Ottawa Police Service requested OPP public support. The OPP will provide shift public order support from PPS to OPS commencing on the 31st January 2022 in the form of 1 OPP section.

Intelligence

Extremists and other individuals supporting COVID-19 conspiracy theories and violent anti-authority/anti-government views have expressed intent to participate in the convoy and to attend the accompanying protests in Ottawa:

- During a news interview with a convoy supporter in Saskatoon on 26 January, the supporter advocated civil-war and also noted he and others have guns.
- Online supporters of the convoy are calling for the convoy and associated protest to be used as Canada's 'January 6' opportunity, in reference to the insurrection of Capitol Hill in the United States in 2021.
- An online supporter of the convoy and protest espoused online "If anything we should grab Trudeau by the neck and kick the s**t out of him for what he's done.

In recent days, organizers of the protest have sought to distance themselves from the more extreme views of a vocal minority.

Significant crowds 29th of January in the Parliamentary Precinct (10,000) and within the City of Ottawa.

External Police Assistance – January 29th, 30th, 31st and February 1st

Ottawa Police have secured the assistance of the following public order Teams:

Toronto	York	London
Hamilton	Peel	OPP 31Jan & 1Feb 1 section

Parliamentary Protective Services secured the assistance of the following policing agencies 29th and 30th Jan:

Ontario Provincial Police – Public Order Unit 2 Sections

RCMP- Public Order Unit (in addition 31stJan, 1 & 2nd Feb)

This operational plan aims to ensure the safe and successful deployment of police resources.

MISSION STATEMENT

The OPP will provide Public Order Support to the Parliamentary Protective Services (PPS) on the 29th and 30th of January 2022. It is the role of the OPP to keep the peace, enforce legislation while respecting Charter Rights to peaceful assembly and freedom of speech. Public safety is paramount.

Updated

The OPP will provide Public Order Support to the Ottawa Police Service on the 31st January and 1st of February 2022. It is the role of the OPP to keep the peace, enforce legislation while respecting Charter Rights to peaceful assembly and freedom of speech. Public safety is paramount.

EXECUTION- Concept of Operations

The OPP supports the inherent right of the citizens of Ontario to engage in lawful activity. The OPP recognizes and respects the freedom of assembly and speech guaranteed within the Charter of Rights and Freedoms. The OPP recognizes the interests of all involved parties. The OPP will engage pro-actively with policing partners, ministry stakeholders and all communities to ensure a safe and secure environment for all participants.

Public safety is the priority and we intend to ensure that this priority is served in the best way possible and will respond to any issues in an appropriate and professional manner. The OPP is responsible for maintaining public peace and public safety. We will act to preserve both.

Issues arising as a result of persons or groups exercising their democratic rights in a peaceful manner that does not pose significant hardships on others or a risk to public safety shall be addressed at the lowest competent level.

MAIN ACTION PLAN

OPP POU sections will be deployed to support PPS at the direction of the POU Commander in consultation with the Section Commander.

- Support PPS uniform members and their crowd management plan
- 31st Jan and 1st Feb 2022 OPP POU sections will be deployed to support OPS at the direction of the POU Commander in consultation with the Section Commander.
- Support OPS uniform members and their crowd management plan

IMMEDIATE ACTION PLAN

In the event of a request from PPS to support their inner perimeter, POU Sections will deploy (Hard or Soft Tac) as directed by the POU Commander.

LRAD usage will be at the direction of the POU Commander.

On the 31st Jan and 1st of February POU Sections will deploy (Hard or Soft Tac) as directed by the POU Commander.

LRAD usage will be at the direction of the POU Commander.

Administration

Use of Force Policy

POU members are in a supportive role to PPS operations under the OPP POU Section Commander. POU deployment strategy shall follow the gradual application of force policy in dealing with crowd related issues. The following directions are applicable within the guidelines of the Police Services Act and OPP policy.

- Members shall exercise personal control and not be drawn to personal confrontations.
- Use of personal issue OC, baton, Taser, and firearm are the responsibility of the member within policy and training guidelines.
- OC canisters other than personal issue shall only be utilized under the approval of the POU Commander except under exigent circumstances involving bodily harm or death.
- ARWEN will be utilized under the authorization of the POU Commander except under exigent circumstances involving bodily harm or death.
- CS gas will be utilized under the authorization of the Operational Commander under exigent circumstances involving serious bodily harm or death.
- CS blast dispersion may be authorized by the POU commander, with notice to the Operational Commander.
- The POU Section leader will submit team Use of Force reports daily where required.



The officer continuously assesses the situation and selects the most reasonable option relative to those circumstances as perceived at that point in time.

Arrest Procedures - General Guidelines

- Offenders may be arrested for any offences involving violence, damage to public/private property or other arrestable offences under the Criminal Code.
- Officers should use discretion on determining when to arrest violators, keeping in mind such variables as officer safety, safety of the public, potential for increased violence and seriousness of the offence.
- Mass arrests shall be conducted only with the approval of POU Commander.
- Officers should exercise personal restraint when dealing with persons to avoid escalating the level of force required.
- Officers should be aware that some persons might attempt to taunt and provoke the officer into a confrontation. Members are to be aware of this tactic and perform their duties in a professional manner at all times.
- All arrests conducted by OPP members shall be based in accordance with existing rules of evidence and legal requirements under the applicable Statute.

Arrest Procedures

In the event an arrest is made by a member of the OPP:

- The OPP member will give custody of the arrested person to a uniform PPS member while in the Parliament Precinct, outside of PPS grounds handoff to OPS member.
- The arresting officer will provide all grounds to the PPS or OPS member including:
 - i. Indication of the offence for which the person was arrested.
 - ii. Provide a brief synopsis of circumstances of the arrest and personal identification to the PPS or OPS member.
 - iii. The OPP member shall complete notes as soon as is practicable and prior to going off duty.
- The PPS member will then take custody of the arrested person and will follow the regular arrest procedure.

SIU

- Contact with SIU is the responsibility of the SIU liaison officer from the service of the subject officer.
- In the event that multiple services are involved all contact with the SIU will be thru the SIU liaison officer from the service of the subject officer(s)

Medical Treatment and Evacuation

- POU members shall carry the emergency medical information card in the left chest pocket of the POU uniform.
- TEM's in consultation with Ottawa EMS will provide medical support.
- Where an officer is injured while in a POU capacity and can be moved, they may be taken to a secure area and medical treatment shall be sought immediately from EMS Paramedics.
- Where a member is suspected of being contaminated by a noxious or hazardous substance, medical treatment shall be sought immediately from the EMS paramedics.
- Where an officer is injured and cannot be removed the POU Leader shall request the assistance of, paramedic support. The area shall be secured for the medical assistance being provided.
- Ottawa General and Ottawa Civic Hospital both designated as the police care facilities. Any injured member who is transported to hospital will be accompanied by a supporting POU uniform member

COVID-19 PREVENTION

- Officers must wear a medical grade mask when they are within 2 meters of another person who is not wearing a mask or face covering in a manner that covers that person's mouth, nose and chin during any period when that person is in an indoor area; and is not separated by Plexiglas or some other impermeable barrier from a person.
- It is crucial that appropriate PPE is worn by all officers. Appropriate PPE is to be worn including both eye protection and a medical grade masks, when interacting with all community members regardless of location (indoors and outdoors) that could be potentially unmasked. Please note that issued eye protection are safety glasses, and it does not include personal prescription eyeglasses alone.
- All staff/officers must wear a medical grade mask when riding in a vehicle with another individual/officer.

- At the commencement of each members tour of duty, the COVID-19 Symptom Screener and Guidance Chart shall be reviewed any “Yes” response to any of the questions, the member shall immediately advised there assigned team leader.

Staging

- Alpha– Section will remain staged for operations at the Brook Street Hotel At the direction of the Public Order Commander, Alpha will move to the forward staging location as needed. Parking will be provided for both sections.
- Members shall remain with their squads at all times.
- POU Leader shall ensure the operational readiness and response of their units.

Logistics

- Accommodations: Brook Street Hotel 525 Legget Dr Ottawa (Kanata)
- While forward staged- Meals will be provided on site and with OPS direction will be provided at the time based on deployed location.

POU Equipment

- POU members will be deployed in Soft Tac until advised by POU Section Commander. Medical grade masks, eyewear and high visibility vests mandatory.
- Members shall ensure their personal radio is re-charged at the conclusion of each operational period.
- All members will have their issue hard tac gear in their assigned vehicles.
- All CS gas shall be controlled by the Team Leader upon arrival for inventory.
 - CS Blast and triple charge gas grenades per Less Lethal squad
- ARWEN rounds will be inventoried by the Team Leader and signed out daily.

Transportation

- Transportation by Section will be by OPP vehicles, preferably quad cab pick-ups or vans.

RMS: RM22009444

DAR Registry: 22-59

Cost Code: 837316 Approver A/Insp Elizabeth Belanger

Briefings: Squad leaders will be briefed by Section Commanders at the Brookstreet.

Command, Control & Communications

Confidential OPP POU Operational Plan
29th, 30th, 31st January and 1st of February 2022 A/Supt Michael Francis #8849

Command Post: PPS CMC 29th and 30th & 31st Jan/1st Feb at the NCRCC

Contact List

MCIC	Insp Joe Varga	
Public Order Commander	Insp. Dave Springer	
Advisor	S/Sgt Jeff Gauvin	
Scribe	Pierre-Marc Larocque	
Technologist	Dave Eggleton	
Section Commander ALPHA	A/Supt Michael Francis	
ALPHA Section Lead	A/S/Sgt Brad Milburn	
The following BRAVO section for 29 th , 30 th January only		
Section Commander BRAVO	A/Insp Angela Ferguson	
BRAVO Section Lead	Sgt Jeff Arnold	

COMMUNICATION PLANS

- POU shall operate on OPP TAIT Portable Channel 11 while in PPS 29 & 30 Jan
- POU shall operate on OPP 2TAC06 VR02 on the 31st Jan and 1st Feb

POU A Command

“Alpha Command”

POU B Command

“Bravo Command”

*Additional per squad see attached ALPHA & BRAVO Lists

Additional

PPS Commander	Insp Matt Ritchie	
---------------	-------------------	--

APPENDIX ‘A’ – ALPHA 29th & 30th Jan and ALPHA for 31st Jan and 1st Feb

Tru
POU ALPHA (29,30,31 JAN & 1 FEB).DOCX

APPENDIX ‘B’ – BRAVO 29th and 30th January

Truck Convoy Protest
POU BRAVO.DOCX

APPENDIX ‘C’ FRAMEWORK FOR POLICE PREPAREDNESS FOR INDIGENOUS CRITICAL INCIDENTS

Framework.pdf

APPENDIX 'D' – Provincial Highway Blockade Strategy



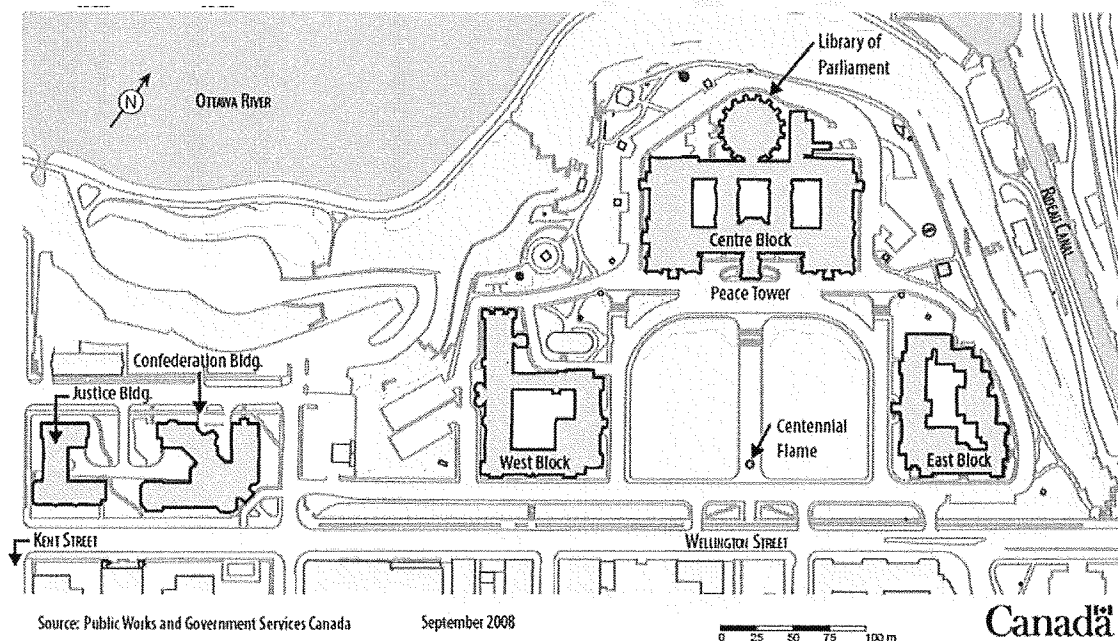
Provincial Highway
Blockade Strategy 2

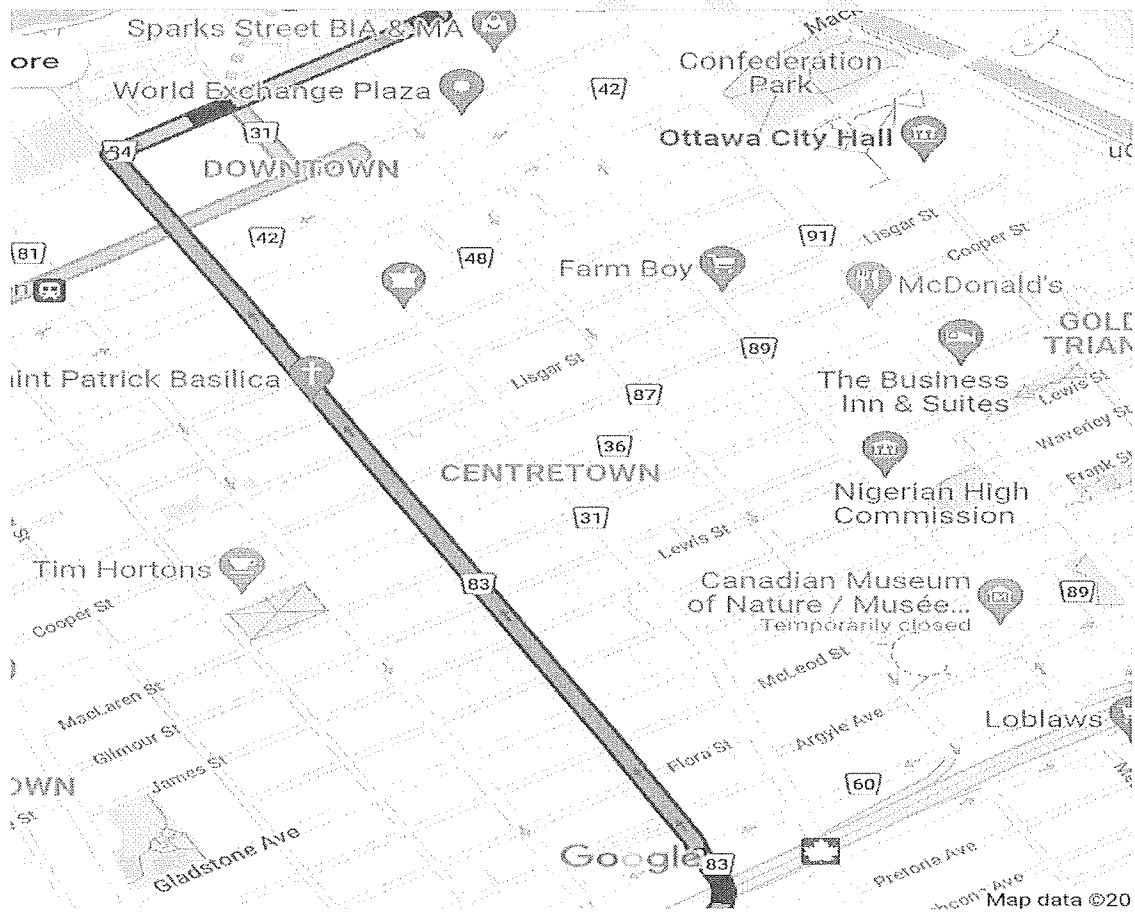
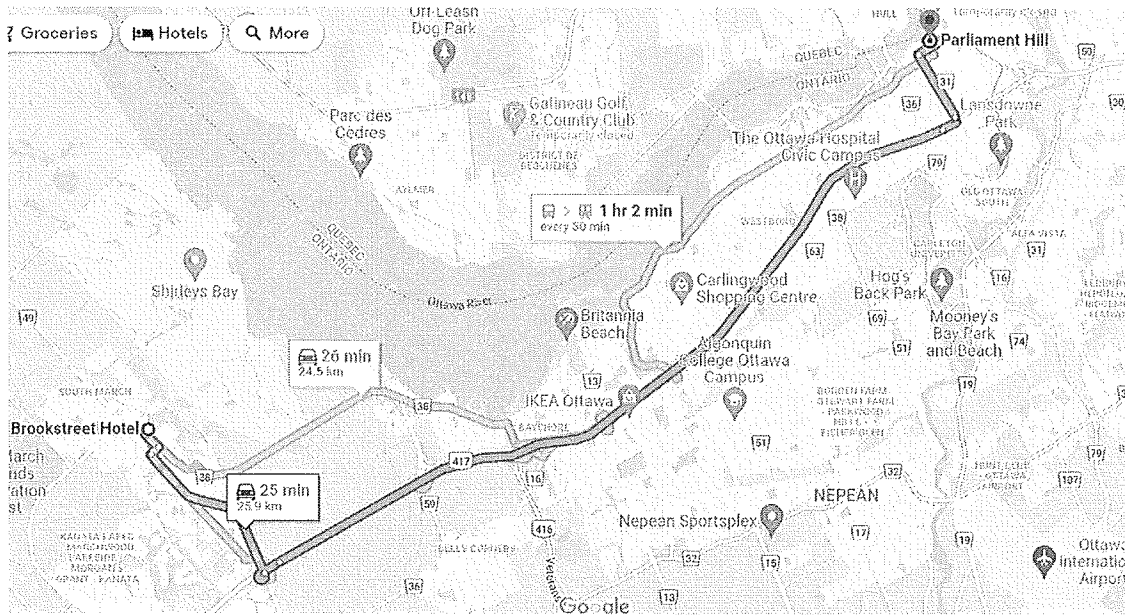
APPENDIX 'L' – BRIEFING NOTES

- OPP Cessna has been deployed to the National Capital Region
- POIB and [REDACTED] are monitoring this event
- A/Sgt Copeland OPP media will prepare media releases, social media alerts and consult with Corporate Communications.
- CIC Ferguson present in the NRCCC and S/Sgt Nicholas in the OPS CP

APPENDIX 'M' – Maps

Parliament Building and Grounds





Confidential OPP POU Operational Plan
 29th, 30th, 31st January and 1st of February 2022 A/Supt Michael Francis #8849

Summary of Offences (Charter, Criminal Code, CDSA, HTA, etc.)

CHARTER OF RIGHTS AND FREEDOMS

- **Sec. 2:** Freedom of religion, expression, peaceful assembly, and association.
- **Sec. 7:** Life, Liberty, and Security and Right not to be deprived thereof except in accordance with Principles of Fundamental Justice.
- **Sec. 8:** Be secure against unreasonable search & seizure.
- **Sec. 9:** Not to be arbitrary detained or imprisoned.
- **Sec. 10:** Be informed promptly of reasons thereof / to retain & instruct counsel without delay & be informed of Right / validity of detention to be determined by habeas corpus & released if detention is unlawful.
- **Sec. 12:** Not to be subjected to any cruel & unusual treatment or punishment

PUBLIC ORDER SUMMARY OF CRIMINAL CODE OFFENCES

The following are summaries of applicable sections of the Criminal Code of Canada, in relation to a Public Order Unit incident. The Criminal Code should be referred to for the actual section.

The crowd/individuals must be advised that they cannot go beyond a certain point as identified by the officer and to do so, constitutes a criminal offence of Obstructing a Peace Officer and that they will be arrested. Once they make a physical attempt to breach or circumvent the line, the offence has been met and they can be processed accordingly.

In order to process in court however, ERT/Uniform members would be expected to provide the evidence of the caution prior to the offence and the evidence of the physical breach or attempt to breach the line.

Offences relating to Resisting or Obstructing Public or Peace Officer - Section 129: Everyone who resists or willfully obstructs a public or peace officer engaged in the execution of his duty or anyone acting in their aid is guilty of a dual offence.

Protection of Persons Administering and Enforcing the Law - Section 25: Everyone required or authorized by law to do anything in the administration or enforcement of the law, is if he acts on reasonable grounds, justified in doing what he is required or authorized to do and in using as much force as is necessary for that purpose.

Excessive Force - Section 26: Everyone who is required by law to use force is criminally responsible for any excess.

Use of Force to Prevent Commission of Offence - Section 27: Everyone is justified in using as much force as is reasonably necessary to prevent the commission of an offence.

Arrest for Breach of the Peace - Section 31: Every Peace Officer who witnesses a breach of the peace is justified in arresting any person whom he finds committing the

breach or on reasonable grounds, he believes is about to join in or renew the breach of the peace.

Use of Force to Suppress Riot - Section 32: Every peace officer is justified in using or in ordering the use of, as much force as the peace officer believes, in good faith and on reasonable grounds, is necessary to suppress a riot.

Duty of Officers if Rioters do not disperse - Section 33: Where the proclamation referred to in section 67 has been read or an offence against paragraph 68 has been committed, it is the duty of a peace officer and of a person lawfully required to assist him, to disperse or to arrest persons who do not comply with the proclamation.

Unlawful Assembly - Section 63: An unlawful assembly consists of three or more persons who, with intent to carry out any common purpose, assemble as to cause persons in the area to fear on reasonable grounds that they will disturb or cause others to disturb the peace tumultuously.

Riot - Section 64: A riot is an unlawful assembly that has begun to disturb the peace tumultuously.

Punishment of Rioter - Section 65: Everyone who takes part in a riot is guilty of an indictable offence.

Punishment for Unlawful Assembly - Section 66: Everyone who is a member of an unlawful assembly is guilty of a summary offence.

Reading Proclamation - Section 67: A person who is a Justice, Mayor or Sheriff, or the lawful deputy of a Mayor or Sheriff receives notice within their jurisdiction that twelve or more persons are unlawfully and riotously assembled together shall go to that place and from a place of safety read the Proclamation in a loud voice.

Offences Related to Proclamation - Section 68: Everyone is guilty of an indictable offence and liable to imprisonment for life who: opposes, hinders, or assaults the person reading or is about to read the proclamation, or does not peaceably disperse and depart the area within 30 minutes after the proclamation is made.

Causing Disturbance - Section 175: Everyone who causes a disturbance in or near a public place by: fighting, screaming, shouting, swearing, singing or using insulting or obscene language, by being drunk or by impeding or molesting others persons is guilty of a summary conviction offence.

Assaulting a Peace Officer - Section 270: Everyone commits an offence who assaults a public or peace officer engaged in the lawful execution of his duty or a person acting in the aid of an officer. Or a person with intent to resist arrest or prevents the lawful arrest or detention of himself or another person.

Intimidation - Section 423(1)(g): Everyone commits intimidation where a person intending to compel someone to abstain from doing something he has a right to do; wrongfully and without authority uses violence or threats of violence; or blocks a highway

Mischief - Section 430: Everyone commits mischief, who willfully destroys or damages property; renders property dangerous or useless; obstructs interrupts or interferes with the lawful use and enjoyment of property.

Arson - Section 433: Every person who intentionally or recklessly causes damage by fire or explosion to property whether or not if he owns it or not is guilty of an indictable offence and liable to life imprisonment.

Disobeying Order of Court - Section: 127(1): Everyone who, without lawful excuse, disobeys a lawful order made by a court of justice or by a person or body of persons authorized by any Act to make or give the order, other than an order for the payment of money, is, unless a punishment or other mode of proceeding is expressly provided by law, guilty of:

- (a) an indictable offence and liable to imprisonment for a term not exceeding two years; or
- b) an offence punishable on summary conviction

Arrest Authorities

Section 495 of the Criminal Code of Canada:

Arrest without warrant by Peace officer

(1) A Peace officer may arrest without warrant

- (a) a person who has committed an indictable offence or who, on reasonable grounds, he believes has committed or is about to commit an indictable offence;
- (b) a person whom he finds committing a criminal offence; or
- (c) a person in respect of whom he has reasonable grounds to believe that a warrant of arrest or committal, in any form set out in Part XXVIII in relation thereto, is in force within the territorial jurisdiction in which the person is found.

Provincial Laws

Direction of Traffic by Police Officer: S. 134(1) HTA Where a police officer considers it reasonably necessary, (a) to ensure orderly movement of traffic; (b) to prevent injury or damage to persons or property; or (c) to permit proper action in an emergency, he or she may direct traffic according to his or her discretion, despite the provisions of this Part, and every person shall obey his or her directions.

Blocking Intersection: S. 145 (1) HTA The council of a municipality may by by-law prohibit a driver or street car operator approaching, at an intersection, a traffic control signal showing a circular green or green arrow indication from entering the intersection

unless traffic in front of him or her is moving in a manner that would reasonably lead him or her to believe he or she can clear the intersection before the signal indication changes to a circular red indication.

Parking on Roadway: S. 170 (1) HTA No person shall park, stand or stop a vehicle on a roadway, (a) when it is practicable to park, stand or stop the vehicle off the roadway; or (b) when it is not practicable to park, stand or stop the vehicle off the roadway unless a clear view of the vehicle and of the roadway for at least 125 meters beyond the vehicle may be obtained from a distance of at least 125 meters from the vehicle in each direction upon the highway.

Regulating or Prohibiting Use of Highway by Pedestrians: S. 185 (1) HTA The Minister may make regulations prohibiting or regulating the use of any highway or part thereof by pedestrians or animals or any class or classes of vehicles. Removing pedestrians - (3) Where a pedestrian is on a highway in contravention of a regulation made or by-law passed under this section, a police officer may require the pedestrian to accompany him or her to the nearest intersecting highway on which pedestrians are not prohibited and the pedestrian shall comply with the request.

Use of Controlled-Access Highways by Pedestrians R.R.O. 1990, REGULATION 627
1. (1) Subject to subsection (2), pedestrians are prohibited from using those parts of the controlled-access highways described in Schedule 1. O. Reg. 255/04, s. 1 (1).
(2) Subsection (1) does not apply to pedestrians, (a) engaged in police, highway maintenance, highway construction or vehicle inspection duties; (b) within commuter parking lots established and maintained by the Ministry or proceeding directly between such lots and adjacent intersecting highways; (c) within truck inspection stations or pulp load check areas established and maintained by the Ministry; (d) making use of a controlled-access highway where the use is necessary because of an emergency; or (e) crossing at a traffic control signal or a crosswalk.
2. Where a highway is referred to in a schedule by a number or name, the reference is to that part of the King's Highway or to the private toll highway that is known thereby.

OPP PUBLIC ORDER SECTION "ALPHA"

COMMAND – Call Sign "ALPHA COMMAND"

1	Insp. Mike FRANCIS Section Commander	8849		ERHQ
2	A/S/Sgt Brad Milburn Section LEAD	9467		ERHQ
3	PC Brent Darraugh (Scribe)	10680		Killaloe
4	PC Danny Rodrigues (Video)	11262		Ottawa Traffic

SQUAD 1- Call Sign "ALPHA ONE"

1	PC Mike BALL – SL	10582		L&A
2	PC Art WITKOWSKI	13056		Quinte West
3	PC Brian JOHNSON	12469		Leeds
4	PC Nathan ORMSBY	10852		Lanark
5	PC Nick ZIEBARTH	13710		Bancroft
6	PC Josh TODD	13125		Frontenac
7	PC Dom SAUVE	10525		Hawkesbury
8	PC Bob HAWN	11350		Lanark

SQUAD 2- Call Sign "ALPHA TWO"

1	PC TREVOR MACINNIS – SL	10509		UOV
2	PC JF MELOCHE	12017		Hawkesbury
3	PC Jeremie TREMBLEY	14394		L & A
4	PC Mike VEZINA	13185		L & A
5	PC JM BARONETTE	11921		Lanark
6	PC Matt VERDONE	12513		IST
7	PC Carrie LANNING	12483		CR ERT
8	PC Jeff QUINLAN	14187		CR ERT

SQUAD 3- Call Sign "ALPHA THREE"

1	A/Sgt. Nathan HURLEY - SL	13664		CRHQ
2	PC Mike OVERGAARD	14088		Caledon
3	PC Josh McDEIVITTE	13945		Nottawasaga
4	PC Todd RAY	13037		Huron West
5	PC Cordel STULTIENS	14469		CKL (Lindsay)
6	PC Bernie MONTPETIT	11492		Russell County
7	Sgt Katherine ROSS	12546		GHQ
8	PC Grant GELDENHUYS	12459		Orillia

SQUAD 4- Call Sign "ALPHA FOUR"

1	SGT. Pete VANDERHEIDE – SL	9144		WR ERT
2	PC Craig COLE	8456		WR ERT
3	PC AI CHRONOPOULOS	12265		WR ERT
4	PC Kyle BILDFELL	12893		WR ERT
5	PC Mark SMITH	8527		WR ERT
6	PC Chris MORRIS	9763		WR ERT
7	PC Will WELLS	9398		WR ERT
8	PC Craig COLE	8456		WR ERT

Arrest Team – Call Sign "HOT TEAM"

1	SGT. Ron BELLEFEUILLE – SL	12291		NER ERT	
2	PC Mike LAROCQUE	11158		NER ERT	
3	PC Matt ORMSBY	13685		NER ERT	
4	PC Darryl WOOD	11762		NER ERT	
5	PC Brandon CATCHER	12797		NER ERT	
6	PC Lorne MACISAAC	11097		NER ERT	
7	PC Mitch HUBER	13757		NER ERT	
8	PC Brian HENRY	11078		NER ERT	

LESS LETHAL (ARWEN) – Call Sign "ALPHA LESS LETHAL"

1	PC Pete WRIGGLESWORTH – SL	10940		ER ERT
2	PC Ray FORTIN	12413		NER ERT
3	PC Mike BURLING	11326		WR ERT
4	PC Andrew NICHOLSON	10258		WR ERT

TEMS – Call Sign "ALPHA TEMS"

1	Shawn PHILLIPS			FSB -TEMS
2	Rob BURNS			FSB- TEMS

LRAD - Call Sign "LRAD"

1	PC Greg VERNEY	10347		ER ERT
2	PC Ryan WEIR	10352		CR ERT



EAST REGION PUBLIC ORDER OPERATIONS PLAN

FREEDOM CONVOY JAN-FEB 2022

Prepared by	A/Supt Michael Francis
Occurrence Number	RM22009444
Registry Number	22-59
IFIS Cost Code	837316 approver Elizabeth Belanger
Date	January 29 th to TBD
Update	30Jan22
Update	03Feb22

Table of Contents

Acronyms.....	.....
Situation (Timelines & Intel).....	.....
Mission .....	.....
Execution (MAP, IAP) .....	.....
Administration	
Use of Force Policy .....	.....
Arrest Procedures .....	.....
Arrest Processing .....	.....
SIU and Medical Treatment .....	.....
COVID-19 Prevention .....	.....
Staging .....	.....
Logistics (POU Equipment, Transportation, Financial) .....	.....
Command, Control, Communications.....	.....
Communication Plans .....	.....
Appendix A ALPHA Section List.....	.....
Appendix B Highway Blockade Strategy & Framework.....	.....
Appendix C Briefing Notes .....	.....
Maps of Deployment Area .....	.....
Charter and Offence Listing.....	.....

Acronyms

ARWEN	Anti Riot Weapon Enfield
CS	Chemical Dispersion Irritant
EMS	Emergency Medical Services
OPS	Ottawa Police Service
PPS	Parliamentary Protective Services
OC	Oleoresin Capsicum
OPP	Ontario Provincial Police
POU	Public Order Unit
UCRT	UCRT Urban Search and Rescue Chemical, Biological, Radiological, Nuclear, Explosive Response Team
ORT	Obstacle Removal Team
DECON	Decontamination Team
I/C	Incident Commander
TEM's	Tactical Emergency Medical Technicians
LRAD	Long Range Acoustic Device
RPAS	Remote Piloted Ariel System
ROA	Reopening Ontario Act

SITUATION AND TIMELINES

A convoy of Canadian truck drivers and their supporters have travelled from various Provinces to the City of Ottawa to protest a federal vaccine mandate for truck drivers crossing the Canadian-United States (US) border. They started to arrive in Ottawa on the 28th January 2022.

Freedom Convoy 2022 organizers have stated an intent to remain at Parliament Hill and surrounding area until the Federal government concedes to repeal all COVID-19 public health restrictions and mandates. Organizers & supporters have stage disruptions that has gridlocked areas around the Parliament buildings and parts of Ottawa. There is no expressed departure date for when participants will disperse or the action will end.

Information shared through social media has indicated some convoy participants have disrupted the business of government by holding events at or near City Halls, Provincial government facilities, offices and properties. Public Health Units, mainstream media outlets, and law enforcement facilities may also become vulnerable to protest activities consistent with ongoing anti-mandate and anti-government organizing.

On the 28th of January 2022 Parliamentary Protective Services requested OPP Public Order support. Two OPP Sections were assembled and provided the necessary public order support. Primary objective was the West Block Building.

On the 30th of January 2022 Ottawa Police Service requested OPP public support. The OPP shifted public order support from PPS to OPS commencing on the 31st January 2022 in the form of 1 OPP section to present.

The OPP is supporting OPS with supplemental uniform members (30) per 12 hours operational cycle. To date there tasking has been fixed blockade locations.

The protest has become a protracted, multi-faceted event that is unprecedented. Event organizers are well organized, coordinated and well-funded.

Intelligence

Extremists and other individuals supporting COVID-19 conspiracy theories and violent anti-authority/anti-government views have and continue to attend/support these protests in Ottawa.

Main organizers of the protest have sought to distance themselves from the more extreme views of a vocal minority.

Some of the trucks have their axels chained and some have removed or flattened tires to prevent removal.

External Police Assistance

Confidential OPP POU Operational Plan
29th January to TBD 2022 A/Supt Michael Francis #8849

Ottawa Police have secured the assistance of public order units from across the province to assist in fulfilling their mission.

This operational plan aims to ensure the safe and successful deployment of police resources.

MISSION STATEMENT

The OPP will provide Public Order Support to the Ottawa Police Service. It is the role of the OPP to keep the peace, enforce legislation while respecting Charter Rights to peaceful assembly and freedom of speech. Public safety is paramount.

EXECUTION- Concept of Operations

The OPP supports the inherent right of the citizens of Ontario to engage in lawful activity. The OPP recognizes and respects the freedom of assembly and speech guaranteed within the Charter of Rights and Freedoms. The OPP recognizes the interests of all involved parties. The OPP will engage pro-actively with policing partners, ministry stakeholders and all communities to ensure a safe and secure environment for all participants.

Public safety is the priority and we intend to ensure that this priority is served in the best way possible and will respond to any issues in an appropriate and professional manner. The OPP is responsible for maintaining public peace and public safety. We will act to preserve both in support of OPS.

Issues arising as a result of persons or groups exercising their democratic rights in a peaceful manner that does not pose significant hardships on others or a risk to public safety shall be addressed at the lowest competent level.

MAIN ACTION PLAN

The OPP POU section will be deployed to support OPS at the direction of the POU Commander, in consultation with the Section Commander.

- Support OPS uniform members and their crowd management plan

IMMEDIATE ACTION PLAN

POU Sections will deploy (Hard or Soft Tac) as directed by the POU Commander.

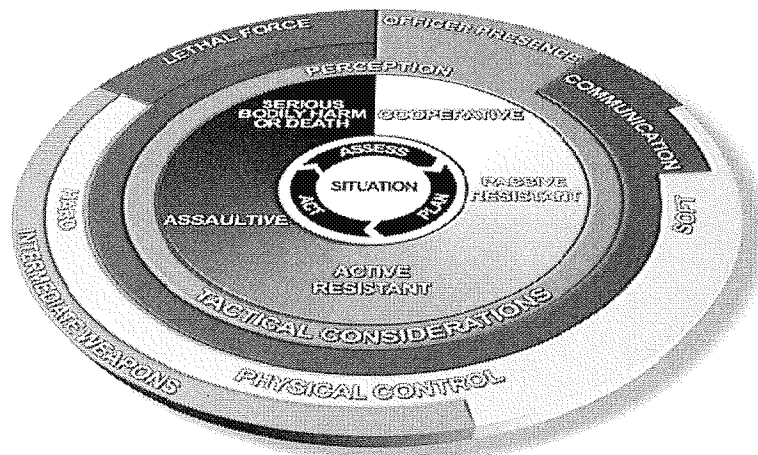
LRAD usage will be at the direction of the POU Commander.

Administration

Use of Force Policy

POU members are in a supportive role to OPS operations under the OPP POU Section Commander. POU deployment strategy shall follow the gradual application of force policy in dealing with crowd related issues. The following directions are applicable within the guidelines of the Police Services Act and OPP policy.

- Members shall exercise personal control and not be drawn to personal confrontations.
- Use of personal issue OC, baton, Taser, and firearm are the responsibility of the member within policy and training guidelines.
- OC canisters other than personal issue shall only be utilized under the approval of the POU Commander except under exigent circumstances involving bodily harm or death.
- ARWEN will be utilized under the authorization of the POU Commander except under exigent circumstances involving bodily harm or death.
- CS gas will be utilized under the authorization of the Operational Commander under exigent circumstances involving serious bodily harm or death.
- CS blast dispersion may be authorized by the POU commander, with notice to the Operational Commander.
- The POU Section leader will submit team Use of Force reports daily where required.



The officer continuously assesses the situation and selects the most reasonable option relative to those circumstances as perceived at that point in time.

Arrest Procedures - General Guidelines

- Offenders may be arrested for any offences involving violence, damage to public/private property or other arrestable offences under the Criminal Code.
- Officers should use discretion on determining when to arrest violators, keeping in mind such variables as officer safety, safety of the public, potential for increased violence and seriousness of the offence.
- Mass arrests shall be conducted only with the approval of POU Commander.
- Officers should exercise personal restraint when dealing with persons to avoid escalating the level of force required.
- Officers should be aware that some persons might attempt to taunt and provoke the officer into a confrontation. Members are to be aware of this tactic and perform their duties in a professional manner at all times.
- All arrests conducted by OPP members shall be based in accordance with existing rules of evidence and legal requirements under the applicable Statute.

Arrest Procedures

In the event an arrest is made by a member of the OPP:

Confidential OPP POU Operational Plan
29th January to TBD 2022 A/Supt Michael Francis #8849

- The OPP member will give custody of the arrested person to a uniform OPS member.
- The arresting officer will provide all grounds to the OPS member including:
 - i. Indication of the offence for which the person was arrested.
 - ii. Provide a brief synopsis of circumstances of the arrest and personal identification to the OPS member.
 - iii. The OPS member shall complete notes as soon as is practicable and prior to going off duty.
- The OPS member will then take custody of the arrested person and will follow the regular arrest procedure.

SIU

- Contact with SIU is the responsibility of the SIU liaison officer from the service of the subject officer.
- In the event that multiple services are involved all contact with the SIU will be thru the SIU liaison officer from the service of the subject officer(s)

Medical Treatment and Evacuation

- POU members shall carry the emergency medical information card in the left chest pocket of the POU uniform.
- TEM's in consultation with Ottawa EMS will provide medical support.
- Where an officer is injured while in a POU capacity and can be moved, they may be taken to a secure area and medical treatment shall be sought immediately from EMS Paramedics.
- Where a member is suspected of being contaminated by a noxious or hazardous substance, medical treatment shall be sought immediately from the EMS paramedics.
- Where an officer is injured and cannot be removed the POU Leader shall request the assistance of, paramedic support. The area shall be secured for the medical assistance being provided.
- Ottawa General and Ottawa Civic Hospital both designated as the police care facilities. Any injured member who is transported to hospital will be accompanied by a supporting POU uniform member

COVID-19 PREVENTION

- Officers must wear a medical grade mask when they are within 2 meters of another person who is not wearing a mask or face covering in a manner that covers that person's mouth, nose and chin during any period when that person is in an indoor area; and is not separated by Plexiglas or some other impermeable barrier from a person.

- It is crucial that appropriate PPE is worn by all officers. Appropriate PPE is to be worn including both eye protection and a medical grade masks, when interacting with all community members regardless of location (indoors and outdoors) that could be potentially unmasked. Please note that issued eye protection are safety glasses, and it does not include personal prescription eyeglasses alone.
- All staff/officers must wear a medical grade mask when riding in a vehicle with another individual/officer.
- At the commencement of each members tour of duty, the COVID-19 Symptom Screener and Guidance Chart shall be reviewed any "Yes" response to any of the questions, the member shall immediately advised there assigned team leader.

Staging

- Alpha- Section will remain staged for operations at the Brook Street Hotel. Alpha will move a the direction of the section commander to the EY Centre for Breakfast/POU briefing and assignment. At the direction of the Public Order Commander, Alpha will move to the forward staging location as required. Parking will be provided.
- Members shall remain with their squads at all times.
- POU Leader shall ensure the operational readiness and response of their units.

Logistics

- Accommodations: Brook Street Hotel 525 Legget Dr Ottawa (Kanata)
- OPS POU Staging: EY Centre 4899 Uplands Dr, Ottawa
- POU Mass staging/briefing:
- While forward staged- Meals will be provided on site and with OPS direction will be provided at the time based on deployed location.

POU Equipment

- POU members will be deployed in Soft Tac until advised by POU Section Commander. Medical grade masks, eyewear and high visibility vests mandatory.
- Members shall ensure their personal radio is re-charged at the conclusion of each operational period.
- All members will have their issue hard tac gear in their assigned vehicles.
- All CS gas shall be controlled by the Team Leader upon arrival for inventory.
 - CS Blast and triple charge gas grenades per Less Lethal squad
- ARWEN rounds will be inventoried by the Team Leader and signed out daily.

Transportation

- Transportation by Section will be by OPP vehicles, preferably quad cab pick-ups or vans.

RMS: RM22009444

DAR Registry: 22-59

Cost Code: 837316 Approver A/Insp Elizabeth Belanger

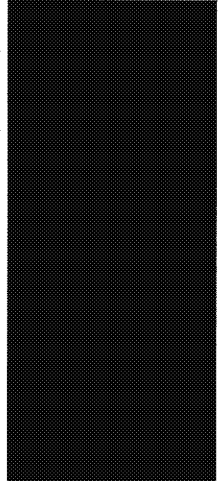
Briefings: Squad leaders will be briefed by Section Commanders at the Brookstreet.

Command, Control & Communications

Command Post: Joint command post at the National Capital Region Command Centre NCRCC.

1426 St Joseph Blvd, Ottawa

Contact List

Strategic Commander	Supt Craig Abrams	
Public Order Commander	Insp. Dave Springer	
Advisor	Sgt. Randy Schulte	
Scribe	Pierre-Marc Larocque	
Technologist	Dave Eggleton	
Section Commander ALPHA	A/Supt Michael Francis	
Section Commander ALPHA-relief	Insp Paul Richardson	
ALPHA Section Lead	A/S/Sgt Brad Milburn	
ALPHA Section Lead-relief	Sgt Jeff Arnold	
POU Joint Planning Group		
Planner	Insp Jason Younan	
Advisor	S/Sgt Jeff Gauvin	

COMMUNICATION PLANS

- POU shall operate on OPP TAIT Portable Channel 11 or 2TAC06 VR02
- POU A Command "Alpha Command"

*Additional per squad see attached ALPHA & BRAVO Lists

APPENDIX 'A' – ALPHA

**Roster to be provided to POU members by the identified Section Lead

APPENDIX 'B' – Provincial Highway Blockade Strategy & Framework



Provincial Highway
Blockade Strategy 2



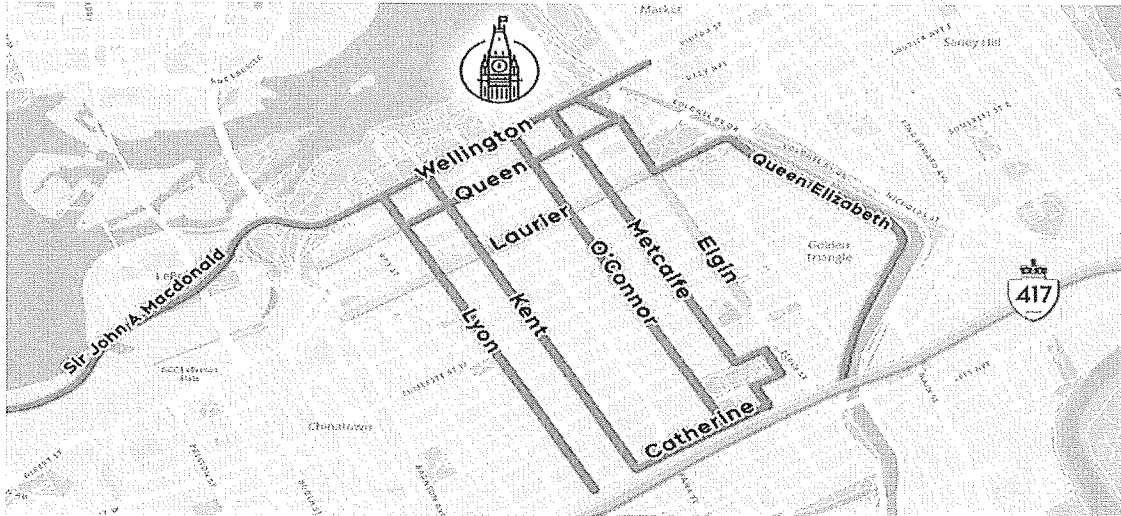
Framework.pdf

APPENDIX 'C' – BRIEFING NOTES

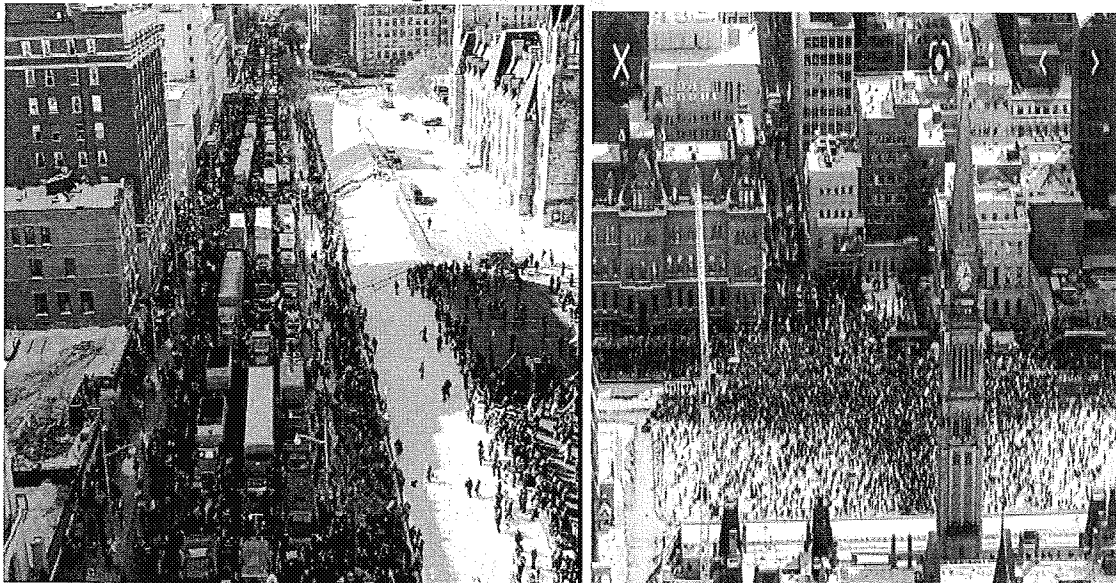
- OPP Aviation as required- identified by the POU Commander
- POIB and [REDACTED] are engaged in this event
- A/Sgt Copeland OPP media will prepare media releases, social media alerts and consult with Corporate Communications if required in support of OPS
- CIC Ferguson present in the NRCCC days and an IC assigned nights

APPENDIX 'D' –Maps

Downtown core



Wellington in front of Parliament Hill



Summary of Offences (Charter, Criminal Code, CDSA, HTA, etc.)

CHARTER OF RIGHTS AND FREEDOMS

- **Sec. 2:** Freedom of religion, expression, peaceful assembly, and association.
- **Sec. 7:** Life, Liberty, and Security and Right not to be deprived thereof except in accordance with Principles of Fundamental Justice.
- **Sec. 8:** Be secure against unreasonable search & seizure.
- **Sec. 9:** Not to be arbitrary detained or imprisoned.
- **Sec. 10:** Be informed promptly of reasons thereof / to retain & instruct counsel without delay & be informed of Right / validity of detention to be determined by habeas corpus & released if detention is unlawful.
- **Sec. 12:** Not to be subjected to any cruel & unusual treatment or punishment

PUBLIC ORDER SUMMARY OF CRIMINAL CODE OFFENCES

The following are summaries of applicable sections of the Criminal Code of Canada, in relation to a Public Order Unit incident. The Criminal Code should be referred to for the actual section.

The crowd/individuals must be advised that they cannot go beyond a certain point as identified by the officer and to do so, constitutes a criminal offence of Obstructing a Peace Officer and that they will be arrested. Once they make a physical attempt to breach or circumvent the line, the offence has been met and they can be processed accordingly.

In order to process in court however, ERT/Uniform members would be expected to provide the evidence of the caution prior to the offence and the evidence of the physical breach or attempt to breach the line.

Offences relating to Resisting or Obstructing Public or Peace Officer - Section 129:

Everyone who resists or willfully obstructs a public or peace officer engaged in the execution of his duty or anyone acting in their aid is guilty of a dual offence.

Protection of Persons Administering and Enforcing the Law - Section 25: Everyone required or authorized by law to do anything in the administration or enforcement of the law, is if he acts on reasonable grounds, justified in doing what he is required or authorized to do and in using as much force as is necessary for that purpose.

Excessive Force - Section 26: Everyone who is required by law to use force is criminally responsible for any excess.

Use of Force to Prevent Commission of Offence - Section 27: Everyone is justified in using as much force as is reasonably necessary to prevent the commission of an offence.

Arrest for Breach of the Peace - Section 31: Every Peace Officer who witnesses a breach of the peace is justified in arresting any person whom he finds committing the breach or on reasonable grounds, he believes is about to join in or renew the breach of the peace.

Use of Force to Suppress Riot - Section 32: Every peace officer is justified in using or in ordering the use of, as much force as the peace officer believes, in good faith and on reasonable grounds, is necessary to suppress a riot.

Duty of Officers if Rioters do not disperse - Section 33: Where the proclamation referred to in section 67 has been read or an offence against paragraph 68 has been committed, it is the duty of a peace officer and of a person lawfully required to assist him, to disperse or to arrest persons who do not comply with the proclamation.

Unlawful Assembly - Section 63: An unlawful assembly consists of three or more persons who, with intent to carry out any common purpose, assemble as to cause persons in the area to fear on reasonable grounds that they will disturb or cause others to disturb the peace tumultuously.

Riot - Section 64: A riot is an unlawful assembly that has begun to disturb the peace tumultuously.

Punishment of Rioter - Section 65: Everyone who takes part in a riot is guilty of an indictable offence.

Punishment for Unlawful Assembly - Section 66: Everyone who is a member of an unlawful assembly is guilty of a summary offence.

Reading Proclamation - Section 67: A person who is a Justice, Mayor or Sheriff, or the lawful deputy of a Mayor or Sheriff receives notice within their jurisdiction that twelve or more persons are unlawfully and riotously assembled together shall go to that place and from a place of safety read the Proclamation in a loud voice.

Offences Related to Proclamation - Section 68: Everyone is guilty of an indictable offence and liable to imprisonment for life who: opposes, hinders, or assaults the person reading or is about to read the proclamation, or does not peaceably disperse and depart the area within 30 minutes after the proclamation is made.

Causing Disturbance - Section 175: Everyone who causes a disturbance in or near a public place by: fighting, screaming, shouting, swearing, singing or using insulting or obscene language, by being drunk or by impeding or molesting others persons is guilty of a summary conviction offence.

Assaulting a Peace Officer - Section 270: Everyone commits an offence who assaults a public or peace officer engaged in the lawful execution of his duty or a person acting in

the aid of an officer. Or a person with intent to resist arrest or prevents the lawful arrest or detention of himself or another person.

Intimidation - Section 423(1)(g): Everyone commits intimidation where a person intending to compel someone to abstain from doing something he has a right to do; wrongfully and without authority uses violence or threats of violence; or blocks a highway

Mischief - Section 430: Everyone commits mischief, who willfully destroys or damages property; renders property dangerous or useless; obstructs interrupts or interferes with the lawful use and enjoyment of property.

Arson - Section 433: Every person who intentionally or recklessly causes damage by fire or explosion to property whether or not if he owns it or not is guilty of an indictable offence and liable to life imprisonment.

Disobeying Order of Court - Section: 127(1): Everyone who, without lawful excuse, disobeys a lawful order made by a court of justice or by a person or body of persons authorized by any Act to make or give the order, other than an order for the payment of money, is, unless a punishment or other mode of proceeding is expressly provided by law, guilty of:

- (a) an indictable offence and liable to imprisonment for a term not exceeding two years; or
- b) an offence punishable on summary conviction

Arrest Authorities

Section 495 of the Criminal Code of Canada:

Arrest without warrant by Peace officer

(1) A Peace officer may arrest without warrant

- (a) a person who has committed an indictable offence or who, on reasonable grounds, he believes has committed or is about to commit an indictable offence;
- (b) a person whom he finds committing a criminal offence; or
- (c) a person in respect of whom he has reasonable grounds to believe that a warrant of arrest or committal, in any form set out in Part XXVIII in relation thereto, is in force within the territorial jurisdiction in which the person is found.

Provincial Laws

Direction of Traffic by Police Officer: S. 134(1) HTA Where a police officer considers it reasonably necessary, (a) to ensure orderly movement of traffic; (b) to prevent injury or damage to persons or property; or (c) to permit proper action in an emergency, he or she may direct traffic according to his or her discretion, despite the provisions of this Part, and every person shall obey his or her directions.

Blocking Intersection: S. 145 (1) HTA The council of a municipality may by by-law prohibit a driver or street car operator approaching, at an intersection, a traffic control signal showing a circular green or green arrow indication from entering the intersection unless traffic in front of him or her is moving in a manner that would reasonably lead him or her to believe he or she can clear the intersection before the signal indication changes to a circular red indication.

Parking on Roadway: S. 170 (1) HTA No person shall park, stand or stop a vehicle on a roadway, (a) when it is practicable to park, stand or stop the vehicle off the roadway; or (b) when it is not practicable to park, stand or stop the vehicle off the roadway unless a clear view of the vehicle and of the roadway for at least 125 meters beyond the vehicle may be obtained from a distance of at least 125 meters from the vehicle in each direction upon the highway.

Regulating or Prohibiting Use of Highway by Pedestrians: S. 185 (1) HTA The Minister may make regulations prohibiting or regulating the use of any highway or part thereof by pedestrians or animals or any class or classes of vehicles. Removing pedestrians - (3) Where a pedestrian is on a highway in contravention of a regulation made or by-law passed under this section, a police officer may require the pedestrian to accompany him or her to the nearest intersecting highway on which pedestrians are not prohibited and the pedestrian shall comply with the request.

Use of Controlled-Access Highways by Pedestrians R.R.O. 1990, REGULATION 627
1. (1) Subject to subsection (2), pedestrians are prohibited from using those parts of the controlled-access highways described in Schedule 1. O. Reg. 255/04, s. 1 (1).
(2) Subsection (1) does not apply to pedestrians, (a) engaged in police, highway maintenance, highway construction or vehicle inspection duties; (b) within commuter parking lots established and maintained by the Ministry or proceeding directly between such lots and adjacent intersecting highways; (c) within truck inspection stations or pulp load check areas established and maintained by the Ministry; (d) making use of a controlled-access highway where the use is necessary because of an emergency; or (e) crossing at a traffic control signal or a crosswalk.
2. Where a highway is referred to in a schedule by a number or name, the reference is to that part of the King's Highway or to the private toll highway that is known thereby.

OPP PUBLIC ORDER SECTION "ALPHA"

10 – February - 2022

COMMAND – Call Sign "ALPHA COMMAND"

1	A/Insp Jeff GAUVIN Section Commander	10831		West
2	A/S/Sgt Brad MILBURN Section LEAD	9467		East
3	PC Josh TODD (Scribe)	13125		East
4	PC Danny Rodrigues (Video)	11262		East

SQUAD 1- Call Sign "ALPHA ONE"

1	A/Sgt Trevor MACINNIS - SL	10509		East
2	PC Todd STERRITT	8389		East
3	PC Chris COLTON	12799		East
4	PC Sebastien LAMARCHE	11236		East
5	PC Bob HAWN	11350		East
6	PC Jon BIGFORD	11682		East
7	PC Brian JOHNSON	12469		East
8	PC Jeff COLE	12636		East

SQUAD 2- Call Sign "ALPHA TWO"

1	Sgt Ron BELLEFEUILLE - SL	12291		Northeast
2	PC Jarrett RUTLEDGE	14744		East
3	PC Matt VERDONE	12513		East
4	PC Martyn CURRAN	10679		East
5	PC Darin CHAPLIN	10821		East
6	PC D. BELLEFEUILLE	13267		Northeast
7	PC B. CLARKE	11196		Northeast
8	PC M. LAPIERRE	10402		Northeast

SQUAD 3 – Call Sign "ALPHA THREE"

1	A/Sgt Nathan HURLEY - SL	13664		Central
2	PC Todd RAY	13037		Central
3	PC Justin MURRAY	14459		Central
4	PC Jeff QUINLAN	14187		Central
5	PC Matt LAWDER	12704		Central
6	PC Dave LADD	13012		East
7	PC Troy BELLEHUMEUR	8141		East
8	PC Jeff NICHOLAS	11885		Central

SQUAD 4- Call Sign "ALPHA FOUR"

1	PC Mike OVERGAARD - SL	14088		Central
2	PC Waldemar OCHNIK	13032		Central
3	PC Daryl LEIGHTON	12338		Northeast
4	PC Emily KINNUNEN	14176		Northeast
5	PC Josh MCDEVITTE	13945		Central
6	PC Carrie LANNING	8652		Central
7	PC Katherine ROSS	12546		Central
8	PC Steve BLACK	10290		Central

SQUAD 5 – Call Sign "ALPHA FIVE"

1	PC Jeff WHITE - SL	10353		Northeast
2	PC Brandon CATCHER	12797		Northeast
3	PC Matt ORMSBY	13685		Northeast
4	PC Chris FURINO	10687		Northeast
5	PC Adrienne WENZLER	13080		Northeast

LESS LETHAL (ARWEN) – Call Sign "ALPHA LESS LETHAL"

1	PC Pete Wrigglesworth – GAS - SL	10940		East
2	PC JF MELOCHE - GAS	12017		East
3	PC Dom SAUVE - ARWEN	10525		East
4	PC Dustin SHAW - ARWEN	12363		East

TEMS – Call Sign "ALPHA TEMS"

1	Doctor Andy REED	OPP DOCTOR		FSB -TEMS
2	ACP TEMS Shawn PRANGER	OPP TEMS MEDIC		FSB- TEMS
3	ACP TEMS Scott MONROE	OPP TEMS MEDIC		FSB- TEMS

LRAD - Call Sign "LRAD"

1	PC Greg VERNEY	10347		East
2	Sgt Chris MARSHALL	10405		FSB - ERT



**EAST REGION
PUBLIC ORDER
OPERATIONS PLAN
FREEDOM CONVOY JAN-FEB 2022**

Prepared by	A/Supt Michael Francis
Occurrence Number	RM22009444
Registry Number	22-59
IFIS Cost Code	837316 approver Elizabeth Belanger
Date	January 29 th to TBD
V2 Update	30Jan22
V3 Update	03Feb22
V4 Update	22Feb22

Confidential OPP POU Operational Plan
29th January to TBD 2022 A/Supt Michael Francis #8849

Table of Contents

Acronyms.....	.....
Situation (Timelines & Intel).....	.....
Mission .....	.....
Execution (MAP, IAP) .....	.....
Administration	
Use of Force Policy .....	.....
Arrest Procedures .....	.....
Arrest Processing .....	.....
SIU and Medical Treatment .....	.....
COVID-19 Prevention .....	.....
Staging .....	.....
Logistics (POU Equipment, Transportation, Financial) .....	.....
Command, Control, Communications.....	.....
Communication Plans .....	.....
Appendix A ALPHA Section List.....	.....
Appendix B Highway Blockade Strategy & Framework.....	.....
Appendix C Briefing Notes .....	.....
Maps of Deployment Area .....	.....
Charter and Offence Listing.....	.....

Acronyms

ARWEN	Anti Riot Weapon Enfield
CS	Chemical Dispersion Irritant
EMS	Emergency Medical Services
OPS	Ottawa Police Service
PPS	Parliamentary Protective Services
OC	Oleoresin Capsicum
OPP	Ontario Provincial Police
POU	Public Order Unit
UCRT	UCRT Urban Search and Rescue Chemical, Biological, Radiological, Nuclear, Explosive Response Team
ORT	Obstacle Removal Team
DECON	Decontamination Team
I/C	Incident Commander
TEM's	Tactical Emergency Medical Technicians
LRAD	Long Range Acoustic Device
RPAS	Remote Piloted Ariel System
ROA	Reopening Ontario Act

SITUATION AND TIMELINES

Freedom Convoy (French: *Convoi de la Liberté*) is an ongoing protest in Canada against COVID-19 vaccine requirements for truckers to re-enter the country by land introduced by the government of Canada on January 15, 2022. Originally composed of several routes traversing all of the Canadian provinces, the truck convoys began to converged on Ottawa January 28th, 2022, with a rally at Parliament Hill. The trucking convoys were then joined by pedestrian protesters. The protest continued into February. Protesters had stated that they will not leave until all COVID-19 restrictions and mandates have been repealed, and some have called for the federal government to be overthrown.

28/29th January 2022 Parliamentary Protective Services requested OPP Public Order support. Two OPP Sections were assembled and provided the necessary public order support. Primary objective was the West Block Building.

30th January to 17 February 2022 OPP Provided continuous public order support to the Ottawa Police Service at their request.

The City of Ottawa, as well as the Province of Ontario have declared a State of Emergencies as a direct result of the Freedom Convoy movement. The Government of Canada enacted the Emergencies Act. In Ottawa, the protest activity had been ongoing since Jan 28, 2022, and had evolved into an occupation, with large trucks blocking a large portion of the downtown core. The area bounded by Wellington St, Elgin St, Albert St and Bay St is the geographic hub of the Freedom Convoy occupation. Wellington St in front of Parliament Hill has become the staging point of the organizers, where they have erected a shelter, and soundstage. Approximately 500 trucks were estimated to be in the downtown core.

14th February 2022

The Unified Command Centre was established. A Concept of Operations was established and an action on plan was initiated. The actions on plan began with securing the downtown core, establishing a secure area, an exclusion zone and strategic checkpoints throughout the city to prevent any further demonstrators enter the area.

February 18/19th 2022

The UCC launched an operation with the intent to clear the roadways in the city of Ottawa and return the streets/city to a state of normalcy. This was accomplished through Public Order Engagement, Tactical Engagement, Investigative Support, Traffic/Towing Support and regular Police Operations Support. In the evening of February 20th, 2022, the ICR had accomplished its Actions On by completing the concept of operations.

POU Members: 703 from across Canada

Arrests: 196

Vehicle Towed: 115

At this time, there remains multiple satellite posts around the city of Ottawa which is housing hundreds of trucks that are associated to the Freedom Convoy.

20th February 2022- Present: OPP Continue to provide continuous public order support to the Ottawa Police Service at their request.

This operational plan aims to ensure the safe and successful deployment of police resources.

MISSION STATEMENT

The OPP will provide Public Order Support to the Ottawa Police Service. It is the role of the OPP to keep the peace, enforce legislation while respecting Charter Rights to peaceful assembly and freedom of speech. Public safety is paramount.

EXECUTION- Concept of Operations

The OPP supports the inherent right of the citizens of Ontario to engage in lawful activity. The OPP recognizes and respects the freedom of assembly and speech guaranteed within the Charter of Rights and Freedoms. The OPP recognizes the interests of all involved parties. The OPP will engage pro-actively with policing partners, ministry stakeholders and all communities to ensure a safe and secure environment for all participants.

Public safety is the priority and we intend to ensure that this priority is served in the best way possible and will respond to any issues in an appropriate and professional manner. The OPP is responsible for maintaining public peace and public safety. We will act to preserve both in support of OPS.

Issues arising as a result of persons or groups exercising their democratic rights in a peaceful manner that does not pose significant hardships on others or a risk to public safety shall be addressed at the lowest competent level.

MAIN ACTION PLAN

The OPP POU section will be deployed to support OPS at the direction of the POU Commander, in consultation with the Section Commander.

- OPS SMEAC for QRT response to convoys entering the City of Ottawa attached.

IMMEDIATE ACTION PLAN

POU Sections will deploy (Hard or Soft Tac) as directed by the POU Commander. LRAD usage will be at the direction of the POU Commander.

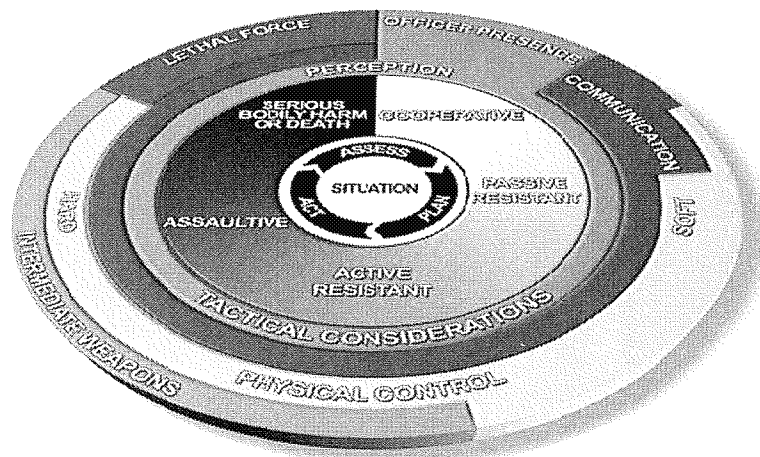
Administration

Use of Force Policy

POU members are in a supportive role to OPS operations under the OPP POU Section Commander. POU deployment strategy shall follow the gradual application of force policy in dealing with crowd related issues. The following directions are applicable within the guidelines of the Police Services Act and OPP policy.

- Members shall exercise personal control and not be drawn to personal confrontations.

- Use of personal issue OC, baton, Taser, and firearm are the responsibility of the member within policy and training guidelines.
- OC canisters other than personal issue shall only be utilized under the approval of the POU Commander except under exigent circumstances involving bodily harm or death.
- ARWEN will be utilized under the authorization of the POU Commander except under exigent circumstances involving bodily harm or death.
- CS gas will be utilized under the authorization of the Operational Commander under exigent circumstances involving serious bodily harm or death.
- CS blast dispersion may be authorized by the POU commander, with notice to the Operational Commander.
- The POU Section leader will submit team Use of Force reports daily where required.



The officer continuously assesses the situation and selects the most reasonable option relative to those circumstances as perceived at that point in time.

Arrest Procedures - General Guidelines

- Offenders may be arrested for any offences involving violence, damage to public/private property or other arrestable offences under the Criminal Code.
- Officers should use discretion on determining when to arrest violators, keeping in mind such variables as officer safety, safety of the public, potential for increased violence and seriousness of the offence.
- Mass arrests shall be conducted only with the approval of POU Commander.
- Officers should exercise personal restraint when dealing with persons to avoid escalating the level of force required.
- Officers should be aware that some persons might attempt to taunt and provoke the officer into a confrontation. Members are to be aware of this tactic and perform their duties in a professional manner at all times.
- All arrests conducted by OPP members shall be based in accordance with existing rules of evidence and legal requirements under the applicable Statute.

Arrest Procedures

In the event an arrest is made by a member of the OPP:

- The OPP member will give custody of the arrested person to a uniform OPS member.
- The arresting officer will provide all grounds to the OPS member including:
 - i. Indication of the offence for which the person was arrested.
 - ii. Provide a brief synopsis of circumstances of the arrest and personal identification to the OPS member.
 - iii. The OPP member shall complete notes as soon as is practicable and prior to going off duty.
- The OPS member will then take custody of the arrested person and will follow the regular arrest procedure.

SIU

- Contact with SIU is the responsibility of the SIU liaison officer from the service of the subject officer.
- In the event that multiple services are involved all contact with the SIU will be thru the SIU liaison officer from the service of the subject officer(s)

Medical Treatment and Evacuation

- POU members shall carry the emergency medical information card in the left chest pocket of the POU uniform.
- TEM's in consultation with Ottawa EMS will provide medical support.
- Where an officer is injured while in a POU capacity and can be moved, they may be taken to a secure area and medical treatment shall be sought immediately from EMS Paramedics.
- Where a member is suspected of being contaminated by a noxious or hazardous substance, medical treatment shall be sought immediately from the EMS paramedics.
- Where an officer is injured and cannot be removed the POU Leader shall request the assistance of, paramedic support. The area shall be secured for the medical assistance being provided.
- Ottawa General and Ottawa Civic Hospital both designated as the police care facilities. Any injured member who is transported to hospital will be accompanied by a supporting POU uniform member

COVID-19 PREVENTION

- Officers must wear a medical grade mask when they are within 2 meters of another person who is not wearing a mask or face covering in a manner that covers that person's mouth, nose and chin during any period when that person is in an indoor area; and is not separated by Plexiglas or some other impermeable barrier from a person.

- It is crucial that appropriate PPE is worn by all officers. Appropriate PPE is to be worn including both eye protection and a medical grade masks, when interacting with all community members regardless of location (indoors and outdoors) that could be potentially unmasked. Please note that issued eye protection are safety glasses, and it does not include personal prescription eyeglasses alone.
- All staff/officers must wear a medical grade mask when riding in a vehicle with another individual/officer.
- At the commencement of each members tour of duty, the COVID-19 Symptom Screener and Guidance Chart shall be reviewed any "Yes" response to any of the questions, the member shall immediately advised there assigned team leader.

Staging

- Alpha- Section will remain staged for operations at the Brook Street Hotel. Alpha will move a the direction of the section commander to the EY Centre for Breakfast/POU briefing and assignment. At the direction of the Public Order Commander, Alpha will move to the forward staging location as required. Parking will be provided.
- Members shall remain with their squads at all times.
- POU Leader shall ensure the operational readiness and response of their units.

Logistics

- Accommodations: Brook Street Hotel 525 Legget Dr Ottawa (Kanata)
- OPS POU Staging: EY Centre 4899 Uplands Dr, Ottawa
- POU Mass staging/briefing:
- While forward staged- Meals will be provided on site and with OPS direction will be provided at the time based on deployed location.

POU Equipment

- POU members will be deployed in Soft Tac until advised by POU Section Commander. Medical grade masks, eyewear and high visibility vests mandatory.
- Members shall ensure their personal radio is re-charged at the conclusion of each operational period.
- All members will have their issue hard tac gear in their assigned vehicles.
- All CS gas shall be controlled by the Team Leader upon arrival for inventory.
 - CS Blast and triple charge gas grenades per Less Lethal squad
- ARWEN rounds will be inventoried by the Team Leader and signed out daily.

Transportation

- Transportation by Section will be by OPP vehicles, preferably quad cab pick-ups or vans.

RMS: RM22009444

DAR Registry: 22-59

Cost Code: 837316 Approver A/Insp Elizabeth Belanger

Briefings: Squad leaders will be briefed by Section Commanders at the Brookstreet.

Command, Control & Communications

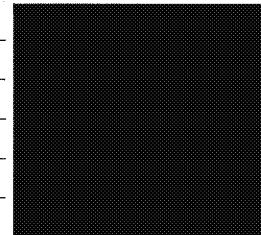
Command Post:

Unified Command Post: RCMP Headquarters 73 Leikin Dr, Ottawa

Uniform CP: NCRCC 1426 St Joseph Blvd, Ottawa

Contact List

Strategic Commander	Supt Craig Abrams
Public Order Commander	A/Supt Michael Francis
Advisor	TBD
Section Commander ALPHA	A/Supt Shawn Nash
ALPHA Section Lead	A/S/Sgt Brad Milburn



COMMUNICATION PLANS

- POU shall operate on OPP TAIT Portable Channel 11 or 2TAC06 VR03
- POU A Command "Alpha Command"

*Additional per squad see attached ALPHA & BRAVO Lists

APPENDIX 'A' – ALPHA

**Roster to be provided to POU members by the identified Section Lead

APPENDIX 'B' – Provincial Highway Blockade Strategy & Framework



Provincial Highway
Blockade Strategy 21



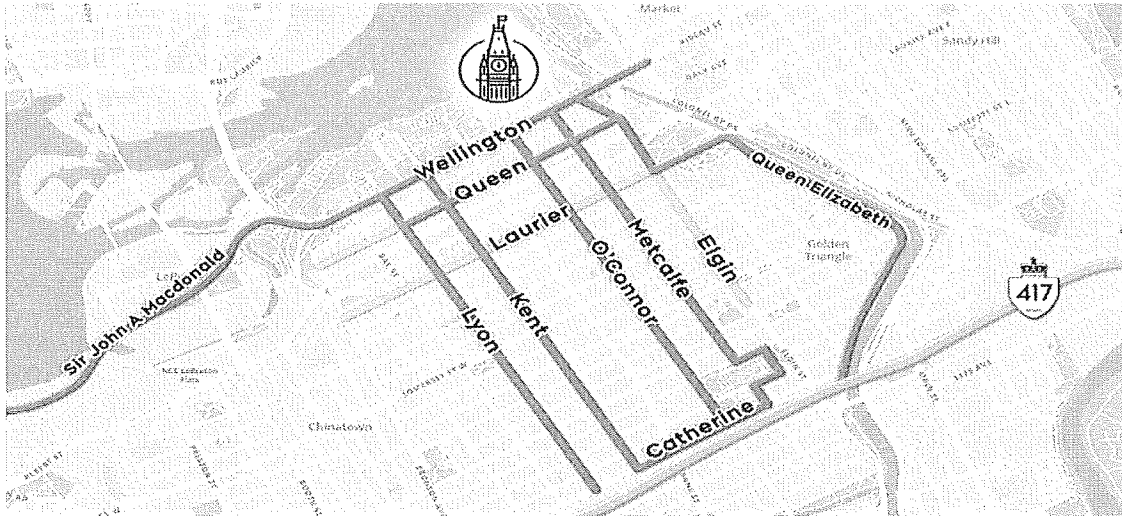
Framework.pdf

APPENDIX 'C' – BRIEFING NOTES

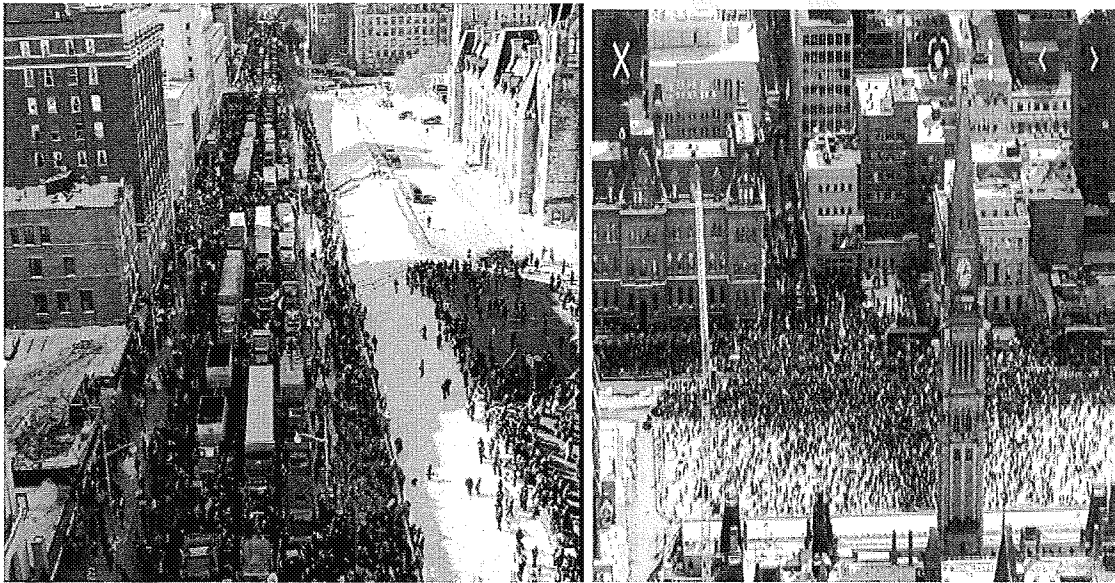
- OPP Aviation as required- identified by the POU Commander
- POIB and [REDACTED] are engaged in this event
- Corporate Communications engaged with OPS

APPENDIX 'D' –Maps

Downtown core



Wellington in front of Parliament Hill



**SUMMARY OF PROVINCIAL and FEDERAL EMERGENCY AUTHORITIES
ATTACHED SEPARATE DOCUMENT.**

CHARTER OF RIGHTS AND FREEDOMS

- **Sec. 2:** Freedom of religion, expression, peaceful assembly, and association.
- **Sec. 7:** Life, Liberty, and Security and Right not to be deprived thereof except in accordance with Principles of Fundamental Justice.
- **Sec. 8:** Be secure against unreasonable search & seizure.
- **Sec. 9:** Not to be arbitrary detained or imprisoned.
- **Sec. 10:** Be informed promptly of reasons thereof / to retain & instruct counsel without delay & be informed of Right / validity of detention to be determined by habeas corpus & released if detention is unlawful.
- **Sec. 12:** Not to be subjected to any cruel & unusual treatment or punishment

PUBLIC ORDER SUMMARY OF CRIMINAL CODE OFFENCES

The following are summaries of applicable sections of the Criminal Code of Canada, in relation to a Public Order Unit incident. The Criminal Code should be referred to for the actual section.

The crowd/individuals must be advised that they cannot go beyond a certain point as identified by the officer and to do so, constitutes a criminal offence of Obstructing a Peace Officer and that they will be arrested. Once they make a physical attempt to breach or circumvent the line, the offence has been met and they can be processed accordingly.

In order to process in court however, ERT/Uniform members would be expected to provide the evidence of the caution prior to the offence and the evidence of the physical breach or attempt to breach the line.

Offences relating to Resisting or Obstructing Public or Peace Officer - Section 129: Everyone who resists or willfully obstructs a public or peace officer engaged in the execution of his duty or anyone acting in their aid is guilty of a dual offence.

Protection of Persons Administering and Enforcing the Law - Section 25: Everyone required or authorized by law to do anything in the administration or enforcement of the law, is if he acts on reasonable grounds, justified in doing what he is required or authorized to do and in using as much force as is necessary for that purpose.

Excessive Force - Section 26: Everyone who is required by law to use force is criminally responsible for any excess.

Use of Force to Prevent Commission of Offence - Section 27: Everyone is justified in using as much force as is reasonably necessary to prevent the commission of an offence.

Arrest for Breach of the Peace - Section 31: Every Peace Officer who witnesses a breach of the peace is justified in arresting any person whom he finds committing the breach or on reasonable grounds, he believes is about to join in or renew the breach of the peace.

Use of Force to Suppress Riot - Section 32: Every peace officer is justified in using or in ordering the use of, as much force as the peace officer believes, in good faith and on reasonable grounds, is necessary to suppress a riot.

Duty of Officers if Rioters do not disperse - Section 33: Where the proclamation referred to in section 67 has been read or an offence against paragraph 68 has been committed, it is the duty of a peace officer and of a person lawfully required to assist him, to disperse or to arrest persons who do not comply with the proclamation.

Unlawful Assembly - Section 63: An unlawful assembly consists of three or more persons who, with intent to carry out any common purpose, assemble as to cause persons in the area to fear on reasonable grounds that they will disturb or cause others to disturb the peace tumultuously.

Riot - Section 64: A riot is an unlawful assembly that has begun to disturb the peace tumultuously.

Punishment of Rioter - Section 65: Everyone who takes part in a riot is guilty of an indictable offence.

Punishment for Unlawful Assembly - Section 66: Everyone who is a member of an unlawful assembly is guilty of a summary offence.

Reading Proclamation - Section 67: A person who is a Justice, Mayor or Sheriff, or the lawful deputy of a Mayor or Sheriff receives notice within their jurisdiction that twelve or more persons are unlawfully and riotously assembled together shall go to that place and from a place of safety read the Proclamation in a loud voice.

Offences Related to Proclamation - Section 68: Everyone is guilty of an indictable offence and liable to imprisonment for life who: opposes, hinders, or assaults the person reading or is about to read the proclamation, or does not peaceably disperse and depart the area within 30 minutes after the proclamation is made.

Causing Disturbance - Section 175: Everyone who causes a disturbance in or near a public place by: fighting, screaming, shouting, swearing, singing or using insulting or obscene language, by being drunk or by impeding or molesting others persons is guilty of a summary conviction offence.

Assaulting a Peace Officer - Section 270: Everyone commits an offence who assaults a public or peace officer engaged in the lawful execution of his duty or a person acting in

the aid of an officer. Or a person with intent to resist arrest or prevents the lawful arrest or detention of himself or another person.

Intimidation - Section 423(1)(g): Everyone commits intimidation where a person intending to compel someone to abstain from doing something he has a right to do; wrongfully and without authority uses violence or threats of violence; or blocks a highway

Mischief - Section 430: Everyone commits mischief, who willfully destroys or damages property; renders property dangerous or useless; obstructs interrupts or interferes with the lawful use and enjoyment of property.

Arson - Section 433: Every person who intentionally or recklessly causes damage by fire or explosion to property whether or not if he owns it or not is guilty of an indictable offence and liable to life imprisonment.

Disobeying Order of Court - Section: 127(1): Everyone who, without lawful excuse, disobeys a lawful order made by a court of justice or by a person or body of persons authorized by any Act to make or give the order, other than an order for the payment of money, is, unless a punishment or other mode of proceeding is expressly provided by law, guilty of:

- (a) an indictable offence and liable to imprisonment for a term not exceeding two years; or
- b) an offence punishable on summary conviction

Arrest Authorities

Section 495 of the Criminal Code of Canada:

Arrest without warrant by Peace officer

(1) A Peace officer may arrest without warrant

- (a) a person who has committed an indictable offence or who, on reasonable grounds, he believes has committed or is about to commit an indictable offence;
- (b) a person whom he finds committing a criminal offence; or
- (c) a person in respect of whom he has reasonable grounds to believe that a warrant of arrest or committal, in any form set out in Part XXVIII in relation thereto, is in force within the territorial jurisdiction in which the person is found.

Provincial Laws

Direction of Traffic by Police Officer: S. 134(1) HTA Where a police officer considers it reasonably necessary, (a) to ensure orderly movement of traffic; (b) to prevent injury or damage to persons or property; or (c) to permit proper action in an emergency, he or she may direct traffic according to his or her discretion, despite the provisions of this Part, and every person shall obey his or her directions.

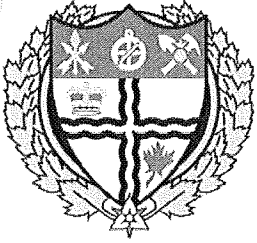
Blocking Intersection: S. 145 (1) HTA The council of a municipality may by by-law prohibit a driver or street car operator approaching, at an intersection, a traffic control signal showing a circular green or green arrow indication from entering the intersection unless traffic in front of him or her is moving in a manner that would reasonably lead him or her to believe he or she can clear the intersection before the signal indication changes to a circular red indication.

Parking on Roadway: S. 170 (1) HTA No person shall park, stand or stop a vehicle on a roadway, (a) when it is practicable to park, stand or stop the vehicle off the roadway; or (b) when it is not practicable to park, stand or stop the vehicle off the roadway unless a clear view of the vehicle and of the roadway for at least 125 meters beyond the vehicle may be obtained from a distance of at least 125 meters from the vehicle in each direction upon the highway.

Regulating or Prohibiting Use of Highway by Pedestrians: S. 185 (1) HTA The Minister may make regulations prohibiting or regulating the use of any highway or part thereof by pedestrians or animals or any class or classes of vehicles. Removing pedestrians - (3) Where a pedestrian is on a highway in contravention of a regulation made or by-law passed under this section, a police officer may require the pedestrian to accompany him or her to the nearest intersecting highway on which pedestrians are not prohibited and the pedestrian shall comply with the request.

Use of Controlled-Access Highways by Pedestrians R.R.O. 1990, REGULATION 627
1. (1) Subject to subsection (2), pedestrians are prohibited from using those parts of the controlled-access highways described in Schedule 1. O. Reg. 255/04, s. 1 (1).
(2) Subsection (1) does not apply to pedestrians, (a) engaged in police, highway maintenance, highway construction or vehicle inspection duties; (b) within commuter parking lots established and maintained by the Ministry or proceeding directly between such lots and adjacent intersecting highways; (c) within truck inspection stations or pulp load check areas established and maintained by the Ministry; (d) making use of a controlled-access highway where the use is necessary because of an emergency; or (e) crossing at a traffic control signal or a crosswalk.
2. Where a highway is referred to in a schedule by a number or name, the reference is to that part of the King's Highway or to the private toll highway that is known thereby.

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL



**OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
SERVICE DE POLICE D'OTTAWA**

*Working together for a safer community
La sécurité de notre communauté, un travail d'équipe*

2022

Quick Response To Mobile Convoy 2022

POU Appendix

A/S/Sgt Flanagan #9523
Emergency Services Unit
02/22/2022

POU Appendix to Operational Plan Approval

<Inspector >

Date: _____

1.0 SITUATION

Freedom Convoy (French: *Convoi de la Liberté*) is an ongoing protest in Canada against COVID-19 vaccine requirements for truckers to re-enter the country by land introduced by the government of Canada on January 15, 2022. Originally composed of several routes traversing all of the Canadian provinces, the truck convoys converged on Ottawa on January 29, 2022, with a rally at Parliament Hill.^[16] The trucking convoys were then joined by pedestrian protesters.^[6] The protest continued into February.^{[17][18][19]} Protesters have stated that they will not leave until all COVID-19 restrictions and mandates have been repealed, and some have called for the federal government to be overthrown.^[20]

Both Canada and the United States accommodated unvaccinated cross-border truckers with an exemption from the new COVID-19 regulations implemented by both countries in the fall of 2021, to prevent supply chain disruptions. The exemptions for Canadian truckers ended on January 15, 2022, and the United States Department of Homeland Security exemption ended a week later on January 22, 2022.

The Canadian Trucking Alliance (CTA) estimates that 85% of the 120,000 Canadian truck drivers are already vaccinated against COVID-19,^[21] and that these mandates would potentially impact 26,000 of the 160,000 drivers in both the United States and Canada who regularly cross the border.^[22]

The convoy has been condemned by trucking industry groups,^{[23][24]} and the Canadian Trucking Alliance reported that a large number of protesters had no connection to trucking.^[25] On January 27, Prime Minister Trudeau said that almost 90% of Canadians were vaccinated, as were many truckers in Canada, and that a "small fringe minority of people" in the convoy do not "represent the views of Canadians."^[26] A January 29 CTA statement cautioned the public that a "great number of protestors" with no connection to the trucking industry, "have a separate agenda beyond a disagreement over cross border vaccine requirements."

The City of Ottawa, as well as the Province of Ontario have declared a State of Emergency as a direct result of the Freedom Convoy movement. In Ottawa, the protest activity has been ongoing since Jan 28, 2022, and has evolved into an occupation, with large trucks blocking a large portion of the downtown core. The area bounded by Wellington St, Elgin St, Albert St and Bay St is the geographic hub of the Freedom Convoy occupation. Wellington St in front of Parliament Hill has become the staging point of the organizers, where they have erected a shelter, and soundstage.

There remains over 500 trucks in the downtown core.

*UPDATED:

The Unified Command Centre was established on February 14th, 2022. A Concept of Operations was established and an action on plan was initiated. The actions on plan began with securing the downtown core, establishing a secure area, an exclusion zone and strategic checkpoints throughout the city to prevent any further demonstrators enter the area.

On February 18th, 2022, the UCC launched an operation with the intent to clear the roadways in the city of Ottawa and return the streets/city to a state of normalcy. This was accomplished through Public Order Engagement, Tactical Engagement, Investigative Support, Traffic/Towing Support and regular Police Operations Support. In the evening of February 20th, 2022, the ICR had accomplished its Actions On by completing the concept of operations.

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

At this time, there remains multiple satellite posts around the city of Ottawa which is housing hundreds of trucks that are associated to the Freedom Convoy.

2.0 MISSION

The mission is to intercept and assist traffic with any convoys that are associated to the "Freedom Convoy" that attempts to re-enter the city of Ottawa and provide Police, assisting agencies and members of the public with a safe environment.

3.0 EXECUTION

Public Order Units will utilize convoy capabilities and respond to the requests of the UCC and attend the area as requested.

POU will respond at a Level 1 response and they will have a level 2 response capability by accessing the needed equipment from their vehicles.

PUBLIC ORDER UNIT (POU):

Phase 1:

A request for Police Liaison Teams (PLT) to attend and lead the initial engagement. PLT to be assisted by soft hats QRT response.

Phase 2:

POU teams to attend and stage nearby the requested area. One POU section to assess and the remaining POU sections to remain at the exclusion zone to hold a POU posture in the downtown area.

Phase 3:

Should PLT negotiations fail and the order is given to enforce any Federal, Provincial or Municipal Statutes, Public order will call upon soft hats to be utilized as HOT members, Tactical will be enacted, Investigations will be enacted, Traffic/Towing will enacted and all other needed assets will be enacted.

Phase 4:

POU will form a line, the POU commander will determine from the front or rear, based on overall intelligence, on-ground intelligence and taking into advisory knowledge they will systematically advance forward one truck at a time. This slow and methodical approach will allow Tactical to engage and clear the trucks of any threats and enforce arrests.

Phase 5:

POU will assist in cordoning off the area and allowing the Tow plan to enact providing a safe working environment for the traffic and tow operators.

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

Phase 6:

Demobilization phase, the site can be managed and turned over to soft hats and POU can return to their staging area at the exclusion zone.

Level 3 (Hard tac) contingency:

The POU team staged at the exclusion zone will be the Level 3 option. They would be an approximate 60 minute response time.

Debrief and Accountability:

Each respective POU service will report back to the POU commander with a sit rep. Reporting the following;

Debrief:

- Any Injuries
- Any Equipment Issues
- Any Operational Issues
- Lessons Learned

Accountability (equipment return):

- Weapons
- Munitions
- Tools
- MK-9
- Cold Fire
- Communications
- Vehicle

4.0 ADMINISTRATION

Uniform / Equipment

POU members will be deployed in Soft Tac Level 1, High Visibility Public Order Vest with name tag affixed to it with embroidered Velcro name tag, and issued MK-9 or Cold Fire.

Weapons availability

4 x 37mm ARWEN (rubber baton round)- standard and reduced energy

C/S Gas:

- Jet Lite hand launched grenade

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

- CS Muzzle blast

O/C:

- Instantaneous Flameless expulsion hand launched grenade
- MK-9 cannisters

Smoke

- Jet Lite white smoke hand launched Grenade

POU plastic batons (24") and shields

Fire Suppressant Capability

- 65 x 13.5 oz personal Cold Fire Canisters
- 6 x vehicle mounted 1.5L Cold Fire extinguisher
- FSU equipped with Cold Fire backpack reservoirs and 2 x 200 ft of hose that can be hooked up to standard hydrant.

Meals

Meals will be provided as required by logistical support members, dependant upon duration.

Vehicles

- Each POU service will assign team vehicles
- Special Constable will have Prisoner Transport Vehicles

Radio Communications

Operational Channel: Special 3

Command Net for POU: ESU 1

Each Service: Simplex

Use Of Force

If any force is used as per the standards of the Province. The POU Commander will submit one team report for each POU section.

5.0 COMMAND AND CONTROL

The incident commander for this event will be Supt. XXX.

A/S/Sgt Avery Flanagan will be the Ottawa Police Public Order Commander.

Each service will provide a Public Order Commander.

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

Each service will have a Section Commander that reports to the Public Order Commander.

Each service will follow their own respective deployment model and chain of command within.

6.0 AUTHORITIES

Any participant that does not leave voluntarily will be detained and investigated for the Criminal Code offence of Mischief. Anyone who interferes with police members engaged in the lawful execution of their duties must be arrested for obstructing police.

Summary of Provincial and Federal Emergency Authorities



Provincial Regulations <i>Critical Infrastructure and Highways Regulation (O. Reg. 71/22) under the Emergencies Management and Civil Protection Act</i>	Federal Regulations <i>Emergency Measures Regulations under Emergencies Act</i>
Summary of the Order No one shall: • impede entrance, exit, or ordinary use of critical infrastructure* • directly or indirectly impede entrance, exit, or ordinary use of critical infrastructure • Assist anyone engaged in these activities, including supplying fuel or other materials • impede entrance, exit, or ordinary use of any highway, walkway or bridge to: ○ prevent delivery of essential goods or services ○ severely disrupt economic activity ○ cause a serious interference with safety, health, or well-being of public	Summary of the Order No one shall: • participate in a public assembly ("breach-of-peace assembly") that may reasonably be expected to lead to a breach of the peace, such as: ○ the serious disruption of the movement of persons or goods ○ serious interference with trade ○ interference with the functioning of critical infrastructure ○ threats or acts of serious violence against persons or property • Cause a minor (under 18) to participate in a breach-of-peace assembly • Cause a minor to travel to or within 500 metres of an area where a breach-of-peace assembly is taking place. • Enter Canada as a foreign national with the intent to participate in or facilitate a breach-of-peace assembly. • Travel to or within an area where a breach-of-peace assembly is taking place.
Individuals shall: • Comply promptly with a given order.	Individuals shall: • Render essential goods and services for the removal, towing and storage of any vehicle, equipment, structure or other object that is part of a blockade as requested by: ○ the Minister of Public Safety and Emergency Preparedness ○ the Commissioner of the RCMP or a person acting on their behalf
Definitions Critical infrastructure includes: 400-series highways; airports; hospitals; infrastructure facilities for the supply of water, gas, sanitation and telecommunications; bridges; locations where COVID-19 vaccines are administered; ports; power generation and transmission facilities; railways.	Definitions Critical infrastructure includes: airports, heliports, harbours, ports, railway stations, railways, tramway lines, bus stations, bus depots, truck depots; infrastructure for the supply of utilities such as water, gas, sanitation and telecommunications; international and interprovincial bridges and crossings; power generation and transmission facilities; hospitals and locations where COVID-19 vaccines are administered; trade corridors and international border crossings, including ports of entry, ferry

Summary of Provincial and Federal Emergency Authorities



	terminals, customs offices, bonded warehouses, and sufferance warehouses.
Exemptions - The Order does not impact impediments that are trivial, transient, minor in nature or one that can be easily avoided. - The exemption applies to highways, but not critical infrastructure.	Exemptions The regulation does not pertain to: - individuals who reside, work or is moving through an assembly area for reasons other than to participate in or facilitate the assembly; - Individuals who are acting with the permission of a peace officer or the Minister of Public Safety and Emergency Preparedness; - a peace officer; or - an employee or agent of the government of Canada or a province who is acting in the execution of their duties.
Enforcement Orders Police officer with reasonable grounds may: - order the individual to cease - order a group of individuals (more than one) to disperse - order removal of any object (including a vehicle) put in place at any time - remove the object if the individual does not comply. Following removal of a motor vehicle in contravention with the Order, officers will submit an Emergencies Order Form, after which the Registrar or Deputy Registrar of the Ministry of Transportation may cancel or suspend: - Commercial Vehicle Operator's Registration (CVOR) certificates; - Drivers Licences (DL) (whether Ontario licences or out of province licences); and - Commercial and Passenger Vehicle plates. Object Removal - Objects (including vehicles) removed may be detained and stored for the duration of the Order. - Costs and charges associated with removal and storage become a debt due and/or a lien. - Any person reasonably qualified to assist in removal, detention or storage is authorized to perform such activities if requested by an officer.	Enforcement Orders Police officers may: - Take the necessary measures to ensure the compliance with these regulations. - Take the necessary measures to ensure compliance with any provincial or municipal laws. - Allow for the prosecution for failure to comply.

Summary of Provincial and Federal Emergency Authorities



Officers must make reasonable efforts to notify the owner of removal and storage.	
Penalties for failure to comply Officers can: • issue a ticket for a set fine amount ◦ Fail to comply (individual): \$750 ◦ Fail to comply (corporation): \$1,000 ◦ Obstruct any person exercising a power in accordance with the order: \$1,000 ◦ Obstruct any person performing a duty in accordance with the order: \$1,000 • serve a summons under Part I of the <i>Provincial Offences Act</i> (POA) • lay information under Part III of the POA ◦ Maximum penalties upon court conviction: \$100,000 and one year imprisonment	Penalties for failure to comply For offences under the act, individuals can either face: On summary of conviction: • a fine not exceeding five hundred dollars • imprisonment not exceeding six months • both a fine and imprisonment On indictment: • a fine not exceeding five thousand dollars • imprisonment not exceeding five years • both a fine and imprisonment
Authorities not provided • The regulation and act do not create powers of arrest.	Authorities not provided • The regulation and act do not create powers of arrest. • The OPP has the authority to act to prevent breaches of the injunction or the commission of offences. It has the authority to regulate traffic and prevent vehicular access to downtown Ottawa for those purposes. ◦ The OPP can rely upon its common law authorities for this purpose or can rely on Section 10 (1) of the Regulation.

The emergency-related federal and provincial acts, orders and regulations **do not** create powers of arrest. Officers must consider the totality of the circumstances to determine if an authority to arrest exists under other the *Criminal Code* or another act. Others to consider:

- Mischief - *Criminal Code* Section 430(1)
- Obstructing Police – *Criminal Code* Section 139 (1).
- Identification on Failure to Surrender Licence – *Highway Traffic Act* 33(3)
- Breach of a Court Order – *Criminal Code* Section 127
- Intimidation by blocking or obstructing a highway – *Criminal Code* Section 423 (1) (g)

Francis, Michael (OPP)

From: Springer, Dave (OPP)
Sent: 17-Feb-22 7:47 PM
To: phil.lue@rcmp-grc.gc.ca; bernierr@ottawapolice.ca
Cc: Larocque, Pierre Marc (OPP); Francis, Michael (OPP); Stamarski, Holly (OPP); valerie.leonard@rcmp-grc.gc.ca
Subject: FW: Most up to date versions
Attachments: Annex 2 POU Command.docx; Annex 3 Phase Execution Plan.docx; Annex 4 Nicholas St OP images.png; Annex 4 Phase 1 Nicholas St Op.docx; Annex 5 Phase 3 Wellington St images.docx; Annex 5 Phase 3 Wellington St.docx; Annex 6 Phase 10 Sir John A Macdonald.docx; Annex 7 Phase 11 RCGT Park.docx; Annex 8 Tactical SMEAC.DOCX; Annex 9 Obstruction Removal Plan ORT.DOCX; Annex 10 Medical Plan.docx; Annex 11 Fire plan.docx; Freedom Convoy - Phase 2 Sussex and Rideau final.pptx; Scenario Plan.docx; SÛRETÉ DU QUÉBEC (002).docx; Integrated Public Order Unit Concept of Operations (002).docx

From: Flanagan, Avery C [mailto:FlanaganA@ottawapolice.ca]
Sent: 17-Feb-22 3:07 PM
To: Springer, Dave (OPP) <Dave.Springer@opp.ca>
Cc: Lee, Sueng <Sueng.Lee@rcmp-grc.gc.ca>; david.hopkins@wrps.on.ca
Subject: FW: Most up to date versions

CAUTION -- EXTERNAL E-MAIL - Do not click links or open attachments in unexpected emails.

Unclassified

Unclassified

Approved at my level.

For your review then to be sent up for approval.

A/S/Sgt. Flanagan
Public Order Commander

From: Lee, Sueng <Sueng.Lee@rcmp-grc.gc.ca>
Sent: Thursday, February 17, 2022 1:40 PM
To: Abdul-Nour, Maria <Maria.Abdul-Nour@rcmp-grc.gc.ca>; Darwin Garry Tetreault <darwin.tetreault@rcmp-grc.gc.ca>; Flanagan, Avery C <FlanaganA@ottawapolice.ca>
Subject: [EXTERNAL] Most up to date versions

Caution: This Email is from an EXTERNAL source. Ensure you trust this sender before clicking on any links or attachments.
The Original Sender of this email is Sueng.Lee@rcmp-grc.gc.ca

Maria, the over all POU plan is the Integrated Public Order Unit Concept of Operations

Avery, Darwin please read and forward for approval.

Sgt. Sueng Lee
Federal Policing National Intelligence
RCMP National Headquarters
73 Leikin Drive, M1-3-901, Mailstop #108
Ottawa, ON K1A 0R2
Desk: [REDACTED] Mobile: [REDACTED]
Email: sueng.lee@rcmp-grc.gc.ca

This document is the property of the Royal Canadian Mounted Police (RCMP). It is loaned specifically to your department/agency in confidence and for internal use only. This document is not to be reclassified, copied, reproduced, used or further disseminated, in whole or part, without the consent of the originator. It is not to be used in affidavits, court proceedings or subpoenas or for any other legal or judicial purpose without the consent of the originator. If you are subject to freedom of information or other domestic laws which do not allow you to protect this information from disclosure, notify the originator immediately and return the document. This caveat is an integral part of this document and must accompany any extracted information. Should the recipient wish to modify these terms, contact the author of this message.

Integrated Public Order Unit Concept of Operations

“Freedom Convoy” 2022

February 16, 2022

Durham Police Service
Ottawa Fire Services
Ottawa Police Service
Ontario Provincial Police
Peel Regional Police
Royal Canadian Mounted Police
Sudbury Police Service
Sûreté du Québec
Toronto Police Service
Waterloo Regional Police Service
Windsor Police Service
York Police Service

Table of Contents

I.	Overview of the Operation	3
II.	Integrated Public Order Units	3
	POU Rules of Engagement – Decision Matrix	4
	Command and Control	4
III.	Authorities	4
IV.	Situation	6
	Summary - Freedom Convoy Demonstration	6
	Area of Operations	6
V.	Mission	7
VI.	Execution	7
	Concept of Operations	7
	Long Range Acoustic Device (LRAD)	8
	Vehicle Approaches	8
	Medical, Fire, Chemical Biological Radiological Nuclear Explosive (CBRNE) Plan	10
VII.	Administration and Communications	11

I. Overview of the Operation

1. This plan is a tactical operations plan for the integrated Public Order Units (POU) responding to the entrenched "Freedom Convoy" in place in Ottawa.
2. The goal of the plan is to restore law and order and the flow of traffic in areas affected by the convoy blockades in the City of Ottawa using the authorities granted to peace officers in the province of Ontario.
3. There are 10 blockades of concern in Ottawa which will be systematically cleared by POU teams in conjunction with various other policing partners.
4. This POU tactical plan will be executed in conjunction with the overarching Master Operational Plan, and associated plans including the Egress Route Traffic Plan, OPS Detention and Investigative Plan, Unified Communication Plan.

II. Integrated Public Order Units

5. This plan was written in conjunction with subject matter experts from:
 - a. Ottawa Fire Services (OFS)
 - b. Ottawa Police Service (OPS)
 - c. Ontario Provincial Police (OPP)
 - d. Parliamentary Protective Service (PPS)
 - e. Peel Regional Police
 - f. Royal Canadian Mounted Police (RCMP)
 - g. Sûreté du Québec (SQ)
 - h. Waterloo Regional Police Service (WRPS)
6. Additional resources from various police services are anticipated to assist in the operation as required.
7. All police officers/peace officers taking part of this operation will adhere to their oaths of office, general policies, and general standard operating protocols of their police services¹. For this operation the provided Rules of Engagement Decision Matrix will supersede individual service's use of force policies and SOPs.
8. French speaking members will be made available upon request or as required. All announcements will be repeated in French, as well all clients will be afforded their rights to communicate in French or English.
9. A scribe will be assigned to each POU Commander.

¹ There may be variations in policies and standard operating protocol across the participating police forces which may be under circumstances be superseded under the direction of the Critical Incident Commander, POU Commander, or any police officer with authority to direct the POU operation.

POU Rules of Engagement – Decision Matrix

10. See **annex 1 POU Rules of Engagement – Decision Matrix** for use of force events. All POU Commanders shall be fluent in the POU Rules of Engagement.

Command and Control

11. The overall Event Commander (**command post**) for this operation will be A/Supt. Rob Bernier and or delegate. A Critical Incident Commander will be assigned with the POUs on the ground for weapons, hostage...etc incidents, and take command of critical incidents.
12. The overarching Operational **Command Post** POU Commander will be A/S/Sgt Avery Flanagan and or delegate. See **annex 2 POU Command Plan**.
13. Each service will provide a Liaison POU Commander who will act as a liaison to the Operational **Command Post** POU Commander. Emergency Response Teams (ERT)/Tactical Unit will have a liaison in the **Command Post**.
14. Individual POUs will be under the tactical direction of a Tactical POU Commander.
15. ERT/Tactical Units will be under direction of a ERT/Tactical Unit Commander.

III. Authorities

16. Mischief – Section 430(4)(c) C.C.
17. Counselling to Commit Mischief – Section 22 & 22(1) C.C.
18. Attempt to Commit Mischief – Section 463 C.C.
19. Conspiracy to Commit Mischief – Section 465(1)(c) C.C.
20. Intimidation – Section 423(1)(g) C.C.
21. Obstruct a Peace Officer – Section 129 C.C.
22. Breach of the peace – Section 31(1) C.C.
23. Disobeying Order of the Court – Section 127(1) C.C.
24. Dangerous operation of a motor vehicle – Section 320.13
25. Operating a motor vehicle while impaired – Section 320.14(1)(a)
26. Provincial Offences Act/Highway Traffic Act/Liquor Offences

27. Emergency Management and Civil Protection Act (EMPCA) – Emergency Measures Regulations – ***Practically speaking the enforcement of the EMPCA is an exercise in ticketing. An officer may not resort to the criminal offence of obstructing a police officer under the EMPCA regulations. One may ticket an individual under the EMPCA after an arrest of a criminal code offence (mischief) and removal from the scene. EMPCA may be used with the goal of dispersing the crowd through ticketing and removing property.***

- a. It is an offence for a person to impede access to, or egress from, "critical infrastructure", or otherwise to assist in such interference (s. 2, O/Reg 71/22).
- b. It is an offence to impede access to, or egress from, a highway or bridge where such impediment interferes with economic activity or otherwise interferes with public safety (s. 3, O/Reg 71/22).
- c. Police has the power to order persons to stop any ongoing contravention of the sections, and to disperse, and also to remove any object used in the contravention; and person who are so directed have a duty to comply (s.4 O/Reg 71/22).

28. Ottawa Court Injunction, City of Ottawa and Persons Unknown, February 14, 2022, court file no. CV-22-88569:

- a. Open Air Fire By-law 2004-163.
- b. Fireworks By-law 2003-237.
- c. Noise By-law 2017-255.
- d. Use and Care of Roads By-law 2003-498.
- e. Idling Control By-law 2007-266.
- f. Physically preventing, impeding, restricting or in any way physically interfering with, or counselling others to impede, restrict or in any way physical interfere with, another person's compliance with this order.
- g. Threatening, harassing or intimidating the applicant's employees, servants, agents or other persons engaged in the administration or enforcement of municipal by-laws.
- h. Physically interfering with or counselling others to physically interfere with the performance by the application of its obligations under the Municipal Act, 2001 and its contractual relationships with its employees, servants, agents or other persons having business with the applicant.

IV. Situation

Summary - Freedom Convoy Demonstration

29. A large-scale illegal occupation and blockade (labelled as the “Freedom Convoy”) began in the National Capital Region on January 28, 2022, and since then, similar illegal activities have occurred across the country. These illegal blockades were in BC, AB, MB, and ON. The illegal blockades have been taking place over high-traffic areas and border crossings.
30. Participants in these illegal activities have established ongoing blockades in the Ottawa downtown core, noticeably adjacent to Parliament Hill. A pattern has emerged with respect to crowd size, as the number of participants in these illegal activities significantly increases on the weekends.
31. On February 15, 2022, the Governor in Council (Privy Council) has declared a public order emergency pursuant to subsection 17(1) of the *Emergencies Act* to assist the efforts to end the ongoing illegal occupations and blockades in Ottawa and at Ports of Entry (POEs) across Canada.

Area of Operations

32. As of February 16, 2022, there are 10 road blockages or gathering points of trucks, motor vehicles, tents and other structures, and protesters².
33. The 11 blockades locations are in the area of:
 1. **Nicolas St**, (Waller St to the north, Laurier Ave to the south)
 2. **Rideau St and Sussex Dr Area** (Rideau St between Nicholas St and Mackenzie Ave) (Colonel By Dr/Sussex Dr between Daly and George St)
 3. **Wellington St and paralleling Sparks St & Queens St**, (Elgin St to the east, Bay Street to the west)
 4. **Metcalf St** (Queen St to the north, Nepean St to the south)
 5. **O'Connor St** (Queen St to the north, Albert St to the south) & Albert St between Bank St and O'Connor St)
 6. **Bank St** (Queen St to the north, Albert St to the south) & Albert St between Bank St and Kent St
 7. **Kent St** (Queen St to the North, Albert St to the south) & Albert St between Kent St and Lyon St
 8. **Lyon St** (Queen St to the north, Nepean St to the south)

² There are a variety of motor vehicles including semi trucks, campers, passenger vehicles ...etc.

8. **Bay St** and Sparks St Area (Bay St between Wellington St and Sparks St) (Sparks St west of Bay St curbing into Bronson Ave south to Albert St)
10. **SJAM** (Sir John A Macdonald Parkway)
11. **RCGT Park** (Raymond Chabot Grant Thornton Park at 302 Coventry Rd)

V. Mission

34. To ensure the removal of protesters in the area of the blockades in relation to the "Freedom Convoy 2022"; this will be achieved by securing, isolating and evacuating persons within the designated blockade zones. To ensure the safe detention and arrests of any participants taken into custody. Ensure public and police safety.

VI. Execution

Concept of Operations

35. At the designated time, ingress and egress routes surrounding the downtown core will be locked down according to the Master Ops plan/Containment plan.
36. The Event Commander will ensure POU teams (and assigned support units: Police Liaison Teams (PLT), Tactical/ERT, EMRT/Medics, Hand Off Teams (HOT) & Evidence Gathering Teams (EGT)) assigned to the 11 designated protest sites are ready and will order the POUs to concurrently (or individually as the situation dictates) commence the POU operation.
37. Takedown of each location to commence in phases as dictated by the Critical Incident Commander:
 1. **Nicolas St**, (Waller St to the north, Laurier Ave to the south)
 2. **Rideau St and Sussex Dr Area** (Rideau St between Nicholas St and Mackenzie Ave) (Colonel By Dr/Sussex Dr between Daly and George St)
 3. **Wellington St and paralleling Sparks St & Queens St**, (Elgin St to the east, Bay Street to the west)
 4. **Metcalf St** (Queen St to the north, Nepean St to the south)
 5. **O'Connor St** (Queen St to the north, Albert St to the south) & Albert St between Bank St and O'Connor St)
 6. **Bank St** (Queen St to the north, Albert St to the south) & Albert St between Bank St and Kent St
 7. **Kent St** (Queen St to the North, Albert St to the south) & Albert St between Kent St and Lyon St

8. **Lyon St** (Queen St to the north, Nepean St to the south)
8. **Bay St** and Sparks St Area (Bay St between Wellington St and Sparks St) (Sparks St west of Bay St curbing into Bronson Ave south to Albert St)
10. **SJAM** (Sir John A Macdonald Parkway)
11. **RCGT Park** (Raymond Chabot Grant Thornton Park at 302 Coventry Rd)

See overarching **annex 3 Phase Execution Plan** and **annex 4 (Nicholas St), 5 (Wellington St), 6 (SJAM), 7 (RCGT) individual Phase Plans.**

Long Range Acoustic Device (LRAD)

38. A LRAD will be used at the discretion of the command post commanders. The anticipated messaging will be³:

- a. You must leave.
- b. You will be arrested.
- c. Anyone found within the zone will be arrested.
- d. Vous devez partir.
- e. Vous serez arrêté.
- f. Toute personne trouvée dans la zone sera arrêté.

39. PLT or POU will ask pedestrians to leave the identified areas, in a designated direction, or be arrested. Non-compliant demonstrators that choose not to leave will be arrested.

Vehicle Approaches

40. Vehicles will be approached by the POU's with an ongoing risk assessment. **Action on vehicles will commence according to the follow scenarios.**

- a. **Unoccupied vehicle appears clear**
 - i. Visually clear the vehicle and area free of protesters move on.
- b. **Occupied unlocked vehicle non-compliant occupant**
 - i. Remove, willing to leave let go. Refusal arrest the party.
- c. **Occupied locked vehicle compliant occupant**
 - i. Ask them to leave, collect their information and will contact them when their vehicle is able to be moved or picked up. If they refuse, arrest.
- d. **Occupied locked vehicle with non-compliant occupant**
 - i. Push past and move armored vehicle in front of vehicle if possible. Tactical will come up and deal with vehicle. Keep moving, if tactical

³ The final messaging may change at time of deployment

not available will hold if vehicle is not immobile. Once deemed immobile will continue to push.

e. **Occupied locked vehicle with non-compliant occupant with other occupants**

- i. Push past and move armored vehicle in front of vehicle if possible. Tactical will deal with vehicle (see tactical plan). Keep moving, if tactical not available will hold if vehicle is not immobile. Once deemed immobile will continue to push.

- f. Feeney Warrants will be determined on a case by case basis by HOT or ERT/Tactical.

41. Action on armed (firearm, knife, impact weapon, incendiary... etc) suspect:

- a. Armed POU will engage according to their training. ERT/Tactical Units will respond according.
- b. Unarmed POU will seek cover and request ERT/Tactical Units, suspicious persons shall be identified and if possible ERT/Tactical Units will be notified in advance of approaching suspicious persons.

42. Arrests and Evidence

- a. In the event a POU member needs to effect an arrest, the POU member will verbally arrest the suspect. An OPS Hand Off Team (HOT) will be requested at scene to take conduct of the arrestee(s) in accordance with the **OPS Detention and Investigative Plan for a Proposed Mass Arrest**. An Evidence Gathering Team (EGT) may be requested as required.

- i. **POU will advise HOT member of their name, badge number and the reason for detention or arrest.**

- ii. **HOT member will take a photo of the arresting POU member and the arrestee.**

- iii. **Notes to be taken as soon as practical.**

- b. In the event of a mid-sized (2-10) arrest, arrested persons will be moved away from the scene and a hand off location for the HOT will be identified. Multiple HOT and EGT will be requested.

- c. In the event of a mass (10-100+) arrest the same protocols will apply for a mid-sized arrest. In addition, all arrested persons will be removed from the arrest location and moved to a secondary area – either cells or secondary processing site.

43. Children and pets

- a. Lost, found, abandoned, arrestee's children will be escorted to a safe area and a HOT requested to take carriage.
 - b. Pets will be secured in a vehicle or structure if safe and a HOT will be requested to contact the appropriate services, or, pets will be taken to a safe area and secured for the HOT.
44. All person(s) and animal(s) taken into the custody by a POU member will be responsible for that person(s) and animal(s) until the carriage is handed over to a HOT.
45. Emergency Response Teams/Tactical Units/Hostage Negotiators will act according to their SOP's to provide over watch and support to POUs and to ensure the safety of the public⁴ and police. See **annex 8 Tactical SMEAC – Freedom Convoy**.
46. Vehicle, Structure, and Obstruction Removal will occur when the area is safe and as dictated by the POU commander.
- a. See **annex 9 Combined Service ORT (Obstruction Removal Team) plan**.
47. Quick Response Teams (QRT) will be requested and deployed as required.

Medical, Fire, Chemical Biological Radiological Nuclear Explosive (CBRNE) Plan

48. Fire and Paramedic resources attached to POU will follow the POU team at a safe distance.
- * Request forwarded for Ambulance and paramedics with enough numbers and skills to cover the operational period, a total of 4 ambulances staged to support the operation.

49. Action on injured POU/police/support/prisoners see annex 10 POU Medical Emergency Plan.

Medical support will:

- a. Be available to all deployed POUs with the ability to extract injured members and provided first aid.
- b. Depending on the type and severity of the injury, provided transport and medical aid to POU members at a safe location.
- c. Provide evacuation plans to designated hospitals, depending upon the nature of the injury, burns and or major trauma may go to different facilities.

⁴ Public, in this document, includes all pedestrians and occupants of vehicles in the area.

- d. Medical services are available to both police and any injured parties.
- e. Should either a police officer or a prisoner require medical aid the nature of the event must be documented.
- f. Should either a police officer or a prisoner require medical aid the injured party will be escorted by a police officer to the hospital until relieved by member care parties.
- g. HOT members will be requested to take carriage of injured public.

50. Action on CBRN contaminated POU/police/support see annex 11 Ottawa Fire Services Plan which includes CBRN decontamination for police/support.

51. Action on fires, Fire Suppression Units assigned to POU's with backpack mounted extinguishers will engage smaller fires. Larger fires will require Ottawa Fire Services. See **annex 11 Ottawa Fire Services Plan.**

*Request to Ottawa Fire Services was forwarded to provide the assets identified in the annexed Ottawa Fire Services Plan.

Access to City Hall parking garage.

OC bus and driver to move personnel between line and decon facility

Backup clothing uniforms/Tyvek suits/towels etc for contaminated individuals

2x city trucks with sand and operators

2x police soft hat to provide security for decon

52. Action on CBRN contaminated public request Ottawa CBRNE Task Force.

53. In the event of a suspected CBRNE or CBRNE dispersion device the POU Commander will be notified and all POU vehicle/pedestrian clearing operations will cease. All persons including police will be evacuated as safely as possible. There is a possibility that occupants of vehicles may not vacate their vehicles, in this event POU will ensure that the occupants be warned of the potential CBRNE numerous times prior to disengaging from the area due to officer safety. The Explosives Disposal Unit/CBRNE team will be requested and a safety perimeter will be established according to EDU/CBRNEs recommendation. A hot zone, and a cold zone will be established.

VII. Administration and Communications

54. Uniform / Equipment: The majority of POU members will be initially deployed in Soft Tac Level 1, High Visibility Public Order Vest with name tag affixed to it with embroidered Velcro name tag, and issued MK-9 or Cold Fire.

- a. Two reserve POU teams will be in "hard hat" level 4, full protection, standing by at designated locations according to each Phase.

- b. All POU's may resort to "hard hat" level 4, full protection, at the discretion of the Event Commander/Operational POU Commander.

55. Weapons availability, designated members with the appropriate training shall carry the following:

- a. 4 x 37mm ARWEN (rubber baton round)- standard and reduced energy
- b. C/S Gas:
 - Jet Lite hand launched grenade
 - CS Muzzle blast
- c. O/C:
 - Instantaneous Flameless expulsion hand launched grenade
 - MK-9 canisters
- d. Smoke
 - Jet Lite white smoke hand launched Grenade
- e. POU plastic batons (24") and shields
- f. CEW (Conducted Energy Weapon)

56. Fire Suppressant Capability

- a. 65 x 13.5 oz personal Cold Fire Canisters
- b. 6 x vehicle mounted 1.5L Cold Fire extinguisher
- c. FSU equipped with Cold Fire backpack reservoirs and 2 x 200 ft of hose that can be hooked up to standard hydrant.

57. Out of Province Public Order Units -will deploy and utilize the standard operating procedures from their respective services (however they must adhere to the provided Rules of Engagement Decision Matrix).

58. Meals and Wellness⁵:

- a. Meals and liquids will be provided as required by logistical support members for all personnel while involved in this operation.
- b. The Event Commander/Operational POU Commander/Tactical POU Commanders must ensure proper rest for POU/ERT/Tactical members. Down rooms must be identified prior to deployment.
- c. Tentative down rooms subject to change:
 - i. 131 Queen St 7th & 8th floor for POU's only
 - ii. 50 Rideau St (Rideau Centre Mall loading dock of Daly St)
 - iii. Marriot Hotel – basement of 350 Dalhousie St
 - iv. National Arts Centre – by security, 53 Elgin St

⁵ As per collective agreements.

- v. 100 Laurier – across from security on main floor
- vi. Chateau Laurier – unknown room

59. Vehicles:

- a. Each POU service will have assign team vehicles.
- b. Special Constable will have Prisoner Transport Vehicles

60. Radio Communications:

- a. Command Net for POU: ESU 1
- b. Each Service: Simplex
- c. In the event of radio issues, each individual POU team will have a common radio channel.

Unoccupied vehicle appears clear

- Visually clear the vehicle and area free of protesters move on

Occupied unlocked vehicle non-compliant occupant

- Remove, willing to leave let go. Refusal arrest the party

Occupied locked vehicle compliant occupant

- Ask them to leave, collect their information and will contact them when their vehicle is able to be moved or picked up. If they refuse, arrest.

Occupied locked vehicle with non-compliant occupant

- Push past and move armored vehicle in front of vehicle if possible. Tactical will come up and deal with vehicle. Keep moving, if tactical not available will hold if vehicle is not immobile. Once deemed immobile will continue to push.

Occupied locked vehicle with non-compliant occupant with other occupants

- Push past and move armored vehicle in front of vehicle if possible. Tactical will deal with vehicle (see tactical plan). Keep moving, if tactical not available will hold if vehicle is not immobile. Once deemed immobile will continue to push

SÛRETÉ DU QUÉBEC

Elements for your SMEAC

POU: 1 section confirmed and already in the POU plan. There may be 1 or 2 more but that is being discussed evaluated between SQ and RCMP. There will be 1 POU liaison officer present in the ICC.

MRO: 1 peloton confirmé et déjà dans le plan MRO. Il pourrait y avoir 1 ou 2 pelotons supplémentaires mais c'est en discussion entre la GRC et la SQ. Il y aura un officier de liaison MRO au centre de commandement intégré.

POU « squeeze balloon »: during initial actions on Friday morning, 1 SQ POU section will be in Gatineau to support that local police force.

MRO pour les débordements que les actions aux alentours de la colline parlementaire pourraient causer du côté québécois : Durant l'action initiale vendredi matin, 1 peloton MRO sera à Gatineau pour supporter SPVG.

Traffic plan: SQ patrollers present at bridges and 417 with capacity observe, inform and act as needed and evaluated. This is intended for the initial action until around 19:00.

Plan pour la circulation inter-provinciale: Patrouilleurs SQ presents aux ponts et la 417 avec la capacité d'observer, d'informer et d'agir au besoin et selon les évaluations. Ceci est prévu pour l'action initiale jusqu'à environ 19h00.

Peripheral presence: ATVs and snowmobiles are being considered in the event that people try to circumvent closed bridges by the river.

Présence périphérique: VTT et motoneiges sont en train d'être considérés advenant que des gens tentent de contourner les ponts qui seront fermés en passant par la rivière.

Traffic triggers/outer surveillance: no checkpoints planned. Units near Ottawa and spreading outwards will observe and report on movements of potential protesters or actions by groups or individuals.

Déclencheurs en lien avec la circulation des véhicules/vigie périphériques élargies : aucuns barrages prévus. Observation sur de possibles mouvements en véhicule de soutien ou de mobilisation de manifestants.

Air support: no confirmation yet about whether or not we will be able to have a helicopter present. Even if it's a yes, it will almost certainly only be for the Friday.

Support aérien: aucune confirmation pour l'instant à savoir si nous pourrions ou non avoir la présence d'un hélicoptère. Même si la réponse est oui, ce sera presque certainement seulement pour le vendredi.

Media relations: pending a contact for coordination, it has been discussed that there could/should be a concerted intention to have similar messages in both languages.

Relations médias: en attente d'un contact pour la coordination, il a été discuté qu'il pourrait/devrait y avoir une intention concertée pour avoir des messages similaire dans les deux langues.



Red –PSU 4
 Green- PSU 5
 Blue - PSU 6
 Yellow- PSU 7
 Purple- PSU 8
 Light Blue- PSU 9
 Order of march:
 Eastern elment:
 PSU4, PSU5, HOT, Prison
 escort
 Western element:
 PSU6,PSU8,PSU9,PSU7

POU Command

Overall command of Public Order Unit (POU) operations will be the responsibility of the Public Order Commander. The role of Public Order Commander will be assigned to one member per shift to ensure continuity of operations and an adequate period rest for each Commander.

The POU Commanders are:

Day Shift – A/S/Sgt. Avery Flanagan – Ottawa Police Service

Night Shift –

The POU Commander will report to the Event Commander and is responsible for the overall coordination and movement of POU Teams throughout the operation, management of the POU Plan, meeting objectives for POU Teams as assigned by the Incident Commander.

The overall POU Commander will be supported in the POU Command centre by the commanders of each service deployed in the field at that time. Each police service will provide a commander to operate in support of the overall POU Commander at all times their individual service team is deployed in the field.

At any time, and at the discretion of the POU Commander, they may appoint a service Commander as the Deputy POU Commander. This capability will allow for Command coverage should the POU Commander need to leave the room for any reason including, but not limited to, meetings, briefings breaks or any other reason that would draw them away from the command centre or significantly divert their attention for any period of time.

Operational Cycles

POU Command Operations will run on a 24/7 basis on a 12-hour operational cycle. The day shift cycle will commence at 8am and run until 8pm. The nightshift cycle will commence at 8pm and run until 8am. It is the responsibility of the relieving POU Commander to arrive in a sufficient time prior to the start of their shift to be briefed and ready to assume command at the identified time.

Wellness

The wellness and sustainability of the Commander is extremely important. Given their need to absorb and process information and make critical decisions, each POU Commander shall take a 20 min rest at minimum, every 2-3 hours, at a time that it is operationally possible to do so. Individual services commanders and the IC can, at any time, recommend the POU Commander take a break to ensure they remain able to operate at a high level.

If the POU Commander needs to be removed from his duties at any time in either a temporary or permanent capacity, they will appoint a Deputy POU Commander to assume command and immediately inform the Incident Commander.

Phase Execution Plan

PHASE 1: Nicholas St (Waller St to the north, Laurier Ave W to the south)



Blue= POU team 1

Orange= POU Team 2

Green= POU Reserve

Yellow= Processing Area

↓ = Prisoner Escort Vehicles

Staging

POU will stage in the designated areas as noted in the above photograph. POU team #1 will provide site security to the processing area. If required POU teams will create cordons at their posts should there be a surge of demonstrators that attend.

The trucks are all parked on Nicholas St facing northbound in tow lanes from median to curb between Laurier Ave W and Waller St.

Execution

POU Team #1 will move south from Waller St and proceed south on Nicholas St.

Heavy PLT to engage the truckers.

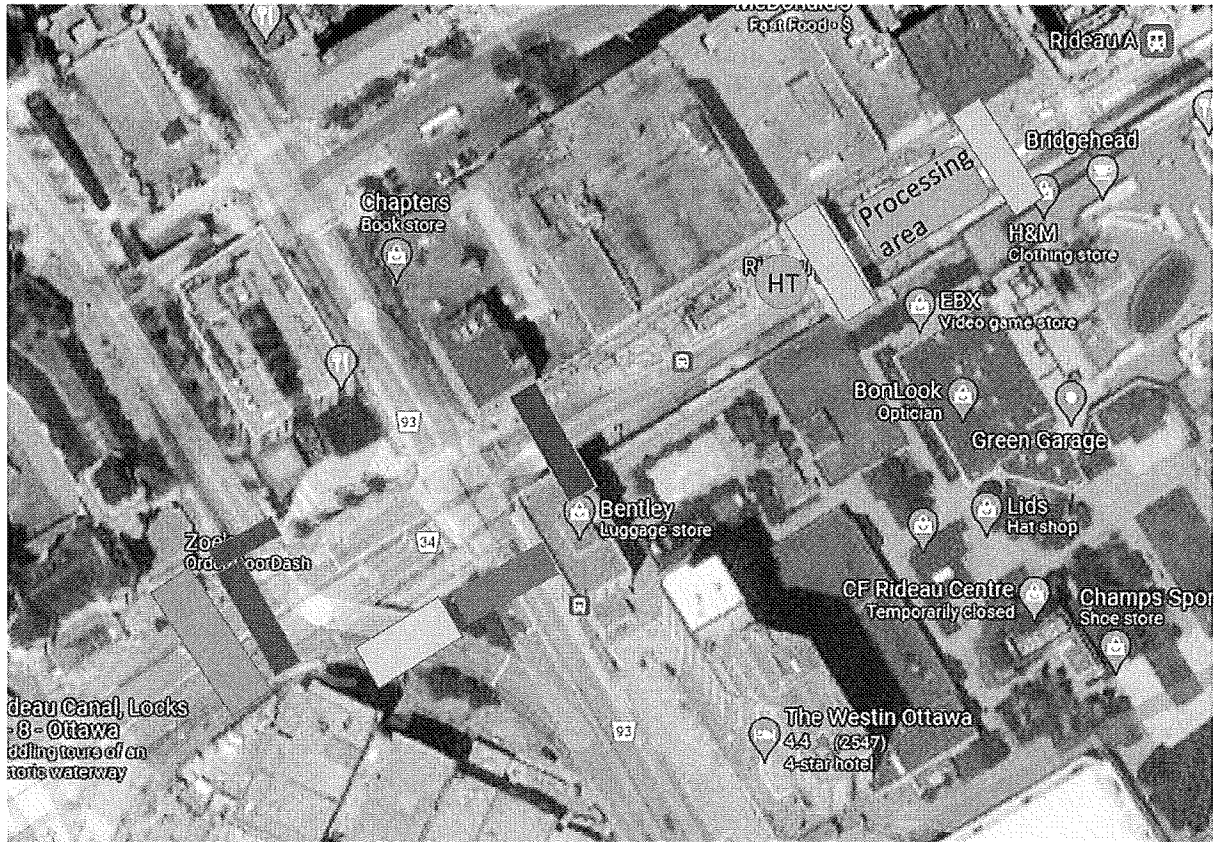
Soft hats/HOT to make arrests.

Traffic to ensure road closures and assist with the towing plan.

PHASE 2: Rideau St and Sussex Dr Area

Rideau St between Nicholas St and Mackenzie Ave

Colonel By Dr/Sussex Dr between Daly and George St



Red -PSU 4

Green- PSU 5

Blue - PSU 6

Yellow- PSU 7

Purple- PSU 8

Light Blue- PSU 9

Order of march:

Eastern element:

PSU4, PSU5, HOT, Prisoner

escort

Western element:

PSU6,PSU8,PSU9,PSU7

Staging

Public Safety Units (PSU)/POU's 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, and 9 will stage on Daly Ave and Nicholas St keeping one lane open for traffic units.

PSU 4 and 5 will proceed north on Nicholas St and stage south of Rideau ST.

PSU 4 and 5 will be followed by HOT teams, uniform compliment and CIB

PSU 6,7,8,9 will proceed west on Daly and stage east of Colonel By Dr.

Execution:

Upon the initiation command units will move to the following points:

PSU 4 – will proceed up to Rideau St and go westbound (left) on Rideau St and push to Sussex Dr and hold a line at Sussex Dr. PSU 5 will proceed up to Rideau St and go westbound (left) and after William St, split in two and form a cordon with 2 squads facing eastbound on Rideau St just west of William St and 2 squads facing westbound on Rideau St under pedestrian bridge creating a secure area for prisoner processing.

PSU 6, 7, 8, and 9 - Northbound on Colonel By Dr to Rideau St.

PSU 6 will push up the right (eastern) branch of the fork of Rideau St and form a cordon facing northbound at on the south side of Rideau at Sussex.

PSU 8 and 9 – will push up the left (western) branch of the fork of Colonel By Dr and across Rideau St. PSU 8 will go west on Rideau St and form cordon facing eastbound on Rideau St at the west side of Mackenzie Ave. PSU 9 will go west on Rideau St and will form a cordon facing westbound on Rideau St at the west side of Mackenzie Ave to provide rear coverage.

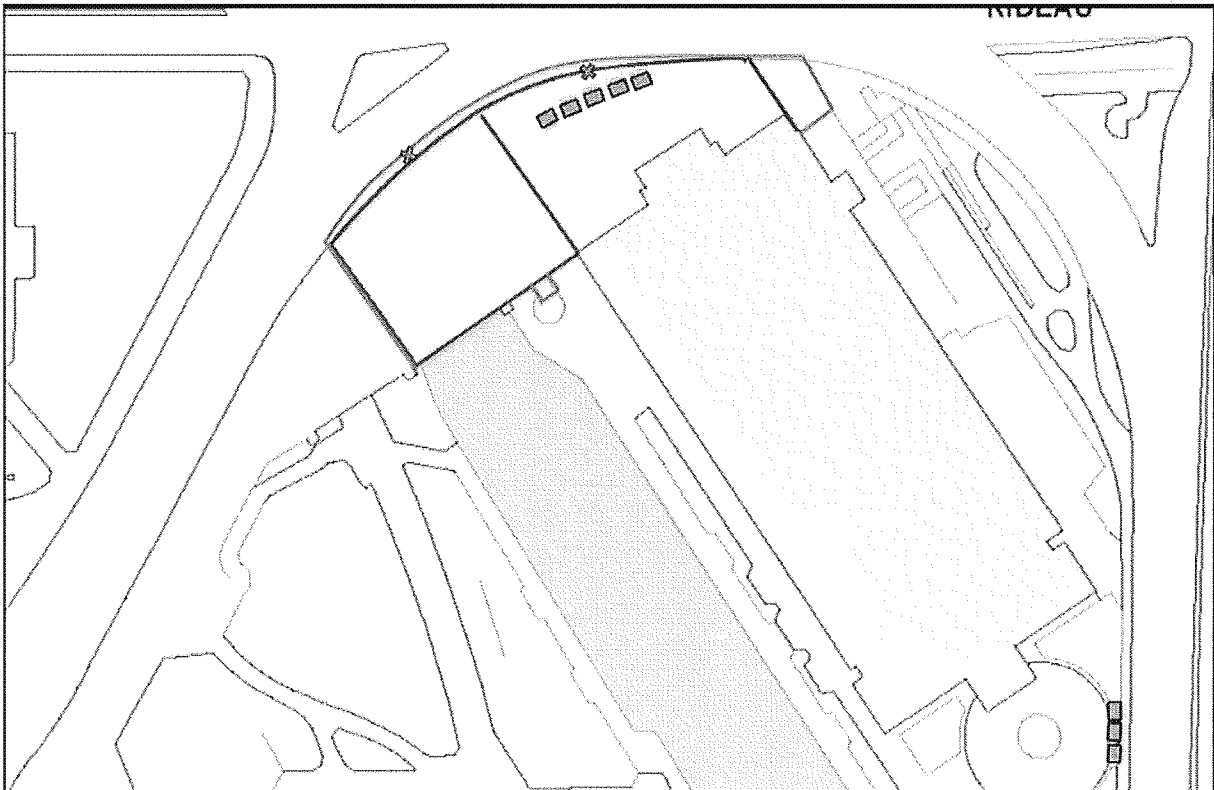
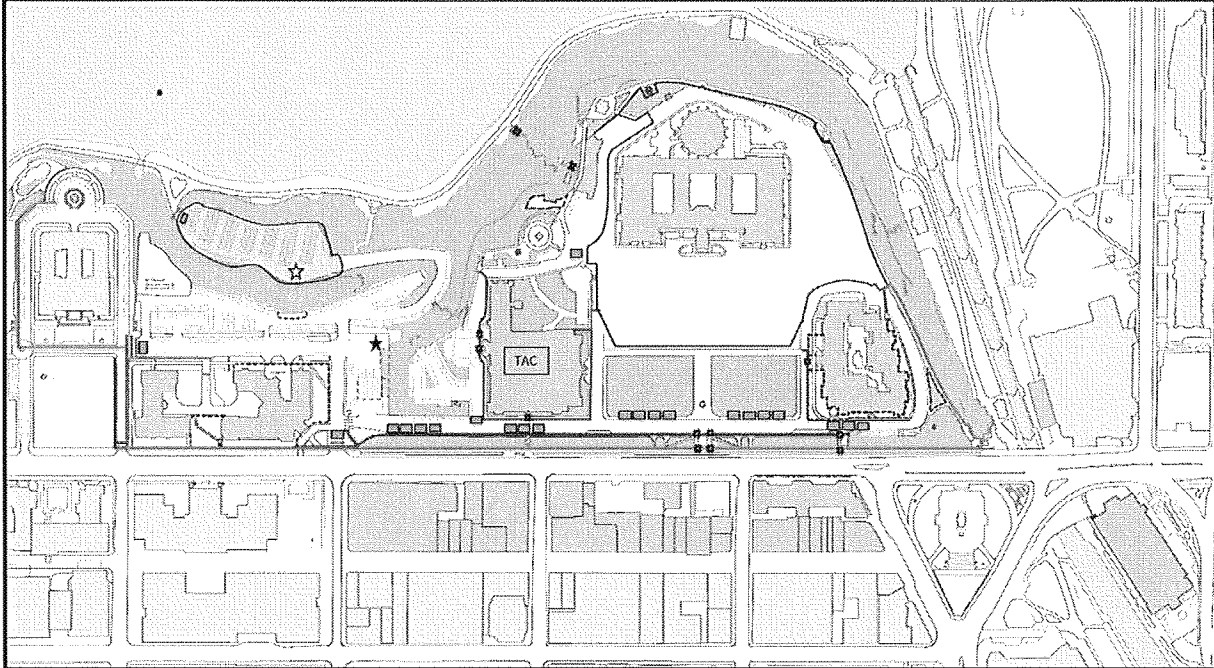
PSU 7 will follow PSU 8 and 9 up the west branch of the fork of and clear the footpath on the southwest corner of Rideau St and Sussex Dr. PSU 7 will then form a cordon facing northbound west of PSU 6 on the south side of Rideau St at Mackenzie Ave.

PLT will engage with firm messaging for the crowd to egress northbound on MacKenzie Ave and Sussex Dr either on foot or in vehicles. All those remaining will be arrested by HOT (See arrest plan).

After allowing those who wish to leave the opportunity to do so, PSU 6 and 7 will push northbound on Sussex Dr through the intersection clearing it of protesters and eventually holding at George St.

PSU will hold all points until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades.

**PHASE 3: Wellington St & paralleling Sparks St, (Elgin St to the east,
Bay Street to the west)**



Staging

Elgin St at Wellington St. Wellington St is secured East of Elgin St. A staging zone is set up at the north end of Elgin extending south down the Elgin St corridor. 2 Hard tact sections staged in support in vehicle convoy, moved up to staging point at North end of Elgin St.

Mounted units supported by POU on Sparks St. at Elgin St. Albert St has reinforced barriers the north side of every intersection paralleling Sparks St and Wellington St.

POU sections staged at Wellington St and Elgin St, supported by Tactical and over watch, HOT, rear safety.

Execution

Messaging is broadcast over LRAD system to the anyone present on Wellington St (scripted messaging, to be completed, French and English).

2 POU sections in front, move ahead in a clearing wave, anyone refusing to leave is arrested and transferred through the line to HOT. Part of the HOT process will involve identifying and documenting which vehicle is associated to which person and providing messaging on process for retrieving vehicles at a later time or location.

Actions on strategies are drafted to address how POU will clear and/or proceed each vehicle. (See Tactical Plan).

Mounted unit, supported by squads, will move parallel to sections on Wellington St, securing Sparks St.

Once arriving to Metcalfe St, teams hold west and south side of intersection. Sparks St squads hold east side of Sparks and Metcalfe while Mounted unit moves in reserve. POU squads press down to clear Metcalfe St to the intersection of Metcalfe and Queen. A hard barricade is already in place. Hard fencing and uniform security will hold the North side of the intersection. Once secured, which should be efficient, Operations will press forward continuing the movement.

The operation will continue West on Wellington repeating the sequence for each side street encountered: O'Connor St, Bank St, Kent St, Lyon St, Bay St.

Hold the entire footprint of Wellington St from West of Bay St, to East of Elgin, south to Queen St.

PHASE 4: Metcalfe St (Queen St to the north, Nepean St to the south)

Staging

POU 1, 2, and 3 will stage at Queen, east of Metcalfe.

PSU will be followed by HOT teams, uniform compliment and CIB.

Execution

Upon the initiation command, units will move to Queen and Metcalfe and hold a line on the south side of Queen.

PLT will engage with firm messaging for the crowd to egress southbound on Metcalfe either on foot or in vehicles. All those remaining will be arrested by HOT (See arrest plan).

After allowing those who wish to leave the opportunity to do so, POU 1, 2, and 3 will push southbound on Metcalfe through the intersection at Albert. POU 1 will go eastbound (left) and push out to Elgin, POU 2 will hold a line on the south side of Albert and POU 3 will go westbound (right) and push out to O'Connor. POU 1 and 3 will hold at Elgin and O'Connor until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades, at which point POU 1 and 3 will return to POU 2 location.

POU will continue southbound and the process will be completed at Slater, Laurier, Gloucester, and stopping on the north side of Nepean and will hold until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades.

Each block will include clearing protesters out adjacent parking lots where protesters have encamped themselves.

PHASE 5: O'Connor St (Queen St to the north, Albert St to the south) & Albert St between Bank St and O'Connor St

Staging

POU 4 and 5 will stage at Queen, east of O'Connor.

PSU will be followed by HOT teams, uniform compliment and CIB.

Execution

Upon the initiation command, units will move to Queen St and O'Connor St and hold a line on the south side of Queen St.

PLT will engage with firm messaging for the crowd to egress southbound on O'Connor St either on foot or in vehicles. All those remaining will be arrested by HOT (See arrest plan).

After allowing those who wish to leave the opportunity to do so, POU 4 and 5 will push southbound on O'Connor St through the intersection at Albert St. POU 4 will go westbound (right) and push out to Bank St. POU 5 will hold a line on the south side of O'Connor. POU 5 will hold at Bank until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades, at which point POU 4 will return to POU 5 location.

POU's 4 & 5 will continue southbound and the process will be completed at Slater, Laurier, Gloucester, and stopping at the north side of Nepean and will hold until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades.

Each block will include clearing protesters out of adjacent parking lots where protesters have encamped themselves.

PHASE 6: Bank St (Queen St to the north, Albert St to the south) & Albert St between Bank St and Kent St

Staging

POU 6 and 7 will stage at Queen, east of Bank.

PSU will be followed by HOT teams, uniform compliment and CIB.

Execution

Upon the initiation command, units will move to Queen and Bank and hold a line on the south side of Queen.

PLT will engage with firm messaging for the crowd to egress southbound on Bank either on foot or in vehicles. All those remaining will be arrested by HOT (See arrest plan).

After allowing those who wish to leave the opportunity to do so, POU 6 and 7 will push southbound on Bank through the intersection at Albert. POU 6 will go westbound (right) and push out to Kent. POU 7 will hold a line on the south side of Bank. POU 6 will hold at Kent until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades, at which point POU 6 will return to POU 7 location.

POU's 6 & 7 will continue southbound and the process will be completed at Slater, Laurier, Gloucester, and stopping at the north side of Nepean and will hold until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades.

Each block will include clearing protesters out of adjacent parking lots where protesters have encamped themselves.

PHASE 7: Kent St (Queen St to the North, Albert St to the south) & Albert St between Kent St and Lyon St

Staging

POU 8 and 9 will stage at Queen, east of Kent.

PSU will be followed by HOT teams, uniform compliment and CIB.

Execution

Upon the initiation command units will move to Queen and Kent and hold a line on the south side of Queen.

PLT will engage with firm messaging for the crowd to egress southbound on Bank either on foot or in vehicles. All those remaining will be arrested by HOT (See arrest plan).

After allowing those who wish to leave the opportunity to do so, POU 8 and 9 will push southbound on Kent through the intersection at Albert. POU 8 will go westbound (right) and push out to Lyon. POU 9 will hold a line on the south side of Bank. POU 8 will hold at Lyon until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades, at which point POU 8 will return to POU 9 location.

POU's 8 & 9 will continue southbound and the process will be completed at Slater, Laurier, Gloucester, and stopping at the north side of Nepean and will hold until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades.

Each block will include clearing protesters out of adjacent parking lots where protesters have encamped themselves.

PHASE 8: Lyon St (Queen St to the north, Nepean St to the South)

Staging

POU 10 and 11 will stage at Queen, east of Lyon.

PSU will be followed by HOT teams, uniform compliment and CIB.

Execution

Upon the initiation command, units will move to Queen and Lyon and hold a line on the south side of Queen.

PLT will engage with firm messaging for the crowd to egress southbound on Bank either on foot or in vehicles. All those remaining will be arrested by HOT (See arrest plan).

After allowing those who wish to leave the opportunity to do so, POU 10 and 11 will push southbound on Lyon through the intersection at Albert. POU 10 will go westbound (right) and push out to Bay. POU 11 will hold a line on the south side of Lyon. POU 10 will hold at Bay until relieved by members of the traffic plan and will turn over control of their location. When POU 10 is relieved they will then return to POU 11 location.

POU will continue southbound and the process will be completed at Slater, Laurier, Gloucester, and stopping at the north side of Nepean and will hold until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades.

Each block will include clearing protesters out of adjacent parking lots where protesters have encamped themselves.

**PHASE 9: Bay St and Sparks St Area,
Bay St between Wellington and Sparks St
Sparks St west of Bay St curving into Bronson Ave south to Albert St.**

Currently there are convoy vehicles occupying Sparks St West of Bay St, in a continuous line down to the intersection of Bronson, and then south on Bronson to Albert.

Execution

One public order section to press south on Bay St from Wellington St and clear the street to Sparks St and will take the intersection, supported by tactical and all assigned resources to the POU plan.

If required, one section will hold the intersection, and one section will move West on Sparks St, and then south on Bronson to Queen.

Dependent upon the placement of vehicles, 2 squads will attend Queen and Bronson and hold the East side of the intersection while the other section moves south through the intersection. The section will continue the movement clearing and securing Bronson to Albert St, on the north side of the intersection.

Tow / Traffic plan may proceed.

PHASE 10: SJAM (Sir John A Macdonald Parkway)

Staging

Deployed POU sections to clear Sir John A. Macdonald Parkway in designated areas.

Execution

PLT will lead with messaging for the Protestors to leave the area or face possible arrest

POU will follow the PLT in Soft hat to assist with moving the protestors out of the area.

If POU faces any resistance POU has the capability of adapting to the protestors

Non-compliant protesters will be arrested.

This area will be cleared in the same manner as other locations including tow/traffic plan.

PHASE 11: RCGT Park (Raymond Chabot Grant Thornton Park at 302 Coventry)

Staging

POU convoy will arrive via Westbound Coventry Rd, entering the laneway on the East side of the baseball stadium. Convoy will drive around the south end of the park and stage facing north on the East side lane of the parking lot area. Team will debus and stage formed up at the south end. POU will be accompanied by Tactical, Hand off teams for arrest, mobile arrest and processing team, traffic enforcement resources and tow operations. Volume of resources will be dictated by intelligence provided prior to actioning.

Execution

PLT will attend and provide messaging to persons occupying the parking lot and property, following the scripted messaging plan (PLT & media plans). POU will stand by.

POU will perform a clearing wave and remove those still inhabiting the property reiterating the messaging to gather up their property and leave the lot. If compliance results POU will stand by to allow inhabitants to collect their property and vacate in an orderly manner. If non-compliance results, POU will arrest those individuals and deliver them to hand off team for processing.

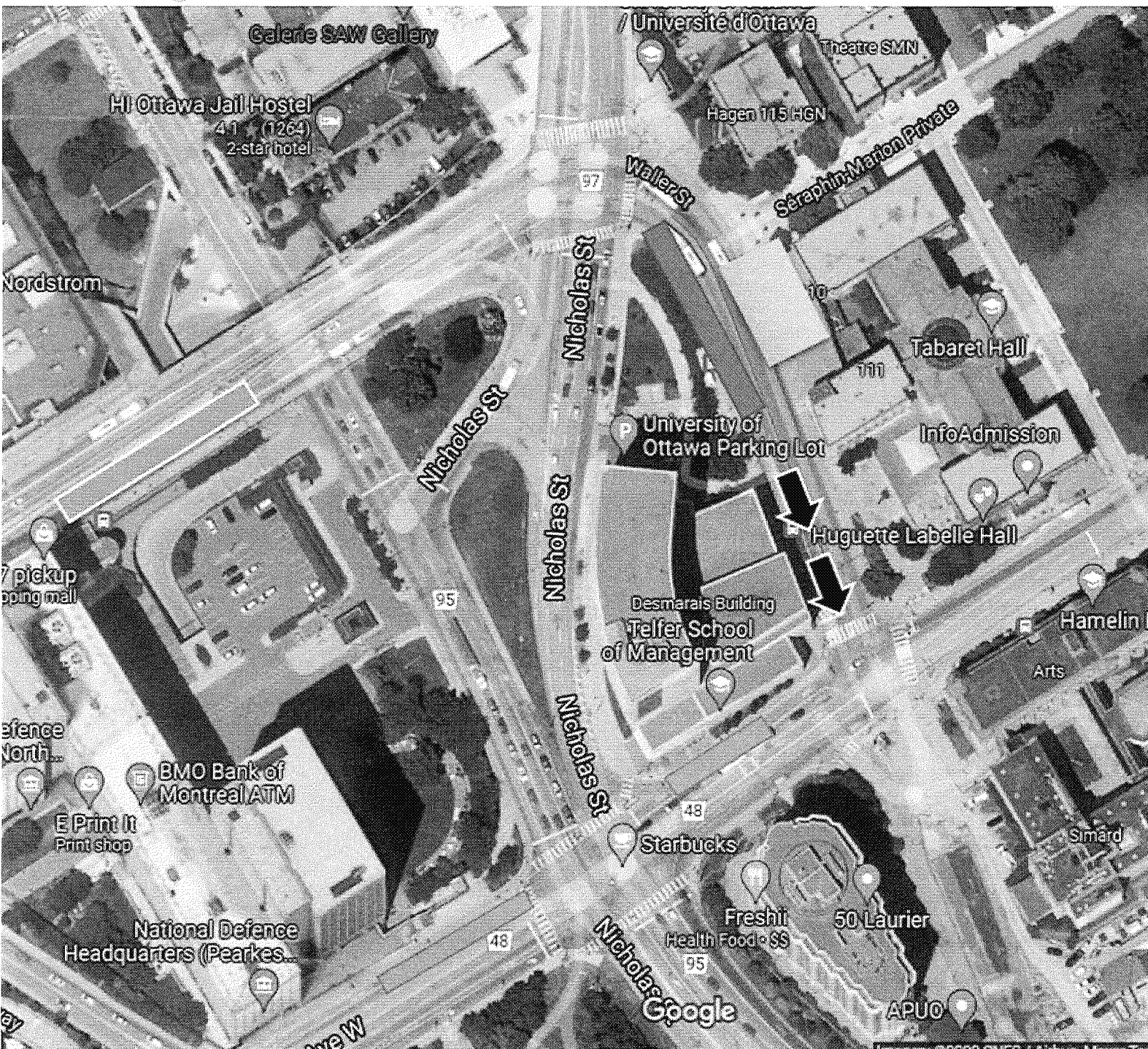
POU will secure the property while it is being cleared and assist, if possible, with removal strategies on ground until completion. City partners will fence and/or barricade perimeter.

POU will turn over responsibility of the property to contracted private security arranged by the complainant.

Prisoner transportation vehicles will be stacked at the front of the convoy at the edge of the site.

OPS tactical & negotiators will address situations of any persons if they barricade inside their vehicles refusing to vacate.

POU will remain at the site until it's cleared of vehicles and pedestrians and traffic routes are open.



Blue= POU team 1

Orange= POU Team

Green= POU Reserve

Yellow= Processing A

↓ = Prisoner Escort Vehicle

Concept Of Operations

Public Order Units will stage in the areas. POU team #1 will provide support to the Processing area. If required, they will create cordons at their posts should there be a surge of demonstrators that

The trucks are all parked on Nicholas St North bound in two lanes from Laurier Ave W between Laurier Ave W and Waller St.

Heavy PLT to engage the truckers. Make arrests. Traffic to ensure route and assist with the towing plan.

Francis, Michael (OPP)

From: Springer, Dave (OPP)
Sent: 17-Feb-22 7:47 PM
To: phil.lue@rcmp-grc.gc.ca; bernierr@ottawapolice.ca
Cc: Larocque, Pierre Marc (OPP); Francis, Michael (OPP); Stamarski, Holly (OPP); valerie.leonard@rcmp-grc.gc.ca
Subject: FW: Most up to date versions
Attachments: Annex 2 POU Command.docx; Annex 3 Phase Execution Plan.docx; Annex 4 Nicholas St OP images.png; Annex 4 Phase 1 Nicholas St Op.docx; Annex 5 Phase 3 Wellington St images.docx; Annex 5 Phase 3 Wellington St.docx; Annex 6 Phase 10 Sir John A Macdonald.docx; Annex 7 Phase 11 RCGT Park.docx; Annex 8 Tactical SMEAC.DOCX; Annex 9 Obstruction Removal Plan ORT.DOCX; Annex 10 Medical Plan.docx; Annex 11 Fire plan.docx; Freedom Convoy - Phase 2 Sussex and Rideau final.pptx; Scenario Plan.docx; SÛRETÉ DU QUÉBEC (002).docx; Integrated Public Order Unit Concept of Operations (002).docx

From: Flanagan, Avery C [mailto:FlanaganA@ottawapolice.ca]
Sent: 17-Feb-22 3:07 PM
To: Springer, Dave (OPP) <Dave.Springer@opp.ca>
Cc: Lee, Sueng <Sueng.Lee@rcmp-grc.gc.ca>; david.hopkins@wrps.on.ca
Subject: FW: Most up to date versions

CAUTION -- EXTERNAL E-MAIL - Do not click links or open attachments in unexpected emails.

Unclassified

Unclassified

Approved at my level.

For your review then to be sent up for approval.

A/S/Sgt. Flanagan
Public Order Commander

From: Lee, Sueng <Sueng.Lee@rcmp-grc.gc.ca>
Sent: Thursday, February 17, 2022 1:40 PM
To: Abdul-Nour, Maria <Maria.Abdul-Nour@rcmp-grc.gc.ca>; Darwin Garry Tetreault <darwin.tetreault@rcmp-grc.gc.ca>; Flanagan, Avery C <FlanaganA@ottawapolice.ca>
Subject: [EXTERNAL] Most up to date versions

Caution: This Email is from an EXTERNAL source. Ensure you trust this sender before clicking on any links or attachments.
The Original Sender of this email is Sueng.Lee@rcmp-grc.gc.ca

Maria, the over all POU plan is the Integrated Public Order Unit Concept of Operations

Avery, Darwin please read and forward for approval.

Sgt. Sueng Lee
Federal Policing National Intelligence
RCMP National Headquarters
73 Leikin Drive, M1-3-901, Mailstop #108
Ottawa, ON K1A 0R2
Desk: [REDACTED] Mobile: [REDACTED]
Email: sueng.lee@rcmp-grc.gc.ca

This document is the property of the Royal Canadian Mounted Police (RCMP). It is loaned specifically to your department/agency in confidence and for internal use only. This document is not to be reclassified, copied, reproduced, used or further disseminated, in whole or part, without the consent of the originator. It is not to be used in affidavits, court proceedings or subpoenas or for any other legal or judicial purpose without the consent of the originator. If you are subject to freedom of information or other domestic laws which do not allow you to protect this information from disclosure, notify the originator immediately and return the document. This caveat is an integral part of this document and must accompany any extracted information. Should the recipient wish to modify these terms, contact the author of this message.

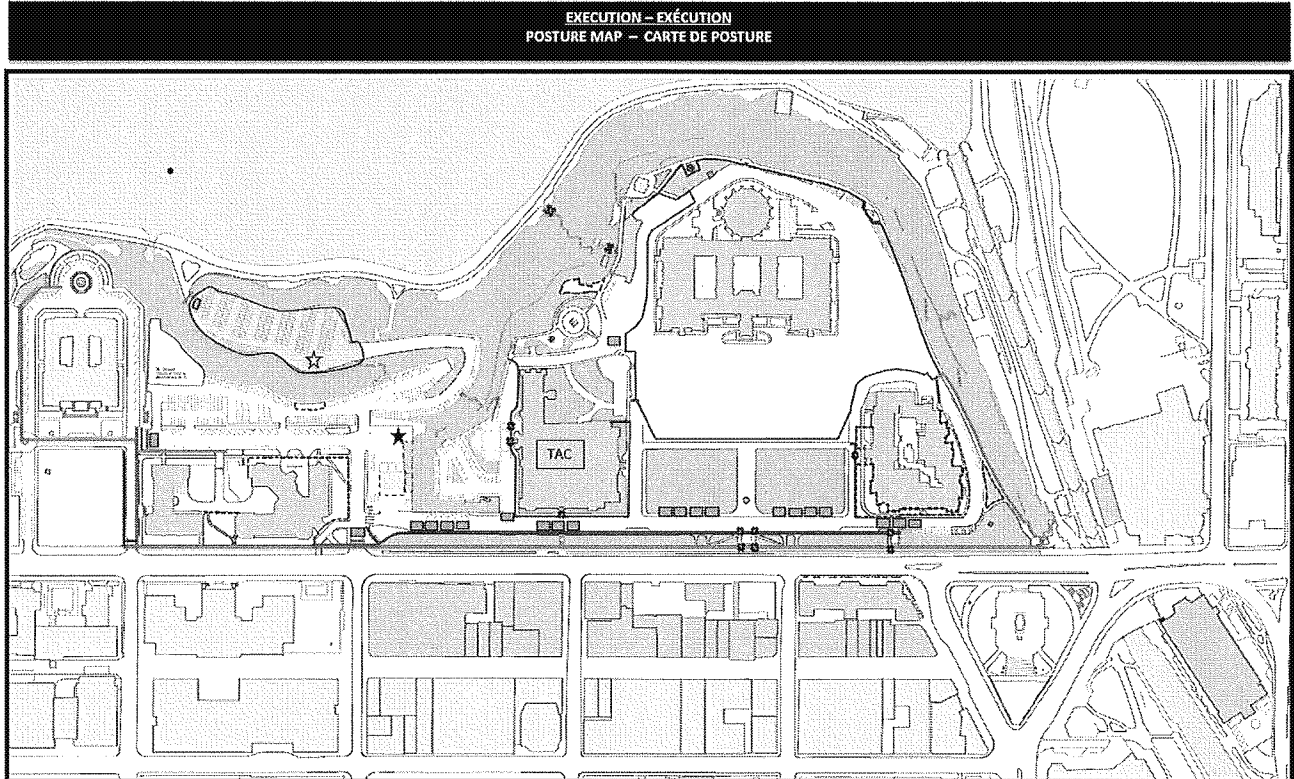
Annex 5

Appendix

Site 3 Wellington Street

The green line indicates 8' fences.

The red line indicates normal 40" interlocking barricades.



EXECUTION – EXÉCUTION
SCB POSTURE MAP – ESC CARTE DE POSTURE



Area 3 - Wellington St

Elgin St at Wellington St. Wellington St is secured East of Elgin St. A staging zone is set up at the north end of Elgin extending south down the Elgin St corridor. 2 Hard tact sections staged in support in vehicle convoy, moved up to staging point at North end of Elgin St.

Mounted units supported by POU on Sparks St. at Elgin St. Albert St has reinforced barriers the north side of every intersection paralleling Sparks St and Wellington St.

POU sections staged at Wellington St and Elgin St, supported by Tactical and overwatch, HOT, rear safety.

Phase 1:

Messaging is broadcast over LRAD system to the anyone present on Wellington St (scripted messaging, to be completed, French and English).

Phase 2:

2 POU sections in front, move ahead in a clearing wave, anyone refusing to leave is arrested and transferred through the line to HOT. Part of the HOT process will involve identifying and documenting which vehicle is associated to which person and providing messaging on process for retrieving vehicles at a later time or location.

Actions on strategies are drafted to address how POU will clear and/or proceed each vehicle. (See Tactical Plan).

Mounted unit, supported by squads, will move parallel to sections on Wellington St, securing Sparks St.

Phase 3:

Once arriving to Metcalfe St, teams hold west and south side of intersection. Sparks St squads hold east side of Sparks and Metcalfe while Mounted unit moves in reserve. POU squads press down to clear Metcalfe St to the intersection of Metcalfe and Queen. A hard barricade is already in place. Hard fencing and uniform security will hold the North side of the intersection. Once secured, which should be efficient, Operations will press forward continuing the movement.

Phase 4: The operation will continue West on Wellington repeating the sequence for each side street encountered: O'Connor St, Bank St, Kent St, Lyon St, Bay St.

Phase 4:

Hold the entire footprint of Wellington St from West of Bay St, to East of Elgin, south to Queen St.

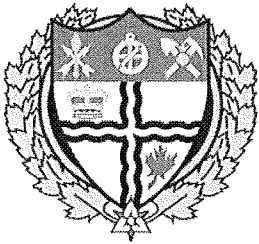
POU Sir John A. Macdonald

Deployed POU sections to clear Sir John A. Macdonald Parkway:

- PLT will lead with messaging for the Protestors to leave the area or face possible arrest
- POU will follow the PLT in Soft hat to assist with moving the protestors out of the area.
- If POU faces any resistance POU has the capability of adapting to the protestors
- No option will be given to the protestors to voluntarily leave the area once the POU has engaged.
- This area will be cleared in the same manner as other locations

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

Annex 7



**OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
SERVICE DE POLICE D'OTTAWA**

*Working together for a safer community
La sécurité de notre communauté, un travail d'équipe*

2022

**Phase 11
February 16th, 2022**

**POU
Appendix**

A/S/Sgt E. Edwards #1215
Emergency Services Unit
02/16/2022

POU Appendix to Special Events Operational Plan Approval

<A/S/Sgt Flanagan >

Date: _____

1.0 SITUATION

2.0 MISSION

To clear the parking lot and of RCGT Park, 302 Coventry Rd, which is city of Ottawa property. It is being occupied by citizens as a command post, and fuel depot, in support of the Freedom Convoy, in contravention of the Trespass to Property Act. Further, to clear the property while maintaining officer safety and public safety and to maintain the area until it can be secured by a perimeter fence and handed over to private security.

3.0 EXECUTION

POLICE LIAISON TEAM (PLT)

PLTs will liaise, utilizing prepared messaging, with anyone occupying the identified area and request they leave the property. PLT's have given a strong message to clear the area or the persons remaining would face a detention and being investigated for the offence of Trespass to Property, and dependent upon their actions, applicable criminal offences such as resist arrest, assault police, obstruct police, and/or mischief for example. PLT messaging will be phased in conjunction with addition of officer presence, prior to any actions on should they be required by Public Order.

PUBLIC ORDER UNIT (POU)

All POU will convoy from the designated briefing location. Convoy will arrive via Westbound Coventry Rd, entering the laneway on the East side of the baseball stadium. Convoy will drive around the south end of the park and stage facing north on the East side lane of the parking lot area. Team will debus and stage formed up at the south end. POU will be accompanied by Tactical, Hand off teams for arrest, mobile arrest and processing team, traffic enforcement resources and tow operations. Volume of resources will be dictated by intelligence provided prior to actioning.

Phase 1:

PLT will attend and provide messaging to persons occupying the parking lot and property, following the scripted messaging plan (PLT & media plans). POU will stand by.

Phase 2:

POU will perform a clearing wave and remove those still inhabiting the property re-iterating the messaging to gather up their property and leave the lot. If compliance results POU will stand by to allow inhabitants to collect their property and vacate in an orderly manner. If non-compliance results, POU will arrest those individuals and deliver them to hand off team for processing.

Phase 4:

POU will secure the property while it is being cleared and assist, if possible, with removal strategies on ground until completion. City partners will fence and/or barricade perimeter.

Phase 5:

POU will turn over responsibility of the property to contracted private security arranged by the complainant.

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

Note:

If possible, Ottawa Police Service POU will be assigned as the primary detention/arrest mechanism. OPS will transfer custody to a HOT member. OPS officers will advise the HOT member of their name, badge number and the reason for detention or arrest. HOT officers will take custody and walk the detained person off the property. If the detainee does not qualify for release, Prisoner Transport vehicles will be located for the first phase of processing. HOT officers will search, identify, read the person RTC/caution/Section 524 warning and stand by for an investigator to be assigned.

Prisoner transportation vehicles will be stacked at the front of the convoy at the edge of the site.

OPS tactical & negotiators will address situations of any persons if they barricade inside their vehicles refusing to vacate.

Fire and Medic public order resources are embedded within the public order section structure to support the mandate and enable an immediate coordinated tri-service response to fire, medical, or decontamination procedures.

POU will remain at the site until it's cleared of vehicles and pedestrians and traffic routes are open.

The plan will be supported by the overall plan, including the:

- Obstruction Removal plan
- Traffic and Tow plans
- Hand off team and arrest plans
- Tactical plan
- Medical and fire contingencies

Debrief and Accountability

Debrief:

Accountability (equipment return):

Images:

4.0 ADMINISTRATION

5.0 COMMAND AND CONTROL

6.0 AUTHORITIES

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

Any participant that does not leave voluntarily will be detained and investigated for the Criminal Code offence of Mischief. Anyone who interferes with police members engaged in the lawful execution of their duties will be arrested for obstructing police.

Tactical SMEAC – Freedom Convoy

18 Feb, 2022

Situation

The Freedom Convoy is an ongoing protest against government imposed Covid 19 restrictions and mandates. Truck convoys from across Canada converged on Ottawa on January 29, 2022. Truck convoys were reinforced by numerous smaller vehicles as well as pedestrians. They appear to have fragmented leadership, but the general demand is that they will not leave until all mandates are lifted. Some of the more extreme groups have demanded that the Federal Government step down.

It is estimated that there are approximately 500 trucks in the city. Many have been parked and abandoned while others are used by drivers to sleep in. Pedestrian and small vehicle support pours in on weekends increasing their numbers to an estimated 5000-7000.

Large trucks have been parked strategically in the downtown core. The bulk of them are on Wellington Street, Kent Street, Bank Street, Metcalfe Street, and the Sir John A MacDonald Parkway.

Mission

Tactical Units will provide support to Public Order Units as they clear protestors and vehicles from the city in order to ensure the safety of members of the public, police personnel and protestors.

Execution

General Outline – 4 Phases

Phase 1:

Approach and RV

Tactical Unit will meet Public Order Units at a pre-determined staging area. All Units will proceed to the designated start point and form up to begin the methodical clearing of protestors and vehicles.

- Tactical Unit with deconflict IA procedures with the POU Commander to include but not limited to:
 - Procedures for a major police incident with serious injuries or death
 - Active threat in a crowd
 - IED/IID Discovery
 - Hostile vehicle
 - Lethal Over-watch activation
- This deconfliction should happen with every deployment cycle as the tactical teams may change for POU Deployment cycles

Phase 2

Clearing Phase

Tactical will provide the following support to the POU clearing section:

8 x 2 member Overwatch teams will be strategically placed in various locations to provide overwatch support and real time intelligence updates to the Command Structure as well as to members on the ground. Overwatch will be deployed from approximately 0500hrs until darkness renders them ineffective.

1. **2 member** cover team to provide cover to POU members as they approach and engage with vehicle occupants
2. **6 member IAT** – Staged either in a vehicle or on foot behind the POU clearing cell. They are tasked with containing and resolving any barricaded occupant situations. Additionally, they can immediately provide any other assistance the situation may require.
2 x 6 member IAT's – to be staged nearby to immediately respond to additional barricades. This will permit Tactical to respond to 3 barricaded person situation simultaneously. Each IAT will have their own Armored Vehicle.

3. **4 member mobile QRT** – Staged in a vehicle strategically close to the event and tasked with responding to high risk events that may occur in other areas of the protest.
4. **3 member/medical and Armored Vehicle** – Staged in close proximity behind the POU clearing cell with one member in the Turret allowing him to provide observation from a raised position. The vehicle will provide a point of cover for officers on the ground if required. Additionally, it can be used as a rescue vehicle.

Armored vehicle will follow close behind Public Order members as they move from truck to truck. A cover officer will be in the turret providing security as they move. The option to have the armored vehicle lead is an option and can be employed should the situation require it.

In the event of an active shooter POU members will seek cover while Tactical cover officers, QRT, Armored vehicle and sniper units attempt to deal with the threat.

Phase 3

Stabilization / Maintenance Phase:

Tactical Units will provide support to Patrol and Public Order Sections as required while the area is being secured. This includes the removal of any trucks that need to be towed and structures that need to be taken down.

The deployment model for this phase is dependent on the presence of protestors and the number of trucks that need to be removed. Tactical will provide support until the threat to members and the public is at a level where support is no longer required.

Phase 4

Demobilization

At the discretion of the Incident Commander all Tactical resources will be released and the scene will be maintained by Patrol Officers.

Actions on:

Barricaded Persons – Feeney required unless exigent.

- a) Hostile Barricaded Person - Entry team will utilize tactics and equipment to effect the arrest. Options include window breach, insertion of chemical munitions manually or through the use of barricade penetrating chemical dispersion rounds. Hostile occupant may include but is not limited to those who lock doors, use the vehicle horn, have a dog identified as a possible threat, appear to be attempting to set their vehicle in motion.
 - Spike belts will be set up directly under the wheels at the first sign of non-compliance to mitigate possible movement. Attempt to release airbrake pressure from the exterior to contain vehicle.
 - Request for 4 apprehension K9 teams made. These dogs are able to enter vehicles to assist with the apprehension.
 - The threat of a hostile large truck going mobile is significant. The most effective way to mitigate this threat is to take immediate measures to take away the opportunity for the driver to go mobile by gaining control of the driver before he is able to drive.
- b) Armed Barricaded Person – isolate and contain. SOP's actions at the discretion of CIC.
- c) Passive occupant / Family refusing to exit a vehicle – Advise CIC. Contain and consider Negotiator / PLT. Tactical IAT to remain with the vehicle until given further direction by CIC. Entry can be made by prying door open or using a rescue device to breach the window if required.
- d) Confirmed empty vehicles – continue clearing
- e) Unconfirmed or possibly empty vehicles – Attempt to make contact with potential occupants. If unsuccessful - breach and confirm vehicle is empty based on the risk associated with leaving a possible unknown threat behind the advancing members
- f) Camping Trailers – knock and call out. Breach and search using Scout Robot followed by stealth search to confirm its empty.

Shots Fired – React, assess and communicate. QRT to respond

IED's or Suspicious Packages – Integrated CBRNE Unit will be on scene and attend immediately

Hostages – OPS and or agency SOP's.

Hostile Mobile Vehicle – options include:

- a) Attempt to box in with Armored Vehicle
- b) Deploy barricade penetrating Chemical Munitions
- c) Immediate intervention to take control of occupants prior to the vehicle going mobile
- d) Rendering vehicle immobile prior to it moving by cutting brake lines (mechanic required)

- e) Traffic barriers pre deployed by Traffic to limit movement or prevent a truck from going mobile.
- f) If there is an imminent threat of serious bodily harm or death, lethal option utilized by Snipers or other officers.

Administration

Order of Dress:

Cover Teams – Full gear / ear and eye protection / gas masks readily available

IAT's – Full gear / ear and eye protection / gas masks readily available

QRT – Duty gear / long guns / ear and eye protection / gas masks and full gear readily available

Sniper Teams – as required based on deployment

Armored Vehicle – Full gear / ear and eye protection / gas masks readily available. Driver can remain in Patrol gear.

Equipment:

Cover Teams – All required personal equipment

IAT's :

- Window punch
- Rake and break
- Chemical munitions – OC Mk9 / Vapor. CS / Barricade penetrating CS and ARWEN
- ARWEN
- Shield
- Spike belts
- Bolt cutters
- Hydraulic Ram
- Mirror
- Scout
- Pry bar

(equipment can be stored in the Armored Vehicle until required)

Armored Vehicle – All required personal equipment

QRT's :

- Operational vehicle – required equipment already on board

Chain of Command : TBD

Radio / Comms: TBD

Decon : City Hall underground parking – Elgin entrance

Start time : TBD

Down Room / Food – Shaw Center

Medical – 1 medic assigned to each Armored Vehicle

2 medics assigned to Tactical with transport capability

Appendix 1 – Sniper Deployment

8 Sniper / Observer Teams to be deployed.

Sierra's 1 and 2 will be able to be redeployed once their area of responsibility has been cleared.

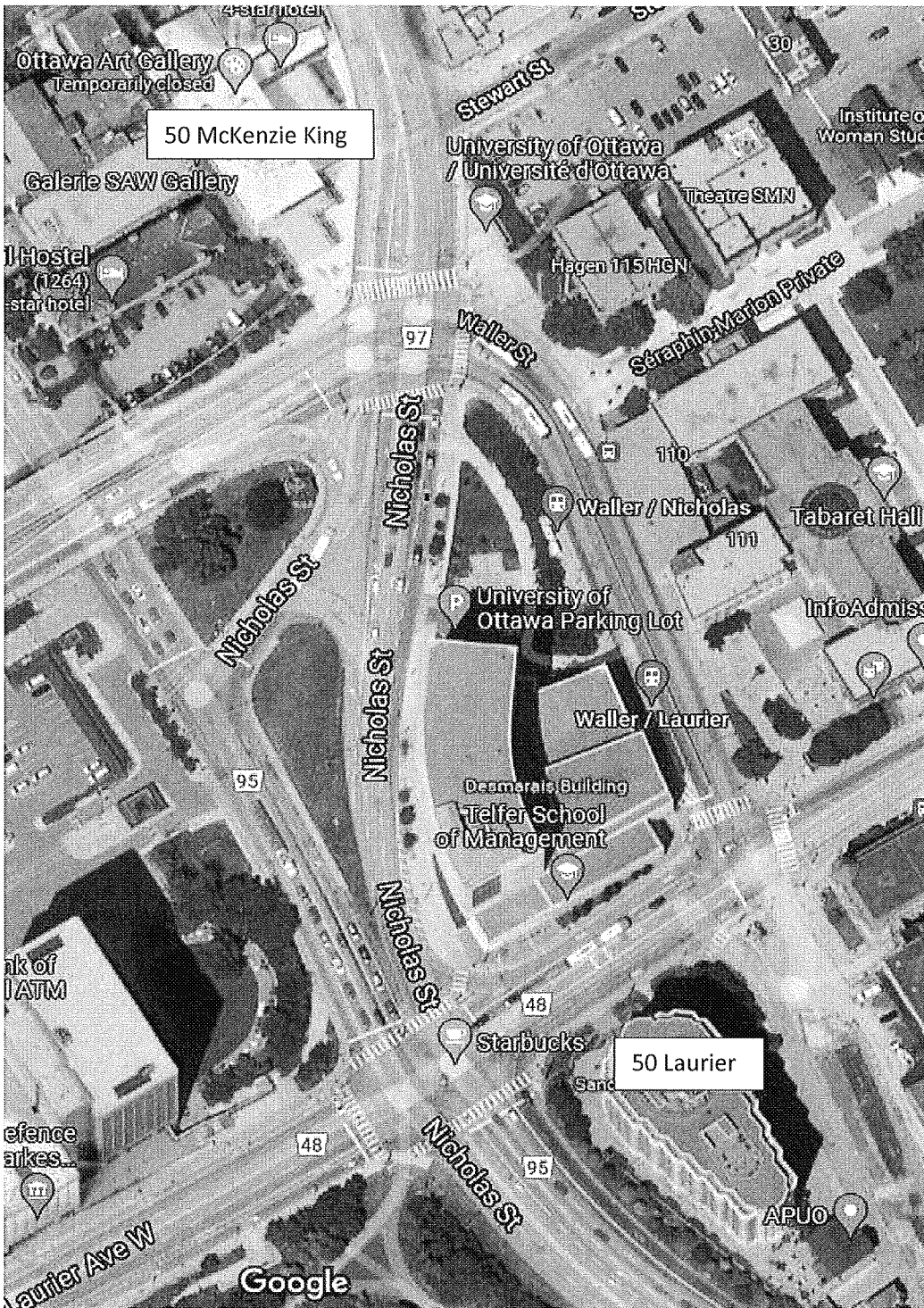
Sierra's 3-7 will be able to cover Wellington from Sussex to Bay upon initial deployment

Sierra 7 has a line of sight south on Kent St to the 417

Sierra 8 - TBD

Sierra 1 50 McKenzie King

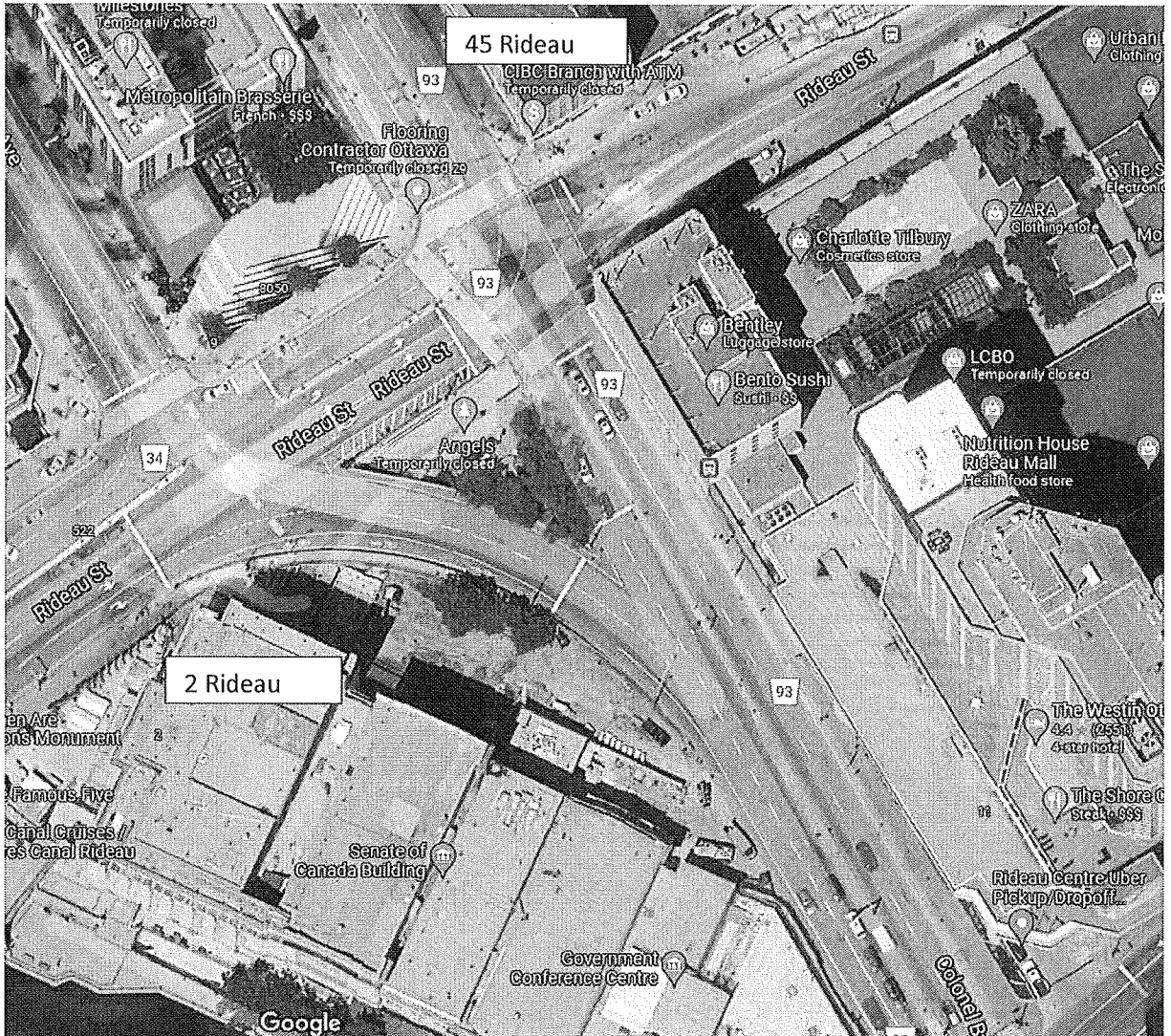
Sierra 2 50 Laurier



Unclassified

Sierra 3 45 Rideau

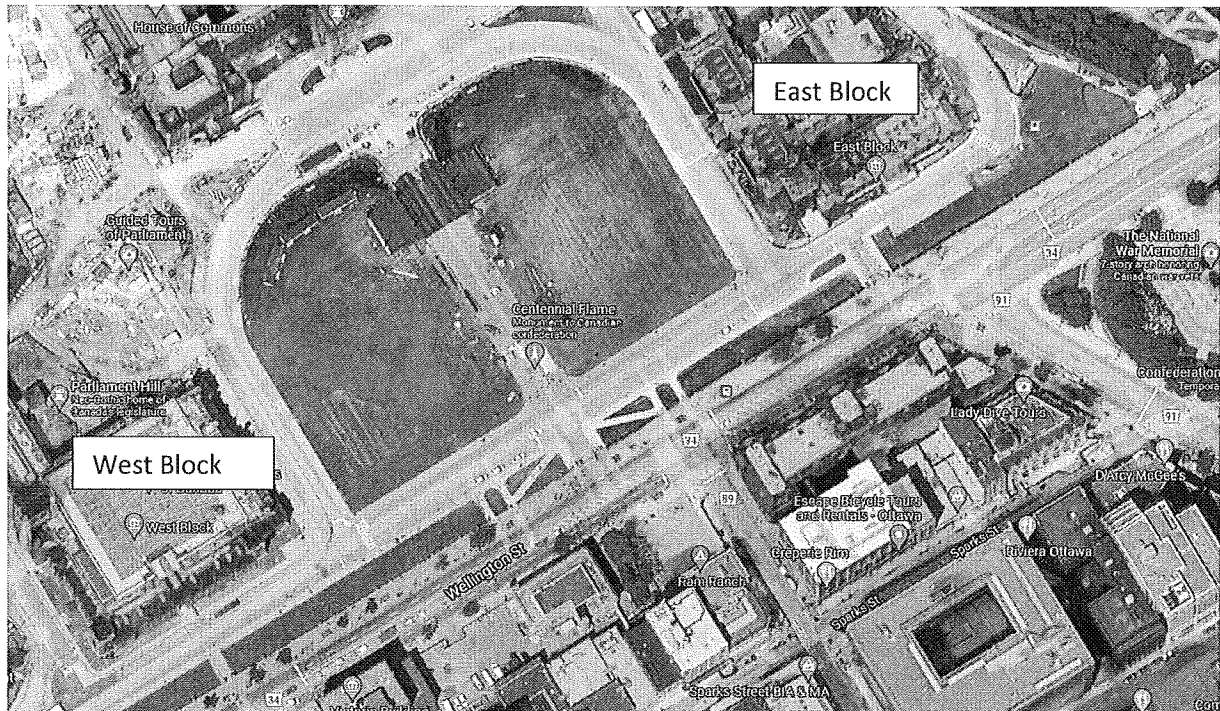
Sierra 4 2 Rideau



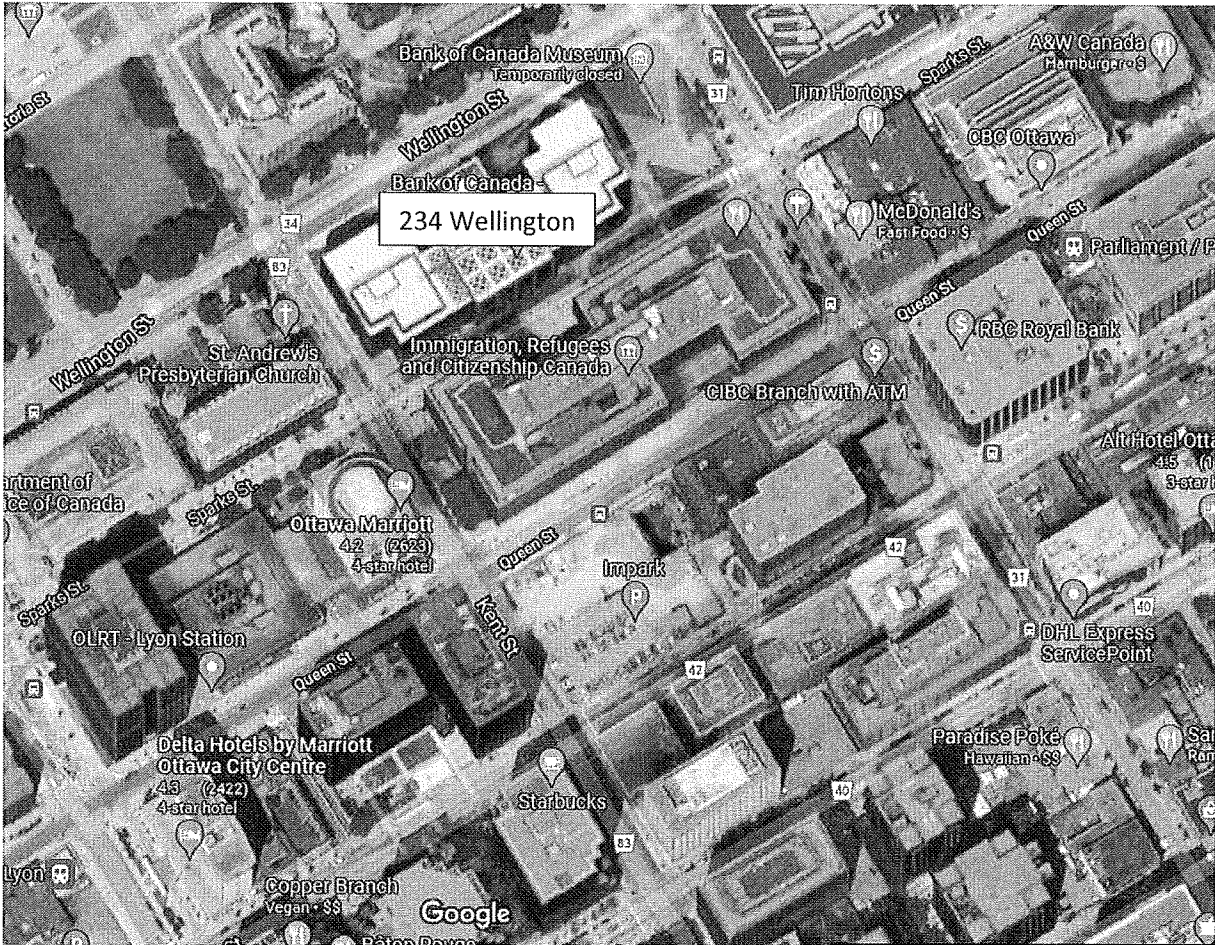
Unclassified

Sierra 5 East Block

Sierra 6 West Block



Sierra 7 234 Wellington Bank of Canada



Appendix 2 – Contacts

Tactical Commander Marc Clement

Andy Moore

Team Lead on Ground

Shane DeHartog

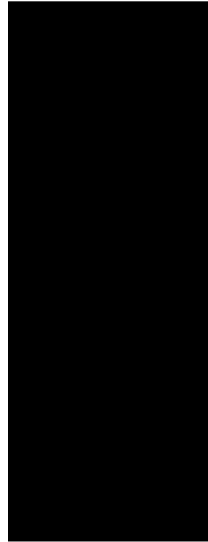
Tyson Currier

Sniper Coordinator

Jim Hutchins

CBRNE Lead

Sean Wright



POU ORT Plan

Annex 9

Combined Service ORT (Obstruction Removal Team)

3 ORT teams may be deployed with equipment and specialized vehicles (ATV, Personal Lifts, etc.) to support POU operations throughout the "ACTION" and "MAINTENANCE" phase.

Each ORT consists of:

- 6 members
- Vehicle and trailer configuration
- Tool load out

Each ORT will require significant assistance for member & tool security, ORT typically extracts protestors and does not make arrests, the party must be arrested prior to the initiation of any ORT extraction tactic.

ORT teams will address and remove any Direct Action Devices (D.A.Ds) used by the protestors to secure themselves to an object and/or each other. ORT will address any strategies that focus specifically on slowing POU operations and any high angle tactics will be addressed by one of the ORT Teams that are certified accordingly.

Structure:

1 ORT Advisor (POU Planning Cell (ORT))
3 ORT Teams

Services breakdown:

6 RCMP
7 OPP
5 OPS

This document is the property of the (your agency name). It is loaned to your agency on the understanding that it is not to be further disseminated without the consent of the originator. Distribution within your agency is to be done on a need-to-know basis. The document is to be protected in accordance with normal safeguards for law enforcement information.

POU Medical Plan

Annex 10

Deployed POU sections will have medical support for operations:

Medical support will:

- Be available to all deployed POUs with the ability to extract injured members and provided first aid.
- Depending on the type and severity of the injury, provided transport and medical aid to POU members at a safe location.
- Provide evacuation plans to designated hospitals, depending upon the nature of the injury, burns and or major trauma may go to different facilities
- Medical services are available to both police and any injured parties
- Should either a police officer or a prisoner require medical aid the nature of the event must be documented
- Should either a police officer or a prisoner require medical aid the injured party will be escorted by a police officer to the hospital until relieved by member care parties

ASK:

Ambulance and paramedics with enough numbers and skills to cover the operational period, a total of 4 ambulances staged to support the operation.

Ottawa Fire Services

Mission – to support the unified command/Freedom Convoy response with fire suppression, decontamination of personnel, and object removal.

ORT - Part of combined team with OPS

- 4 x OPS – Tools as per available in trailer (if present) and 4 x backpack
- 2 x OFS – Tools to be available in RTF Van – located to rear of police movement
 - Driver is FSU/ORT trained

Decontamination of Officers-

- 1st choice of hard facility is parking garage City Hall
 - available hot and cold water
 - Drainage
 - Access to large vehicles
 - Showers?
 - Can drive in from both sides of the Canal
 - Weather predicted to be between –15 and –5 C.
- Need vehicle (OC bus or similar as available) to transfer affected individual (s) from line to facility – consideration is driver with appropriate PPE
- OFS HazMat crew at location to provide decon as per nature of contamination, also with sprayers for expedient decon of vehicle interior
- OFS has laundry facilities for uniforms – can process 25 uniforms in 2 hours
 - Vehicle and driver to shuttle gear
 - Surge capacity at Sani-gear – investigating possibility and throughput
- EMS has laundry facilities for uniforms, can process 15-20 uniforms in 2 hours
- Tyvek suits will be available as temporary clothing – police services will have to replace anything else
- Need security for the area – request 2x soft hat police resources
- OPP UCRT has X member available for decontamination of members

Fire Suppression -

- 8 FSU members with backpack mounted extinguishers for suppression for personnel or immediately threatening objects (Molotov's, jerry cans, garbage in path of travel, incipient vehicle fire)
- 1 van with driver
 - can deliver hose packs to crews for larger fires, can be used directly attached to hydrants.
- 2x Pump/Tankers (PT)- 2000gal on-board water and foam for elevation in fire suppression needs

- Each with dedicated driver and operator
- FSU personnel can take vehicle over if close proximity to aggressive crowd necessitates
- To be staged by phase of operation – below is consistent with initial planning, it can be altered to fit new planning and the fluid nature of the response.
 - Phase 1 (Nicolas) - PT at Stn 13 (King Edward/Laurier), and PT at Shaw (underground parking) provides access from north and south
 - Phase 2 (Rideau/Sussex) PT at Shaw Centre (access south and east) on either Rideau or Colonel By and on Murray (access north and west) on Sussex or Mackenzie
 - Phase 3 (Wellington) PTs staged at Elgin/ Wellington Elgin/Queen, east of intersection, access from Wellington or Queen-Metcalf north to Wellington
 - Phase 4 (Metcalf) same as Wellington
 - Phase 5 (Bank) PTs at Metcalfe/Queen - access along Queen, Albert, Slater or Wellington
 - Phase 6 (Kent) PT at Queen/O'Connor, PT at Laurier/O'Connor - access from east either north or south due to footprint along Kent.
 - Phase 7 (Bay&Queen) PT at Albert/Bay, access from the south, and PT at Sparks/Lyon for access from east or north (Wellington)
 - Phase 8 (SJAM) access is severely limited, unknown how many vehicles present and crowd mood. Preliminary – one PT with access from Wellington.
- If there are significant operational pauses, recommendation is to have PTs cycle into Stn 13 or convenient City facility.
- 2x City sand trucks for containment/damming to prevent flammable liquids entering drains. Stage at Hurdman yard.

Needs -

Access to City Hall parking garage.

OC bus and driver to move personnel between line and decon facility

Backup clothing uniforms/Tyvek suits/towels etc for contaminated individuals

2x city trucks with sand and operators

2x police soft hat to provide security for decon



1

INCIDENT COMMANDER'S Notes

Incident Freedom Convoy 2022

RMS # RM 2200 9444

Date: 17 Feb 2022

Incident Commander: Insp. Mike FRANCIS

EMN/Scribe: WANNAMAKER #346379

17 Feb 2022 (nights)

console

NCRCC I/C S/Sgt. MaryAnn MACNEIL

Infinity Centre I/C Sgt. Patrick SMITH

18 Feb 2022 (nights)

NCRCC I/C S/Sgt. MaryAnn MACNEIL

Infinity Centre I/C S/Sgt. Pat DISAVERIO

19 Feb 2022 (nights)

NCRCC I/C D/S/Sgt. Dan LEVET

Infinity Centre S/Sgt. Pat DISAVERIO

COMMANDER'S INTENT

"To return the City of Ottawa into the state of normalcy by all lawful means and in the most safest way for all involved."

SITUATION (Incident Synopsis): _____

What has occurred:

GROUND FOR USE OF FORCE: _____

OFFENCE:☐
☐
☐
☐
☐
☐

Point Firearm
Careless Use of a Firearm
Murder
Hostage Taking
Robbery
Warrant Execution

☐
☐
☐
☐
☐
☐

Discharge Firearm
Assault
Attempt Murder
Kidnapping
Break & Enter
Other _____

MISSION**MISSION STATEMENT:** (authority of the Incident Commander)

To ensure the removal of protesters in the area of the blockades in relation to the "Freedom Convoy 2022"; this will be achieved by securing, isolating and evacuating persons within the designated blockade zones. To ensure the safe detention and arrests of any participants taken into custody. Ensure public and police safety.

POLICE MISSION

Prepared by _____

Approved by _____
Incident Commander



INCIDENT: Freedom Convoy 2022
INCIDENT COMMANDER: Chap. Mike FRANCIS
EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAICER #346379
Date: 17 Feb 2022

Page: 1

Time	Particulars	Review
1940hrs	Arrived CP & meet w MCIC FRANCIS	
1955hrs	Arrive - auditorium for Commanders	
	Briefing	
2000hrs	Intro by Dawn TETRO (RAMP) Presenters Avery FLANAGAN & Eli EDWARDS (OPS)	
2006hrs	Pause on mtg awaiting approval	
2007hrs	Discussion w OPD BROWNE, ORMSBY, NORLOCK, RUGGLE, MILBURN, DUVAL - TAC / POW / HOLD & STABILIZATION - Decisions will be made on the spot. If a lane of Wellington is left open - up to Section Commander - 8 different phases / operations All of the phases will be discussed in the briefing	
2032hrs	Receipt of maps of 8 phases	MAPS of 8 DOE phases #1
2034hrs	Presentation by OPS / FLANAGAN see slides Supt Paul BURNETT & MCIC Nighte	
2100hrs	Receipt of Intelligence & other order POU Concept of Operation & Appendix 2 Annex 2-11	refer to Commander Bridg concept of operation + Annexes 2-11 DOC #2
2105hrs	Depart briefing on way to CP	
2108hrs	Review of gasch. approval for POW Email request to PLT Nicole LOTT to add A/Supt. FRANCIS to PLT distribution list for updates	2110hrs acknowledged by LOTT
From 2106hrs	SA -- Organizer Tara Litch in custody.	

INCIDENT: Freedom Convoy 2022

INCIDENT COMMANDER: Sgt Mike FRANCIS

EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAKER #36379

Date: 17 Feb 2022

Page: 2

Time	Particulars	Review
2131hrs	Valerie LEONARD, RCMP scribe, to copy of updated rules of engagement for POH	POH RULES OF ENGAGEMENT
2134hrs	As per Dana BASSO, RCMP, no RCMP Commander has been identified/arrived for limited Command table. Currently only Paul BURNETT (OPS) and OPP MCIC.	DOC #3
2159hrs	Email sent to Supt. ALAKIS, VARGA and Supt PATTERSON adv no approved plan yet. POH plan annex approved will be into commander's mtg. Those that need to be are currently approving the overarching OPS plan. Declined to assume Command until plan is hand & briefed on same. Once approved copy will be sent to recipients and the PEOC	Email to ALAKIS, VARGA and PATTERSON
2350hrs	A/Supt. BERNIER adv that due to the size of the operation there are parts	
0007hrs	Start of briefing from dayshift by BERNIER to MCIC & BURNETT	
	-envelopes.	
	-core hardening plan looked good	
0013	1) 17 Feb 22 provided copy of Integrated mobilization plan - signed/approved by Supt. LEE, Chief Supt PARDY & A/Supt. BERNIER	DOC #4
	Background info to where plan is to-date	

INCIDENT: Freedom Convoy 2022

INCIDENT COMMANDER: A/Supt. Milce FRANCIS

EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAKER

Date: 18 Feb 2022

Page: 3

Time	Particulars	Review
0025	BERNIER adv hardening plan is there but feels it's weak. - When in tomorrow he wants to have plan reworked	
	- [REDACTED] 10-92 } held 24 hrs show cause	
	- [REDACTED] 10-92 } [REDACTED] still outstanding	
	- [REDACTED] } solid outstanding	
	↳ at a B+B in Gatineau	
	- Intel Ken BRYDEN (OPS) will be point of contact to deal w [REDACTED]	Exclusion Zone
0030	Exclusion zone is now referred to as Secure zone as pre legal due to Emergency Act invoked	now referred to as Secure Zone or Secure Area
	- 2 injunction - noise	
	going to participate in protest	
0031	Signage on MTO roads re: stay out	
	- Arrest & detention plan just rec'd	
	- Confirmed Pou & Annexes	APPROVED
	- traffic & tow plan	APPROVED
	SPRINGER adv sd that Brad TAYLOR was going to compile into one pkg.	
	- Arrest & detention plan	APPROVED
0041	adv	
0051	SPRINGER adv traffic plan underestimate amt of traffic	

INCIDENT: Freedom Convoy 2022

INCIDENT COMMANDER: A/Sgt. Mike FRANCES

EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAKER #346379

Date: 18 Feb 2022

Page: 4

Time	Particulars	Review
	Vancouver Parkway was supposed to be blocked	
	- Msg out to RCMP members those who didn't get msg.	
	0300 - 0345 hrs	
0052 hrs	40 units on OPS channels	
	- Comm centre assisting	
0053 hrs	1/c S/Sgt. MaryAnn MACNEIL point of contact re: uniform	
0054 hrs	SPRINGER & BERNIER will be here for 0500 briefing	
0057 hrs	End briefing	
0137 hrs	Sent POU & TAC plan as well as explanation of overarching plan (hard copies retained) to Dan ALAKS, Carson PARDY & PEOC	
0217 hrs	10-21 to MACNEIL @ NCRCC for status on WALKER.	
	- pin placed in Aptner neighborhood	
	- SHERBARDLY ad Rue HAUTE-RIVES (6km from Wellington & Albert)	
	OPS & RCMP advised	
0243 hrs	Receipt of copies of:	
	Stabilization Plan	DOC #5
	Emergencies Act Measures & Regulations	DOC #6
	Traffic and Tow Plan & map	DOC #7
	Arrest & Detention Plan	DOC #8
	Integrated POU concept of operations	DOC #9a)
	P tactical SMEAC	DOC #9b)

INCIDENT: FREEDOM CONVOY 2022

INCIDENT COMMANDER: A/Supt. Mike FRANKS

EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAKER #346379

Date: 18 Feb 2022

Page: 5

Time	Particulars	Review
	Copies cont'd	
	• Returning the City to Normalcy	DOC # 10
0310hrs	NCRCC stood down for the night	
0544hrs	In the CP Lt. Benoit RICHARD #12672	
	W S.Q. Communications	
0533hrs	Adv Gladston + Bay intersection	OPS OCC #
	Female driver white plv trying to come	22-41866
	into secure zone. female in back	
	projecting JTF. ORT assist. Male held.	
	into from Sgt Shan	
0605hrs	Pbl A/Sgt FLANAGAN 10-6 CP	
0607hrs	Traffic S/Sgt. Wolid KANDAR (OPP) 10-6 CP	
0609hrs	Sit Rep #1 - 18 Feb 22 set	Sit Rep #1
	Crime OPS HODGINS, intel OPS BRYDEN 10-6 CP	
0644hrs	Msg > FLANAGAN re LRAD messaging	
	W/K by FLANAGAN	
0645hrs	Over to spk w Randy SCHULTE re:	
	LRAD.	
0647hrs	R. DRUMMOND OPS	
0648hrs	OPS Media Amy GAGNON 10-6 CP	
0650hrs	SCHULTE adv that they don't have the	
	messaging for the LRAD.	
	Adv/Update FLANAGAN; he adv he	
	has msg can email to someone.	
	SCHULTE to attend CP for some	
0652hrs	Randy SCHULTE - CP to see FLANAGAN	
	for LRAD msg.	

INCIDENT: Freedom Convoy 2022

INCIDENT COMMANDER: A/Supt. Mike FRANCIS

EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAKER #346379

Date: 18 Feb 2022

Page: 6

Time	Particulars	Review
0700hrs	FLANAGAN adv rolling	
	3 sections:	
	Sudbury, Durham + RCMP's Division	
0704hrs	SCHUTE coordinated messaging to LRAID operator.	
0707hrs	D/Chief Tim FERGUSON 10-6 CP	
0708hrs	OPP PLT Shelli WALKER 10-6 CP	
0711hrs	A/Supt. BERNIER 10-6 CP.	
	BERNIER meet to planing team re: PLT, TAC, HOT teams	
	Tacked planning to the plan.	
0714	Adv KANDAK re: traffic + how it will be R. CAIRNS (OPS). Suggest to move him to CP Table.	
0715hrs	50 MULCAIR ^{and} room adl to Pan. Adv BERNIER that traffic CAIRNS should be at the CP table. BERNIER to deal w	
0718hrs	Supt Phil LUE (RCMP) 10-6 CP RCMP Dana BASSO (10-6 CP)	
0719hrs	FLANAGAN Adv sections are 5min out.	
0720hrs	FLANAGAN adv drive up + running	
0721hrs	BERNIER wants to coordinate a seamless PLT, TAC, HOT, traffic adv to CP T/Ls.	
0722hrs	BERNIER adv each veh + right tracked	

Time	Particulars	Review
	individually; wants all of that on paper	
0724hrs	BEHNIEK adv officer discretion.	
	- Someone in web/rig -- not a residence	
0725hrs	York Reg PS Supt Wallace Gossen 10-6 CP	
0731hrs	FLANAGAN adv sections staged.	
0733hrs	Rgst for road take by BEHNIEK	
	- emphasizes good comms.	
0733hrs	Japp. SPRINGER 10-6 CP	
	POU - good	
	PLT - msg Jack Purcell	
	Intell -	
0734hrs	FLANAGAN confirms all sections staged. Phase 1	
	Crime - hot tears good to go. ready to go	
	Traffic - supported by TO offices	
	issue to you compound re: security.	
0738hrs	Command turned over to SPRINGER	
	End Shift	

INCIDENT: Freedom Convoy 2022

INCIDENT COMMANDER: A/Supt. Mike Francis

EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAKER #346349

Date: 18 Feb 2022

Page: 8

Time	Particulars	Review
1950hrs	Meet w/ some H WANNAMAKER	
1955hrs	Discussion re: set up of CP and capacity of participants	
1957hrs	CP Round Table	
	TAC: - no update 3 teams & 8 super, released. 8 TAC & 2 DRTs until tomorrow	
	a.m. EIDU until 2300hrs	
	5 on call if req'd: currently on TAC	
	POU: still managing arrests w/ HOT	
	- 100hrs for soft hats for relief	
	Daly / Colonel Wye	
	George / Sussex	
	- 2 options for fence	
	Single line ✓ selected	
	or double	
	Pasturing:	
	Vancouver en route in 20	
	until 0000hrs	
	0600 briefing	
	0700 on ground	
	- 14 sections today	
	change to 0700 breakfast	
	0830 meet on ground	
	- discussion w/ POL re	
	PLT:	
	- 1/2 sent home; staggered start	
	- Region units further reach out to	

WMS en route; no no traffic in Ottawa

INCIDENT: Freedom Convoy 2022

INCIDENT COMMANDER: A/Supt. Mike FRANCIS

EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAICKER #346379

Date: 18 Feb 2022

Page: 9

Time	Particulars	Review
2005hrs	Suggest by WALKER to have PCT be a Pou Leaders for S/A East Region currently looking for the bus.	
2105	- Leverage opt re: volume Intell: Bryden - continue to keep eyes on - Poss Resection tomorrow X [REDACTED] released	[REDACTED] RLSD
	CRIME: - 6 Hot teams clean up protestors arrested: released UCOND. - Some go to Snowcave Some From 10 - HOT on until 0100hrs - Arrest made U/K time ↳ female standing outside complex of sore wrist: believed to be woman will follow up w info Peel Officer 2571 - HOT tomorrow Sched for 0500 briefing to Pou (subject to change) - NO buses arranged; access to underground parking for 92s	
2011hrs	- Dismissed to Pou tomorrow re: arrests - No ability for proper MEDIA	

2011hrs Intel put observed bus just left truck stop
SABR plate → to traffic for intercept
50 minutes on bus

INCIDENT: Freedom Convoy 2022

INCIDENT COMMANDER: A/Supt. Mike FRANCIS

EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAKER #346379

Date: 18 Feb 2022

Page: 10

Time	Particulars	Review
	Traffic & Tow	
	- studying egress of vans	
	- managed to deploy 2 @ Midland/Sussex	
	re: towing to compound.	
	OPERATIONS	
	- retain static traffic points for hardening	
	- Wellington/Sussex overnight will be held	
	- continue to escort vans out	
2013hrs	MEDIA	
	Media has heading tweets.	
	Programmed tweets for tomorrow	
	as well as road closures	
	Press conference at 1530 was well rec'd.	
2014hrs	Hot media forced off access	
	ad. maintain for the night	
2015hrs	Discussion to SPRINGER re: change	
	to the room overnight.	
	SPRINGER to announce to current	
	room changes to capacity - 1000.	
2016hrs	SPRINGER for to remain	
	- CP table will be pared back	
	- traffic & operations will remain	
2018hrs	Supt + LIE	
	↳ this went well today	
2018hrs	Discussion to SPRINGER re: boards	

INCIDENT: Freedom Convoy 2022

INCIDENT COMMANDER: A/Supt. Mike FRANCIS

EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAKER #346379

Date: 18 Feb 2022

Page: 11

Time	Particulars	Review
2019hrs	End Band table	
2020hrs	Discussion w A/Supt BURNETT re: CIC shortage OPS Tac - Recommend Insp. Luc DUVAL.	
2023hrs	Meet w Unified Command A/Supt. BURNETT Supt. P. KOERSVELT	
2034hrs	Discussion w Insp. Omar Peel Regional P.S. re: further update regarding injured party.	
2037	JFH BARKER UCR - No UCR activity today. - Standby down until but if something comes up call	
2040	CIC mtg LUE adv Zone 2 was a fight - One & Two accomplished Decision on where to go next - You want Wellington - However tactically if Zone 3 w 14 units its poss but - Option to slide down thru 5, 4, 6 compress it and then hit zone 3	
2042	Behrman adv Bank & Rest/Metcalf one bad streets east of 5 could be cleared by uniformed & fenced off then have uniform stand to keep.	

INCIDENT: Freedom Convoy 2022

INCIDENT COMMANDER: A/Supt. Milce FRANCIS

EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAKER #346379

Date: 18 Feb 2022

Page: 12

Time	Particulars	Review
	Kent was @ 120 vchs	
	Zone 6 is anticipated to fight	
	- Can always surry up from 4 & 5	
	to three and then hit 6	
	Concern from LUE if hit 4 & 5 3 1st	
2045h	Then 4 & 5 will move out to	
	fight	
	- Zone 6 -- live man on Land type	
	BERNIER Jones 4 & 5 -- always wanted to	
	move up	
	BURNETT adv that if 3 & 4 & 5	
	tracked 1st zone 3 may feel	
	isolated & then leave.	
	- Agree by joint command.	
2047h	Adv easier to come up from behind	
	and throw them out.	
2047h	Consensus by unified command	Hit Jones
	to start w Jones 4 & 5	4 & 5 next
	BERNIER adv that express plan as	consensus by
	well as arrest & tow plane -- place	united command
2050h	End of CIC mtg	
2051h	Adv BERNIER advd concerned re: short	
	fence. He doesn't want that area	
	overrun at 0600h fence will	
	be 8' fence	
2053h	Traffic CAMS adv that it is	
	believed they can clear that intersection	

INCIDENT: Freedom Convoy 2022

INCIDENT COMMANDER: A/Supt. Milce FRANCIS

EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAKER #346379

Date: 18 Feb 2022

Page: 13

Time	Particulars	Review
2054hrs	SPRINGER adv 5/ CIC Mtg	
	- right side flanked by PPS	
2056hrs	Group POU discussion w CICs	
	- Edwards opinion optically strategically	
	What do we want to do	
	SPRINGER	
	take out side streets	
	POU opinion to take out Wellington	
	- Discussion from GOSSEN re: 12 hrs	
	rotation	
	- More trucks on Kent	
	BURNETT ing, resustainability	
	- SKINNER adv 11 sections up	
	at 0600hrs; 4 tonight	
2100hrs	BERNIER adv that he thinks there	
	is exodus from Wellington & protesters	
	think police are going to hit there next	
2102hrs	Discussion re: firing south of	
	Jane 2 before hitting Wellington Jane 3	
2103hrs	Discussion re traffic plan for egress	
	use of Jersey barrier	
	- Spauld/Queen & Albert need to be controlled	
	BURNETT adv 4 & 5 have smaller vans	
	Wellington has rigs.	
2105hrs	Unified Command agree to POU plan,	
	to hit Wellington Jane 3 1st	
	CCU adv that is hitting 3 then not level 1 or 2	

go to higher level; not field level and too
mut w baton stance

INCIDENT: Freedom Convoy 2022

INCIDENT COMMANDER: A/Supt. Mike FRANCIS

EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAKER #346379

Date: 18 Feb 2022

Page: 14

Time	Particulars	Review
2109h	LUE > KLANAGAN	
	End strong message to POU	
	- confirmed helmets + batons	
2110h	POU SMEs & CIC unified command	
	Agreed.	
2110h	Msg from BERNIER to corp msg as soon as road is open	
	- re: abuse from public re: members tomorrow.	
	and bike thrown at horse today	
2112h	End CIC to POU SME	
2113h	Discussion to Matt CAISSIE liaise with	
	WERNER Mueller - tied to Kurt RICHARDSON re: tow	
	- Discussion to CAISSIE re:	
2115h	Discussion to LUE & SPRINGER re:	
	resources on ground re: POU	
	EDWARDS all resources still on duty	
	Vancouver is going out (20)	
	RCMP 'K' Division is going out.	
	- Anticipated that after midnight	
	crowd will clear out.	
2118h	Going to start standing teams down	
	in staggered fashion	
2110h	Munham Reg PS in down room	
2121h	Reel POU adv helmets cause COMMS issues	
2122h	Msg > KLANAGAN re: status	
	FLANAGAN suggest sit rep to	
	see where all units are	
2124h	BERNIER adv tow needs safe	

from Weylton, south of ^{Weylton} Lacombe
to Elgin Lacombe > Nicholas East

INCIDENT: Freedom Convoy 2022/24

INCIDENT COMMANDER: ASupt. Mike FRANCIS

EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAKER #346379

Date: 18 Feb 2022

Page: 15

Time	Particulars	Review
2125hrs	Ottawa POU - one officer injured	
2128hrs	Adv BERNIERI need to check	
	some people out to refresh	
2129hrs	Command turned over from SPRINGER	
2130hrs	Update boards by EMN/SCIS.	
2133hrs	Review of PHO N/E CCTV camera	
	- posture of light cruisers to PRTS	
	after POU leaves	
2135hrs	FLANAGAN adv SQ 4 sections leaving	
	now due to transportation issues	
2136hrs	Discussion re: SIU on 1st rep. by night	
	with SPRINGER	
2138hrs	Review of Section 517 rep.	
	7 sections still out there	
2139hrs	Discussion w BARNETT re: POU	
	Commander from Vancouver 10-6 in CP	
	Andrew CHANG	
2144hrs	SI7 rep to POU	
	RCHP National	
2146hrs	Discussion w EDWARDS re: rotating	
	people out.	
2147hrs	Need to find out where 40 centron	
	will be on ground Rqst > BARNETT	
	to ground operations when more members	
	will be on to support British was	
	at 2100hrs	
2148hrs	Rqst to EDWARDS to get SA when	
	units are > POU commander night with CHANG	

INCIDENT: Freedom Convoy 2022

INCIDENT COMMANDER: A/Supt. Mike FRANCIS

EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAKER #346379

Date: 18 Feb 2022

Page: 16

Time	Particulars	Review
2151hrs	Rqst from Dan MAKIS for 21	
2159hrs	End call	
	Adv OL L MSTEAD will be removed as Section commander eff. end of today's work cycle for personal reasons. Nash will be sent down at some point tomorrow. Adv'd BROWNE & SCHULTE. MILBURN will be Section Commander tomorrow and they are figuring section lead.	
2204hrs	Operations days at THOMPSON will be replaced by Peter at QRC in place	
2211hrs	Adv BURNETT & discussion re: Pou units • Calgary's Pou gear never made it to Ottawa • RCMP C troops currently has 50 C in a section • will solicit for section commander's opinion and see what is needed. Don't want to lose good so need to replace with uniform bodies.	
2218hrs	Rqst from Supt. ABRAHAM for 21	
2225hrs	End call	
2225hrs	Adv SCHULTE that call Elgin & Wellington Elgin Sparks - cruisers rock & people for it; officers occurred approx QRC DRT went. one an hour earlier	
	- looking for len. arm / soft hats & QRC	

INCIDENT: Freedom Convoy 2022

INCIDENT COMMANDER: A/Supt. Mike FRANCIS

EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAKER # 346379

Date: 18 Feb 2022

Page: 17

Time	Particulars	Review
2226hrs	Discussion w EDWARDS & CHANG Re: cruiser & SA of POU Browne adv still inside Rideau Centre.	
2228hrs	OPS can be released & stood down; need to have uniform fill in to back up	
2232hrs	Said no word on uniform backlog from BURNETT. BURNETT adv staffing issues	
2234hrs	Discussion w EDWARDS OPS OPS OPS & National sitting on line Rgst to CHANG ACMP C with Vancouver w/k location	Advised holding line facing south
2236hrs	Discussion w Y.R.P.S re: POU team location	
2237hrs	York adv 232 and 2030 4 OPS members stopping pedestrians York adv that if covered off - There is 4' race	
2239hrs	Agreed w EDWARDS Release YORK K POU - OPS & OPPAD checkpoints - all good.	
2240hrs	Discussion re: staggering POU tomorrow CHANG adv that V.P.S. gonna friendly, they're thinking out. But if soft hats could be rotated in.	
2241hrs	Discussion w BURNETT + GOSSEN (York)	

INCIDENT:

Freedom Convoy 2022

INCIDENT COMMANDER:

A/Supt. Mike FRANCIS

EMN/SCRIBE:

WANNAMAICKER #346379

Date:

18 Feb 2022

Page: 18

Time	Particulars	Review
	re staffing teams tomorrow.	
2243hrs	Standing YORK POU down.	
	BURNETT Adv re situation re staffing	
	- OPS pretty callout for OT	
2247hrs	CHANG estimates needing 50-60 soft hats and that would alleviate issue	
2253hrs	CARRIS adv traffic flows are being had - good progress	
2253hrs	EDWARDS adv OPS now in down room	
2254 hrs	Discussion w CHANG	
	4' fence is a main hold	
2255hr	Currently VPD & RCMP's cis	2250hrs
	only sections out, 2 offset by	Revisit VPD &
	Monitor for hour & then revisit	RCMP's status
2258hrs	RCMP POU auth to shut down	hour.
	RCMP National	
	If req'd before morning call OPS POU	Bob
2308hrs	Phone call from Insp SPRINGER.	
2313hrs	End call → when showed w turn red light	
2315 hrs	All prisoner processing complete.	123 arrests
	Discussion w BURNETT re:	
	Direction CHANG re. opinion what needs to hold: currently 30 POU, friendly crowds estimate 20-30 soft hats.	
2317hrs	BURNETT to have NCRCC arrange change adv VPD good until midnight-one	

BURNETT adv OPS to have menhustan for 0045hrs

INCIDENT: Freedom Convoy 2022

INCIDENT COMMANDER: A/Supt. Mike FRANCIS

EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAKER #346371

Date: 18 Feb 2022

Page: 19

Time	Particulars	Review
2338hrs	All vens from Rideau & Sussex Cleared as per CAIRNS (traffic opp) remained peripheral road closures. BURNETT will reached out to public works re: salt on Laurier as per reqt. from OPP MCIC	
2336hrs	OPS BURNETT adv 5 TAC currently on until 0500hrs B'ville group supplementing OPS. CHANGE, adv call from Prot for OPS - small sqared coring area side of Chateau Laurier	
2338hrs	- full section of 'REMP C' to be confirmed by KOKESVELT	
2339hrs	Agreed to CHANGE to release OPS/Pou	
2356hrs	BURNETT adv 287 NBHS	
2357hrs	Email sent to NCRCC re: towed vens members.	
0001hrs	Info rec'd from RICHARDSON Towed vens 21 (am) + 17 (pm) all CMVS 7 small D-class - all suspended & plates seized	
0005hrs	Sit rep #12 sent.	
0024hrs	CHANGE update Remp C Division stood down & York Division OPT taking over. Vancouver PD still up until 0045hrs.	

BURNETT adv uniform arriving at Rickard & McKenzie
6 cruisers and one tac truck

INCIDENT: Freedom Convoy 2022

INCIDENT COMMANDER: A/Supt. Mike FRANCIS

EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAKER #346374

Date: 19 Feb 2022

Page: 20

Time	Particulars	Review
0024hrs	Phone call from C/Supt. PARDY	
0028hrs	End call	
0043hrs	Phone call from Mary MACNEIL	
	adv Officer struck by veh OPP Phil CASTELLANI	
	Montreal Rd & Vanier	
	am's env, appears to intentional	
	OPS env OPS OCC 22- 451 42951	
	- The veh fled; ins marker avail at	
	this tr	
0045hrs	End call	
0052hrs	Email from Insp KINGSLEY re	
	logistical issued this evening that	
	will be remedied.	
0129hrs	Ing from CHAN th re: status	Vancouver PD
	CHAN th will leave # on board and	Det Supt. Andrew
	FRANAGIAN will call him	CHAN th
	Vancouver to stand down; OPT on scene	
0132hrs	Discussion to BURNETT re: earlier logistical	
	issues.	
0206hrs	10-5 from BURNETT th	
	Earlier arrest C. The day - female	SIU not
	complained of injury and transported invoking re:	
	to hospital. Fractured elbow. SIU injured female	
	notified by OPS. Matter deemed	
	non-jurisdictional (not invoking).	
	Subject unable to ID arresting police	
	service or colour of uniform.	

INCIDENT: ^{HW} ~~A/Supt.~~ Freedom Convoy 2022

INCIDENT COMMANDER: A/Supt. Mike FRANCIS

EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAKER #346379

Date: 19 Feb 2022

Page: 21

Time	Particulars	Review
0226hrs	Info rec'd from EOC that injured OPP officer was assessed and has returned to work.	Injured officer assessed -- returned to work.
0354hrs	Discussion to BURNETT re snow pile BURNETT advsd large pile of refuse and generators. Will contact city re: safety afterwards.	
0435hrs	Info rec'd from BURNETT re male 10-92 van thru checkpoint.	
0437hrs	Further re: refuse from above currently being placed/stored in back of a plan awaiting disposal by city.	
0571hrs	Sussex & McKenzie intersection post today -- snow removal	
0539hrs	St rep #2 - 19 Feb 22 sent out	
0709hrs	Chief Supt PARDY in CP	
	- Advsd no 8 foot fence	
	- No OPP personnel	
	- POU side of house will be fine	
	- Fighters intended not show up at The Infinity Centre to transport OPP to locations	
	↳ extra POU sections	
	↳ moving forward need to ensure enough units are there to stand in for POU	
	Chief adv that 200 more uniforms were expedited last night	

INCIDENT: Freedom Convoy 2022

INCIDENT COMMANDER: A/Supt Mike Francis

EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAKER #346379

Date: 19 Feb 2022

Page: 22

Time	Particulars	Review
0713hrs	Chief adv discussed re: posting of 100 checkpoints & were supposed to have passed along to Unifed Command for flexibility of use of additional 40 officers Advised Chief dayshift left knowing that 40	
	- OPP Kirkland Lake officer	
	- 31 CMV towed & 7 class D towed.	
0716hrs	Chief adv re: Crime process for HOT - had offered up O.T.U. people etc to assist	
0717hrs	Discussion regarding remediated intersection. BURNETT arranged to have snow removed & salted.	
0718hrs	Msg from Chief re: Plan today. Advised Chief re plan for June 3 rd Wellington - much easier operator; benefit of Francis & P.P.S.	
0719 hrs	OPS D/Chief FERSON - CP Report to Chief > 10 sections plus today. Currently structured: - ground operations in CP during day - nights falls back to NCRCC	
0720hrs	Understand re: Francis is that 8' Pace is still en route. OPS. Scribe ST. ARNAUD advised it was supposed to start	

INCIDENT: Freedom Convoy 2022

INCIDENT COMMANDER: A/Supt. Mike FRANCIS

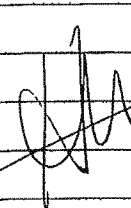
EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAKER #346379

Date: 19 Feb 2022

Page: 23

Time	Particulars	Review
0721hrs	POU posting/uniform -- helmets & batons. Media msg already prepped & ready to go out to update public re: POU uniform	
0723hrs	Operations THOMPSON 10-6 CP. Advised Chief that CP was re-configured - updated re: 2 arrests overnight	
0724hrs	Looking to place I/C in CP Suggestion to have strategic planning in at time of briefing & round tables for S/A. - will keep lines of communication open - Advised re: possible jammed up in prisoner processing.	
0728hrs	- Intel BRYDEN in CP. Rgst by Chief for text & strategic will attend briefing D/Chief Ferguson, Kelly BRADSHAW and Chief Supt. Parry in strategic cron 0732hrs Chief PARBY & D/Chief FERGUSON AT depart CP.	Rgst for text to Chief
0736hrs	Discussion w THOMPSON regarding staffing to justice trust 40 DRT never showed up. Also advised re: OPP & missing issues. - Anticipated that will smooth out today. - Work cruises filled in	
0739hrs	THOMPSON to look into further	

Page: 24

Time	Particulars	Review
0749hrs	Ing from THOMPSON re: updates from NCC re: crowds dispersi - Advsd no updates were rec'd re: crowds	
0750hrs	Phone call from Insp. SPRINGER	
0752hrs	End call	
0752hrs	CID/Invest. MACHINE 10-6 CP	
0752hrs ^{ops}	A/Chief of Police Press 10-6 CP	
0754hrs	Media Amy CRAIG 10-6 CP	
0757hrs	Ing from THOMPSON re: where is place of 8' fence	
0758hrs	Advsd to hold off for 10 mins or so regarding direction of fence placement as incoming team is privy to plan.	
0815hrs	POU Insp Phil BROWN 10-6 CP.	
0815hrs	NCC Dave SPRINGER 10-6 CP	
0817hrs ^{ops}	Command turned over to SPRINGER BRIEFED	
0818hrs	OPS Traffic CAHNS 10-6 CP	
	End shift	
	 #346379	

INCIDENT: Freedom Convoy 2022

INCIDENT COMMANDER: A/Supt. Mike FRANCIS

EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAKER #346379

Date: 19 Feb 2022

Page: 25

Time	Particulars	Review
1936hrs	Meet w scribe H. WANNAMAKER	
	Discussion w Insp. SPRINGER	
	fence on south side of Sparks, Jersey barriers	
	Discussion re: further planning; next up in 40 mins.	
	- Kent & Bank pretty well empty	
	- Uniform sitting outside of Sparks & City area	
	- Kent, Lyon & Bay	
1940hrs	Meets 0830	
	Breakfast 0700hrs	20 Feb 2022
	Briefing 0730hrs	
	- After Coventry see how situation looks	
	- Commissioner CARRIQUE & Deputy HARKINS present today	
1941hrs	Some vehicles to stage at 662 Bank St (Kenny Utlaul)	
1942hrs	Coventry in process of tearing down	
1943hrs	Discussion re: POU status / shift	
	Vancouver, Regina, Saskatoon, Edmonton, Calgary - 3 sections	
1944hrs	Discussion regarding crowds dealt w today.	
	AKV & horses & Sudbury assisted	
	Review of events	
	- Portage open; can leave Ontario; can't come in	
	- Bank needs to be fenced.	

INCIDENT: Freedom Convoy 2022

INCIDENT COMMANDER: A/Sgt. Mike FRANCES

EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAKER #346379

Date: 19 Feb 2022

Page: 26

Time	Particulars	Review
1947hrs	Confirmed that boards are current to date - Dana BASSO. - Good security footprint on compound. - Tows released. Cars that were dedicated have been reassigned to NCRCC to bolster other locations.	
1950hrs	Original female from Mohawk. - Chief MANACLE has been consulted	
1951hrs	No outstanding dangerous suspects out there. HOT team issues deconflicted. - Unknown what cleanup has been arranged. BURNETT adv Public Works can be brought	
	- Wellington push was the thing to do today. - POLU working on plan for tomorrow	
1953hrs	End briefing to SPRINGER	
2000hrs	Email sent to Gabrielle GAUTHIER (RCMP) confirming addition to nightshift sit reps. as requested in earlier email 19 Feb 22 @ 1657hrs.	Add GAUTHIER to nightshift sit rep list. (Sr. Policy Analyst to Deputy)
2006hrs	POLU/IC mtg re plan Late discussion options of plans - Continue to sweep downtown 4/4/5 Chip away at old Iron Line Monday → Coventry or early am start at Coventry. - Coventry currently in process of leaving	

(continued... see book 2)



2

INCIDENT COMMANDER'S Supplemental Notes

Incident Freedom Convoy 2022

RMS # KM 22009444 Date: 19 Feb 2022

Incident Commander: A/Supt. Mike FRANCIS

EMN/Scribe: WANNAMAILER #346379

19 Feb 2022 (nights)

NCRCC i/c D/S/Sgt. Dan LEVERET

Infinity Centre S/Sgt Pat DISAVERIO

MISSION

Using an integrated response, the Ottawa Police and policing partners will keep the peace, enforce legislation, and maintain public safety for the duration of the Ottawa Truck Demonstration, with the utmost respect to the individuals Charter of Rights and Freedoms with priority on community and emergency services personnel safety & wellbeing.

Commander's Intent

"To return the City of Ottawa into the state of ^{normalcy} ~~normality~~ by all lawful means and in the most safest way for all involved."



INCIDENT: Freedom Convoy 2022

INCIDENT COMMANDER: A/Supt. Mike FRANCIS

EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAKER #346379

Date: 19 Feb 2022

Page: 1

(continued from book 1)

Time	Particulars	Review
2010 hrs	Looking at mass clearing plan East → West	
	- Each section grab a section	
	- Somerset	
	- Confirmed Sir John MacDonald clear and is totally empty.	
	- Good EDWARDS discussion re: fencing.	
2013 hrs	Confirmed 0830 boots on ground Once fence up replace POC w Cans & uniforms	
	- Supt CHAN to take over for FLANAGAN	
2015 hrs	CHAN adv crowd starting to get ramped up.	
	CHAN adv VPD (1/2) Regmt Sask (1/2) Fyrnoon	
	briefing RCMP 'K' & RCMP 'O'	
	- POC above to go right to ground.	
	- Continue sweeps & Conventry to clear Itself or will deal with afterwards.	
2018 hrs	Encore teams are muted	
2019 hrs	End mtg.	
2019 hrs	Discussion w BERNIER & BURNETT	
	- Focus on city & footprint	
	- BERNIER concerns re: warrants/ area of Metcalfe	
	Wont leave downtown core until cleaned & safe & navigable	

INCIDENT: Freedom Convoy 2022

INCIDENT COMMANDER: A/Supt. Mike FRANCIS

EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAKER #346379

Date: 19 Feb 2022

Page: 2

Time	Particulars	Review
2020h	July to BERNIER re: Public works and clearing streets BERNIER confirmed re NCRC 24/7 tonight	
2021h	BERNIER advise of Threats/phone calls re: alleged sale of phone numbers CID OPS looking into it.	
2022h	Confirmed Toronto POA members down today - that. Back up	
2024h	Command turned over from Insp. SPRINGER	
2023h	Discussion from BERNIER re Vancouver P/D member discharge mwen	
2024h	BRIDEN (Intel) adv Coventry becoming less of issue not much left there - two two CMVs packed up from Coventry and moved to Kenny's U-Pull.	
2026h	10-92 as per BRIDEN held over until Tuesday 22 Feb	arrested
2034h	TACTICAL - Mark CLEMENT (Posture) 8 in and 5 on call 2 x 4 man QRT met in tomorrow am	
2036h	FRANAGAN adv actions up at Durham on Kent - FRANAGAN adv 50 guys need to leave due to bus issues to driver. Confirms enough Sections still available	

INCIDENT: Freedom Convoy 2022

INCIDENT COMMANDER: A/Supt. Mike FRANCIS

EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAKER #346379

Date: 19 Feb 2022

Page: 3

Time	Particulars	Review
2042hrs	Discussion w CHAN & FLANAGAN in process of transitioning. - Review of boards and location of sections awaiting uniform to move in.	
2044	Mounted unit has been released. - Edmonton going in * National Dir advised to reduce officers at location	
2046hrs	BURKETT adv Intell has eyes on Coventry which is being out looking to leave @ 2300hrs - Discussion re: TAC being cut earlier to be reviewed later	
2048hrs	BASSO adv 110 Arrests Estimate 22/23 towed	
2051hrs	BRENNICE adv → 36 towed today	
2054hrs	Msg from GOSSEIN ^{PH} GOSSEN re: OPP & RCMP holdy intersection Cnale walking around Albert & Bank - Currently 25 uniform (OPP & RCMP)	
2055hrs	Review of video w GOSSEIN/SKINNER Wlk why they are there. Msg → THOMPSON (operation)	
2057hrs	Discussion w EDWARDS re: facing by city.	
2057hrs	GOSSEN to forward video of ^{Supt} male who has been watched for 3 who wonder around.	

INCIDENT: Freedom Convoy 2022

INCIDENT COMMANDER: A/Supt. Mike FRANCIS

EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAKER #346379

Date: 19 Feb 2022

Page: 4

Time	Particulars	Review
2008 hrs	Auth to clear uni/own for holdy a) Albert & Bank. Drummond adv Processing locations at Coventry. 840	
2107 hrs	VRPS J. McMURRAY. adv pepper spray used at last push - Direct to ^{VORX} procedures. OC deployment direct application, ^{made} spiked dog chain on ^{Kate} last and goggles	
2114 hrs	Review of map to BURNETT, RECTOR ^{THOMPSON} & THOMPSON. Elgin → Sparks → Bay - need to leave permanently access & grass on Kent - own livestock behind the fence. THOMPSON - all days gone - night shift on way out - with transmission ^{THOMPSON} adv no numbers yet for night - John Cocco firm up escort	
2120 hrs	BASSO - adv boards up to date, Pou stood down - night shift to anti A. BASSO & get marching directions	
2130 hrs	Sit Rep # 8 approved by Unified Command ad sent to distribution list	Sit Rep # 8
2131 hrs	Unified Command meet in Review of fencing plan BURNETT to arrange for ^{coverage at} coverage at ^{Wellesley Bay}	Review of fencing plan

Wellesley Bay
Bay & Sparks
Roi & Lion

INCIDENT: Freedom Convoy 2022

INCIDENT COMMANDER: A/Supt. Mike FRANCIS

EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAKER #346379

Date: 19 Feb 2022

Page: 5

Time	Particulars	Review
2134hrs	Discussion re: Consideration of Marriott hotel, construction site need 17 buses at those areas	
	- Should be 3 buses on Wellington (used previously for detainees) located Mittle / Kent / Lyon to rotate for boots on ground to warm up	
2135hrs	End review	
2149hrs	BURNETT adv OPP Matt CAISSIE ordered 50 STD buses	
	↳ also ordered 50 privacy barriers which were dropped off at Elgin & Slater however we're not knowing where they go.	
2155hrs	Email sent to CAISSIE to 10-21 @ CP	
2205hrs	Phone call from CAISSIE	
2206hrs	End call	
	CAISSIE ADV buses cancelled later.	
	- TWS wanted barriers at Elgin & Slater	OCC # E220175854
2246hrs	limited command agree to let COT teams go.	
2249hrs	RCMP officer Robin THIBault #55018 confirmed the report to command structure in RCMP	
	officer reports threats as a result of leak	
	Male inquires if on how to call OPP (Russell County)	
2252hrs	Call to Insp. Duval who will forward from phone # and of sergeant to call	
	to provide to monitor. Has taken sim card out of personal phone; no work phone. Musical ride team concerned re: mischief etc to barn. Org has set up watch here.	

INCIDENT: Freedom Convoy

INCIDENT COMMANDER: A/Supt. Mike FRANCIS

EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAKER #346379

Date: 19 Feb 2022

Page: 6

Time	Particulars	Review
2255hrs	Result of posting pic of food from Chateau Laurier	
2256hrs	POU medium crowd @ Bank & Sparks ↳ 4 OPS & one 1 PRT (6) there - confirmed good for another 30 min or so	
2302hrs	Phone number & name provided to THIBAUT ↳ SCA. CAMPEAU (613) 293-1219	
2304hrs	Update from Supt. CHAN from earlier event - suspects fists up, flashing lights & grating batons ↳ - four pantsing fight w/ officers ↳ no reported injuries - V.P.D. will create use of force to Prof Standards OIC - Briefing note to be sent to BURNETT from CHAN	
2313hrs	Bent BURNETT adv report of fireworks shot in direction of PRT @ Banks.	
2316hrs	Confirmed w CHAN that all POU are behind the fence	
2333hrs	Clarification to BURNETT re buses & jersey barriers & conversation w CARSSIE	
2334hrs	ALL POU resources have been stood down and replaced w PRT	
2336hrs	Update from Supt. ROERSVELT re: THIBAUT He has been stood down for the night	
0005hrs	POU Supt. CHAN depart CP.	
0008hrs	Ingraham re 1500 Bronson - re being used by BURNETT	

INCIDENT: Freedom Convoy 2022

INCIDENT COMMANDER: A/Supt. Mike FRANCIS

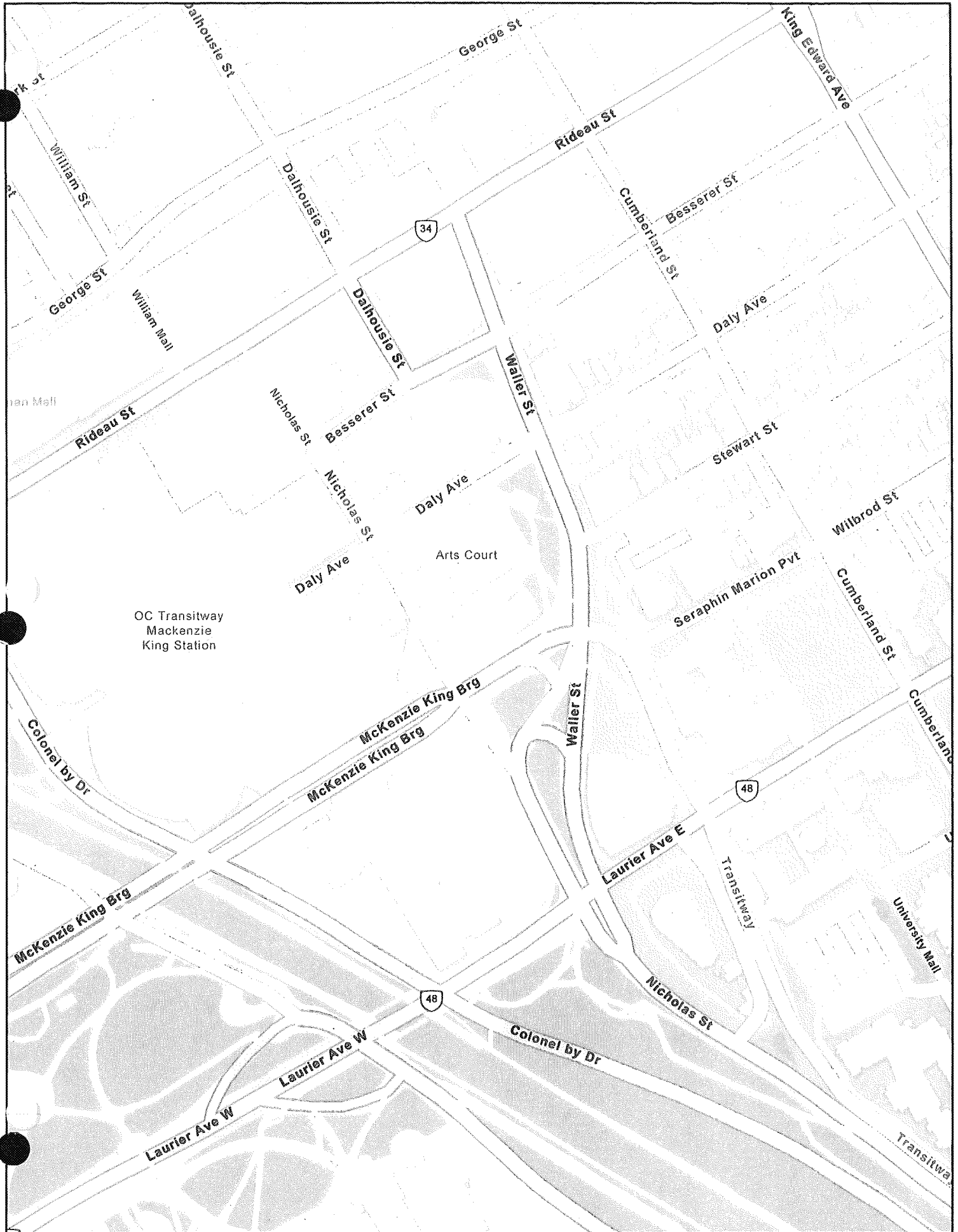
EMN/SCRIBE: WANNAMAKER #1346374

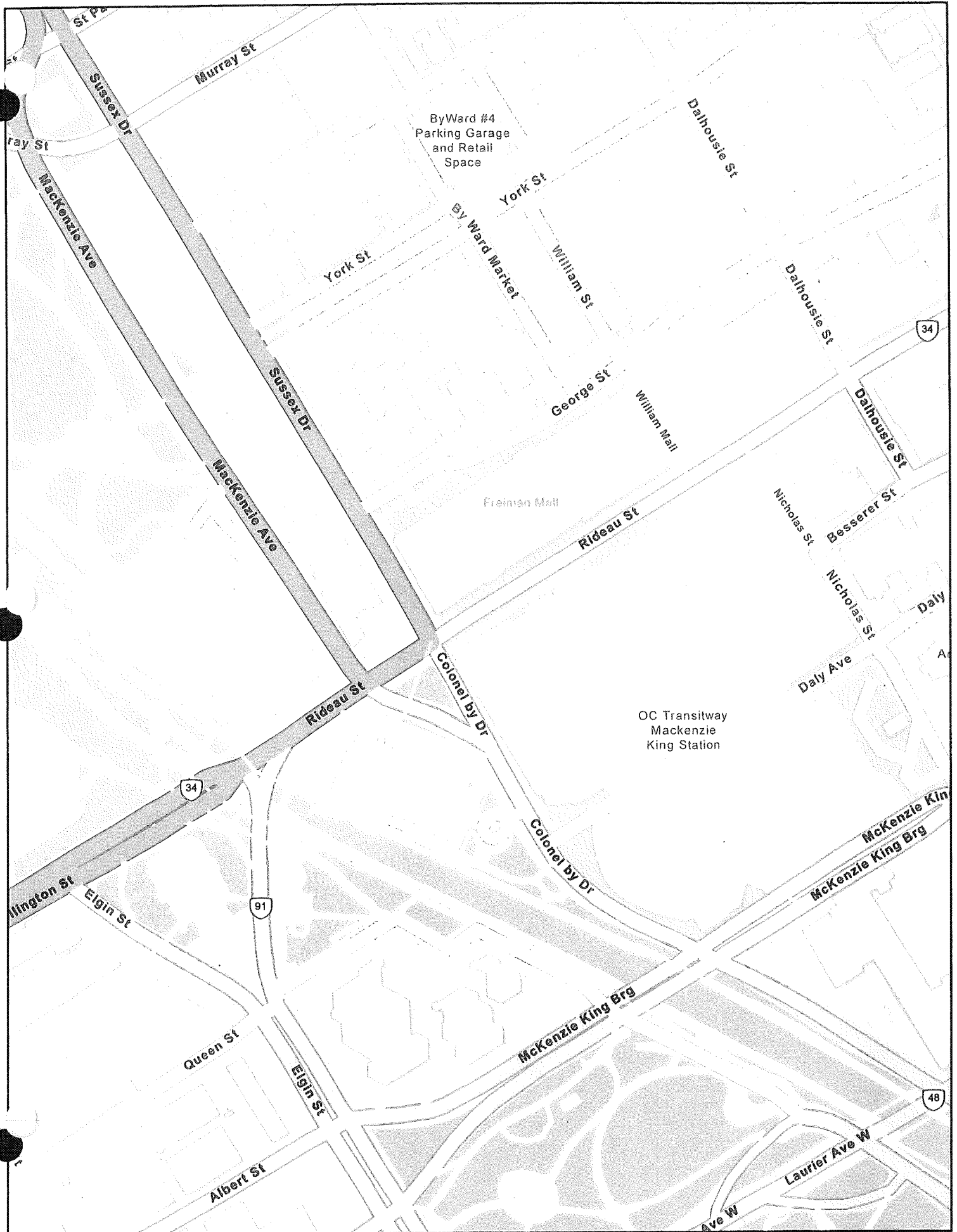
Date: 20th Feb 2022

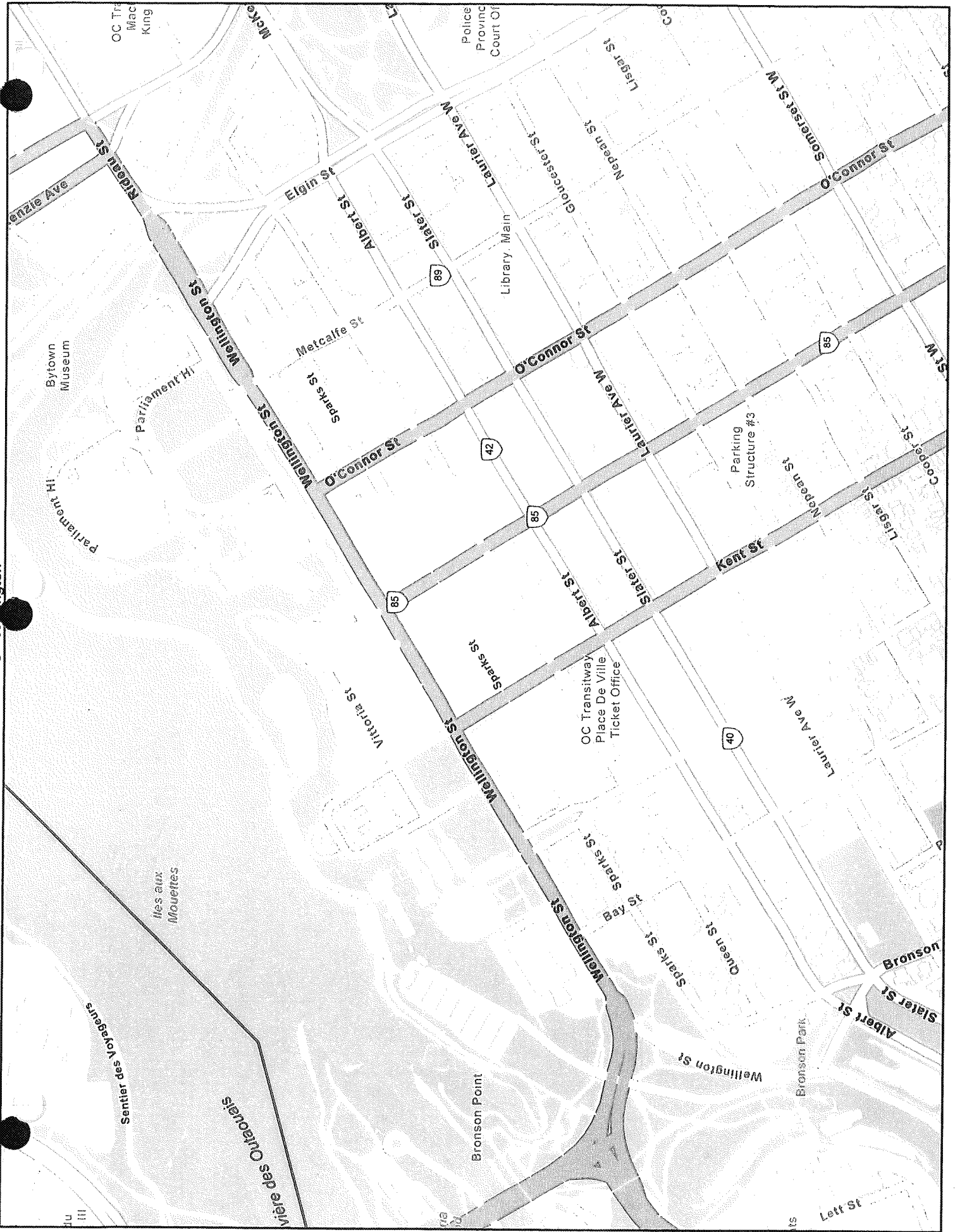
Page: 7

Time	Particulars	Review
	as overflow of towed vehs	
	NCRC checking into	
0021hrs	BURNETT adv 4 B'ville TAC stood down.	
0120hrs	BURNETT adv receiving phone call from Insp. SHEEN advising SIU tent notified re: earlier occurrence involving ANWEN.	
	SIU will be sending a forensic investigator.	
0456hrs	SIU forensic team released scene as per info rec'd BURNETT	
0551hrs	Sit ^{ing} As per BURNETT, SIU has decided to invoke on horse investigation from 18 Feb 2022	
0614hrs	Sit rep sent Sit Rep #1 20 Feb 22	Sit rep sent
0635hrs	BURNETT adv sit rep from COT team Intel guy adv Coventry location 13 vehs, 07 RVs, 02 tents set, 02 unattached trailers, no people walking around	
0705hrs	OPERATIONS THOMPSON 10-6 CP	
0709hrs	Chief/Superintendent Adv SIU invoked on female w	
	SIU attended reinvestigation on ANWEN Coventry is sparse: decision made not to action Coventry as they were dispersing.	
	- Fencing worked well - x-ref sit rep.	
	Ing from Chief regarding conflicting reports of injured female possibly Chief MANTELE's daughter.	

Time	Particulars	Review
0714hrs	Chief adv this situation / protest is a good example test case for body cameras	
0717hrs	Discussion re: diversity of components from across Canada coming together	
0729hrs	Chief Sent PARDY 10-8 CP.	
0733hrs	Inquiry from THOMPSON re: protesters left Banks Street Advised approx 2330hrs	
0741hrs	PLT WALKER 10-6 CP.	
0744hrs	MEDIA GAGON 10-6 CP	
0754hrs	LOGISTICS CLASSIE 10-6 CP	
	INTEL BRYDEN 10-6 CP	
0758hrs	MCIC SPRINGER 10-6 CP	
0759hrs	BRIAN SPRINGER	
0802hrs	Crime HODGING 10-6 CP	
0804hrs	Command turned over to Insp SPRINGER. End Shift	





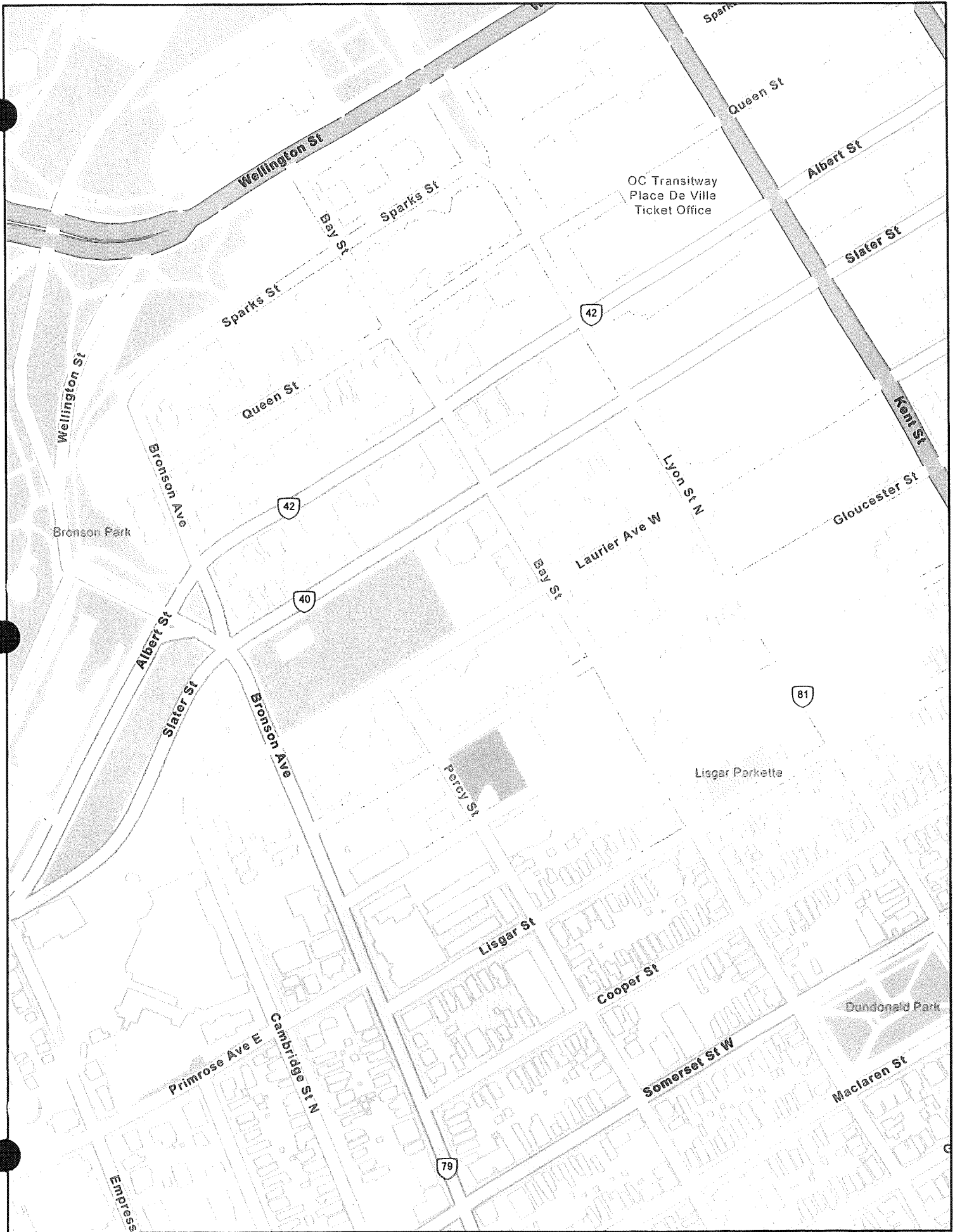


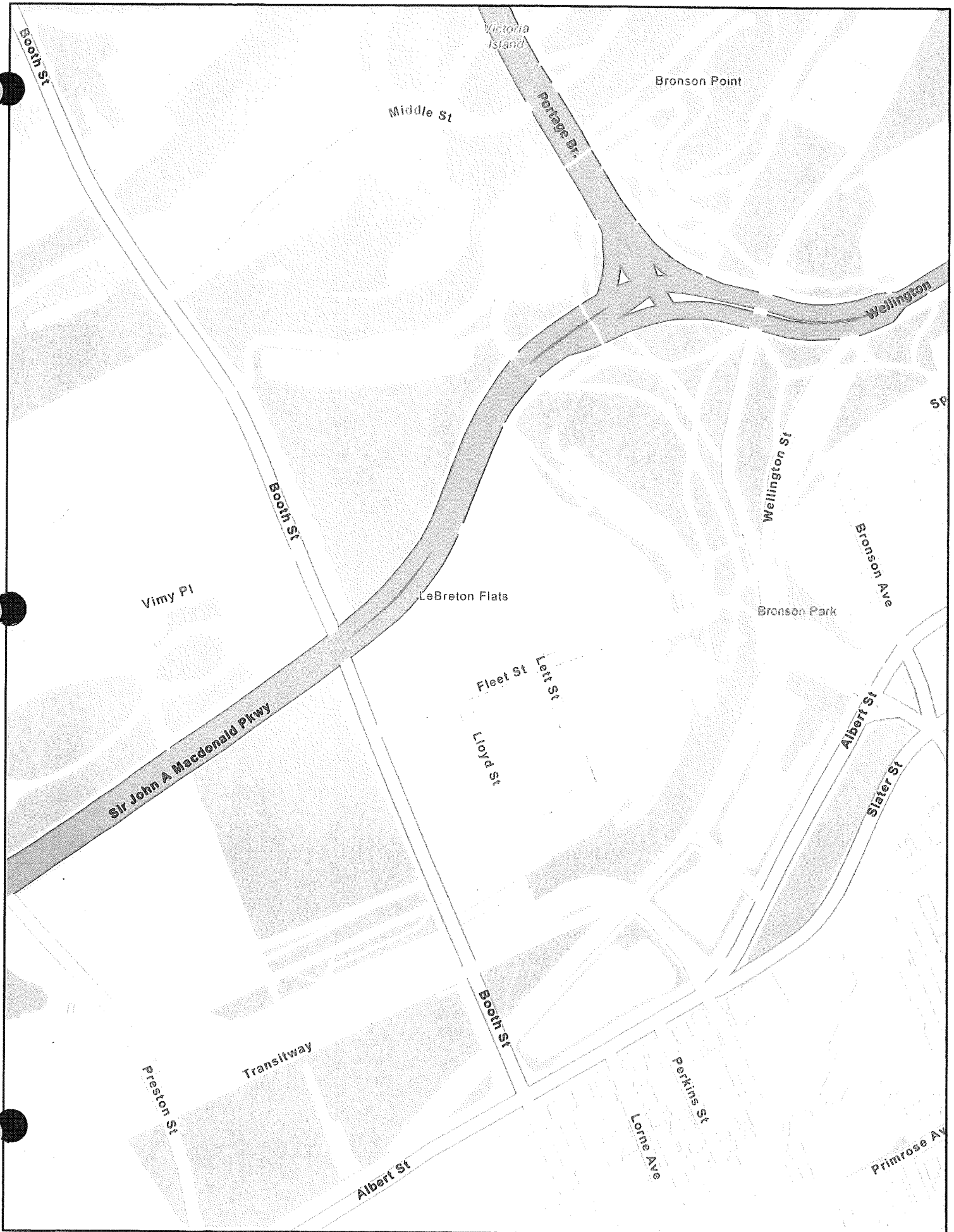


5 - Bank



7 - Bay & Queen





Protected B/Confidential

Integrated Public Order Unit Concept of Operations “Freedom Convoy” 2022

February 16, 2022

Durham Police Service
Ottawa Fire Services
Ottawa Police Service
Ontario Provincial Police
Peel Regional Police
Royal Canadian Mounted Police
Sudbury Police Service
Sûreté du Québec
Toronto Police Service
Waterloo Regional Police Service
Windsor Police Service
York Police Service

Table of Contents

I.	Overview of the Operation.....	3
II.	Integrated Public Order Units	3
	POU Rules of Engagement – Decision Matrix	4
	Command and Control	4
III.	Authorities	4
IV.	Situation	6
	Summary - Freedom Convoy Demonstration	6
	Area of Operations	6
V.	Mission	7
VI.	Execution	7
	Concept of Operations	7
	Long Range Acoustic Device (LRAD).....	8
	Vehicle Approaches.....	8
	Medical; Fire, Chemical Biological Radiological Nuclear Explosive (CBRNE) Plan.....	10
VII.	Administration and Communications	11

I. Overview of the Operation

1. This plan is a tactical operations plan for the integrated Public Order Units (POU) responding to the entrenched "Freedom Convoy" in place in Ottawa.
2. The goal of the plan is to restore law and order and the flow of traffic in areas affected by the convoy blockades in the City of Ottawa using the authorities granted to peace officers in the province of Ontario.
3. There are 10 blockades of concern in Ottawa which will be systematically cleared by POU teams in conjunction with various other policing partners.
4. This POU tactical plan will be executed in conjunction with the overarching Master Operational Plan, and associated plans including the Egress Route Traffic Plan, OPS Detention and Investigative Plan, Unified Communication Plan.

II. Integrated Public Order Units

5. This plan was written in conjunction with subject matter experts from:
 - a. Ottawa Fire Services (OFS)
 - b. Ottawa Police Service (OPS)
 - c. Ontario Provincial Police (OPP)
 - d. Parliamentary Protective Service (PPS)
 - e. Peel Regional Police
 - f. Royal Canadian Mounted Police (RCMP)
 - g. Sûreté du Québec (SQ)
 - h. Waterloo Regional Police Service (WRPS)
6. Additional resources from various police services are anticipated to assist in the operation as required.
7. All police officers/peace officers taking part of this operation will adhere to their oaths of office, general policies, and general standard operating protocols of their police services¹. For this operation the provided Rules of Engagement Decision Matrix will supersede individual service's use of force policies and SOPs.
8. French speaking members will be made available upon request or as required. All announcements will be repeated in French, as well all clients will be afforded their rights to communicate in French or English.
9. A scribe will be assigned to each POU Commander.

¹ There may be variations in policies and standard operating protocol across the participating police forces which may be under circumstances be superseded under the direction of the Critical Incident Commander, POU Commander, or any police officer with authority to direct the POU operation.

POU Rules of Engagement – Decision Matrix

10. See **annex 1 POU Rules of Engagement – Decision Matrix** for use of force events. All POU Commanders shall be fluent in the POU Rules of Engagement.

Command and Control

11. The overall Event Commander (**command post**) for this operation will be A/Supt. Rob Bernier and or delegate. A Critical Incident Commander will be assigned with the POUs on the ground for weapons, hostage...etc incidents, and take command of critical incidents.
12. The overarching Operational **Command Post** POU Commander will be A/S/Sgt Avery Flanagan and or delegate. See **annex 2 POU Command Plan**.
13. Each service will provide a Liaison POU Commander who will act as a liaison to the Operational **Command Post** POU Commander. Emergency Response Teams (ERT)/Tactical Unit will have a liaison in the **Command Post**.
14. Individual POUs will be under the tactical direction of a Tactical POU Commander.
15. ERT/Tactical Units will be under direction of a ERT/Tactical Unit Commander.

III. Authorities

16. Mischief – Section 430(4)(c) C.C.
17. Counselling to Commit Mischief – Section 22 & 22(1) C.C.
18. Attempt to Commit Mischief – Section 463 C.C.
19. Conspiracy to Commit Mischief – Section 465(1)(c) C.C.
20. Intimidation – Section 423(1)(g) C.C.
21. Obstruct a Peace Officer – Section 129 C.C.
22. Breach of the peace – Section 31(1) C.C.
23. Disobeying Order of the Court – Section 127(1) C.C.
24. Dangerous operation of a motor vehicle – Section 320.13
25. Operating a motor vehicle while impaired – Section 320.14(1)(a)
26. Provincial Offences Act/Highway Traffic Act/Liquor Offences

27. Emergency Management and Civil Protection Act (EMPCA) – Emergency Measures Regulations – ***Practically speaking the enforcement of the EMPCA is an exercise in ticketing. An officer may not resort to the criminal offence of obstructing a police officer under the EMPCA regulations. One may ticket an individual under the EMPCA after an arrest of a criminal code offence (mischief) and removal from the scene. EMPCA may be used with the goal of dispersing the crowd through ticketing and removing property.***

- a. It is an offence for a person to impede access to, or egress from, “critical infrastructure”, or otherwise to assist in such interference (s. 2, O/Reg 71/22).
- b. It is an offence to impede access to, or egress from, a highway or bridge where such impediment interferes with economic activity or otherwise interferes with public safety (s. 3, O/Reg 71/22).
- c. Police has the power to order persons to stop any ongoing contravention of the sections, and to disperse, and also to remove any object used in the contravention; and person who are so directed have a duty to comply (s.4 O/Reg 71/22).

28. Ottawa Court Injunction, City of Ottawa and Persons Unknown, February 14, 2022, court file no. CV-22-88569:

- a. Open Air Fire By-law 2004-163.
- b. Fireworks By-law 2003-237.
- c. Noise By-law 2017-255.
- d. Use and Care of Roads By-law 2003-498.
- e. Idling Control By-law 2007-266.
- f. Physically preventing, impeding, restricting or in any way physically interfering with, or counselling others to impede, restrict or in any way physical interfere with, another person’s compliance with this order.
- g. Threatening, harassing or intimidating the applicant’s employees, servants, agents or other persons engaged in the administration or enforcement of municipal by-laws.
- h. Physically interfering with or counselling others to physically interfere with the performance by the application of its obligations under the Municipal Act, 2001 and its contractual relationships with its employees, servants, agents or other persons having business with the applicant.

IV. Situation

Summary - Freedom Convoy Demonstration

29. A large-scale illegal occupation and blockade (labelled as the "Freedom Convoy") began in the National Capital Region on January 28, 2022, and since then, similar illegal activities have occurred across the country. These illegal blockades were in BC, AB, MB, and ON. The illegal blockades have been taking place over high-traffic areas and border crossings.
30. Participants in these illegal activities have established ongoing blockades in the Ottawa downtown core, noticeably adjacent to Parliament Hill. A pattern has emerged with respect to crowd size, as the number of participants in these illegal activities significantly increases on the weekends.
31. On February 15, 2022, the Governor in Council (Privy Council) has declared a public order emergency pursuant to subsection 17(1) of the *Emergencies Act* to assist the efforts to end the ongoing illegal occupations and blockades in Ottawa and at Ports of Entry (POEs) across Canada.

Area of Operations

32. As of February 16, 2022, there are 10 road blockages or gathering points of trucks, motor vehicles, tents and other structures, and protesters².
33. The 11 blockades locations are in the area of:
 1. **Nicolas St**, (Waller St to the north, Laurier Ave to the south)
 2. **Rideau St and Sussex Dr Area** (Rideau St between Nicholas St and Mackenzie Ave) (Colonel By Dr/Sussex Dr between Daly and George St)
 3. **Wellington St and paralleling Sparks St & Queens St**, (Elgin St to the east, Bay Street to the west)
 4. **Metcalfe St** (Queen St to the north, Nepean St to the south)
 5. **O'Connor St** (Queen St to the north, Albert St to the south) & Albert St between Bank St and O'Connor St)
 6. **Bank St** (Queen St to the north, Albert St to the south) & Albert St between Bank St and Kent St
 7. **Kent St** (Queen St to the North, Albert St to the south) & Albert St between Kent St and Lyon St
 8. **Lyon St** (Queen St to the north, Nepean St to the south)

² There are a variety of motor vehicles including semi trucks, campers, passenger vehicles ...etc.

8. **Bay St** and Sparks St Area (Bay St between Wellington St and Sparks St) (Sparks St west of Bay St curbing into Bronson Ave south to Albert St)
10. **SJAM** (Sir John A Macdonald Parkway)
11. **RCGT Park** (Raymond Chabot Grant Thornton Park at 302 Coventry Rd)

V. Mission

34. To ensure the removal of protesters in the area of the blockades in relation to the "Freedom Convoy 2022"; this will be achieved by securing, isolating and evacuating persons within the designated blockade zones. To ensure the safe detention and arrests of any participants taken into custody. Ensure public and police safety.

VI. Execution

Concept of Operations

35. At the designated time, ingress and egress routes surrounding the downtown core will be locked down according to the Master Ops plan/Containment plan.
36. The Event Commander will ensure POU teams (and assigned support units: Police Liaison Teams (PLT), Tactical/ERT, EMRT/Medics, Hand Off Teams (HOT) & Evidence Gathering Teams (EGT)) assigned to the 11 designated protest sites are ready and will order the POUs to concurrently (or individually as the situation dictates) commence the POU operation.
37. Takedown of each location to commence in phases as dictated by the Critical Incident Commander:
 1. **Nicolas St**, (Waller St to the north, Laurier Ave to the south)
 2. **Rideau St and Sussex Dr Area** (Rideau St between Nicholas St and Mackenzie Ave) (Colonel By Dr/Sussex Dr between Daly and George St)
 3. **Wellington St and paralleling Sparks St & Queens St**, (Elgin St to the east, Bay Street to the west)
 4. **Metcalfe St** (Queen St to the north, Nepean St to the south)
 5. **O'Connor St** (Queen St to the north, Albert St to the south) & Albert St between Bank St and O'Connor St)
 6. **Bank St** (Queen St to the north, Albert St to the south) & Albert St between Bank St and Kent St
 7. **Kent St** (Queen St to the North, Albert St to the south) & Albert St between Kent St and Lyon St

8. **Lyon St** (Queen St to the north, Nepean St to the south)
8. **Bay St** and Sparks St Area (Bay St between Wellington St and Sparks St) (Sparks St west of Bay St curbing into Bronson Ave south to Albert St)
10. **SJAM** (Sir John A Macdonald Parkway)
11. **RCGT Park** (Raymond Chabot Grant Thornton Park at 302 Coventry Rd)

See overarching **annex 3 Phase Execution Plan** and **annex 4 (Nicholas St), 5 (Wellington St), 6 (SJAM), 7 (RCGT) individual Phase Plans.**

Long Range Acoustic Device (LRAD)

38. A LRAD will be used at the discretion of the command post commanders. The anticipated messaging will be³:

- a. You must leave.
- b. You will be arrested.
- c. Anyone found within the zone will be arrested.
- d. Vous devez partir.
- e. Vous serez arrêté.
- f. Toute personne trouvée dans la zone sera arrêté.

39. PLT or POU will ask pedestrians to leave the identified areas, in a designated direction, or be arrested. Non-compliant demonstrators that choose not to leave will be arrested.

Vehicle Approaches

40. Vehicles will be approached by the POUs with an ongoing risk assessment. **Action on vehicles will commence according to the follow scenarios.**

- a. **Unoccupied vehicle appears clear**
 - i. Visually clear the vehicle and area free of protesters move on.
- b. **Occupied unlocked vehicle non-compliant occupant**
 - i. Remove, willing to leave let go. Refusal arrest the party.
- c. **Occupied locked vehicle compliant occupant**
 - i. Ask them to leave, collect their information and will contact them when their vehicle is able to be moved or picked up. If they refuse, arrest.
- d. **Occupied locked vehicle with non-compliant occupant**
 - i. Push past and move armored vehicle in front of vehicle if possible. Tactical will come up and deal with vehicle. Keep moving, if tactical

³ The final messaging may change at time of deployment

not available will hold if vehicle is not immobile. Once deemed immobile will continue to push.

e. Occupied locked vehicle with non-compliant occupant with other occupants

- i. Push past and move armored vehicle in front of vehicle if possible. Tactical will deal with vehicle (see tactical plan). Keep moving, if tactical not available will hold if vehicle is not immobile. Once deemed immobile will continue to push.
- f. Feeney Warrants will be determined on a case by case basis by HOT or ERT/Tactical.

41. Action on armed (firearm, knife, impact weapon, incendiary... etc) suspect:

- a. Armed POU will engage according to their training. ERT/Tactical Units will respond according.
- b. Unarmed POU will seek cover and request ERT/Tactical Units, suspicious persons shall be identified and if possible ERT/Tactical Units will be notified in advance of approaching suspicious persons.

42. Arrests and Evidence

- a. In the event a POU member needs to effect an arrest, the POU member will verbally arrest the suspect. An OPS Hand Off Team (HOT) will be requested at scene to take conduct of the arrestee(s) in accordance with the **OPS Detention and Investigative Plan for a Proposed Mass Arrest**. An Evidence Gathering Team (EGT) may be requested as required.
 - i. POU will advise HOT member of their name, badge number and the reason for detention or arrest.
 - ii. HOT member will take a photo of the arresting POU member and the arrestee.
 - iii. Notes to be taken as soon as practical.
- b. In the event of a mid-sized (2-10) arrest, arrested persons will be moved away from the scene and a hand off location for the HOT will be identified. Multiple HOT and EGT will be requested.
- c. In the event of a mass (10-100+) arrest the same protocols will apply for a mid-sized arrest. In addition, all arrested persons will be removed from the arrest location and moved to a secondary area – either cells or secondary processing site.

43. Children and pets

- a. Lost, found, abandoned, arrestee's children will be escorted to a safe area and a HOT requested to take carriage.
 - b. Pets will be secured in a vehicle or structure if safe and a HOT will be requested to contact the appropriate services, or, pets will be taken to a safe area and secured for the HOT.
44. All person(s) and animal(s) taken into the custody by a POU member will be responsible for that person(s) and animal(s) until the carriage is handed over to a HOT.
45. Emergency Response Teams/Tactical Units/Hostage Negotiators will act according to their SOP's to provide over watch and support to POUs and to ensure the safety of the public⁴ and police. See **annex 8 Tactical SMEAC – Freedom Convoy**.
46. Vehicle, Structure, and Obstruction Removal will occur when the area is safe and as dictated by the POU commander.
- a. See **annex 9 Combined Service ORT (Obstruction Removal Team) plan**.
47. Quick Response Teams (QRT) will be requested and deployed as required.

Medical, Fire, Chemical Biological Radiological Nuclear Explosive (CBRNE) Plan

48. Fire and Paramedic resources attached to POU will follow the POU team at a safe distance.
- * Request forwarded for Ambulance and paramedics with enough numbers and skills to cover the operational period, a total of 4 ambulances staged to support the operation.

49. **Action on injured POU/police/support/prisoners see annex 10 POU Medical Emergency Plan.**

Medical support will:

- a. Be available to all deployed POUs with the ability to extract injured members and provided first aid.
- b. Depending on the type and severity of the injury, provided transport and medical aid to POU members at a safe location.
- c. Provide evacuation plans to designated hospitals, depending upon the nature of the injury, burns and or major trauma may go to different facilities.

⁴ Public, in this document, includes all pedestrians and occupants of vehicles in the area.

- d. Medical services are available to both police and any injured parties.
- e. Should either a police officer or a prisoner require medical aid the nature of the event must be documented.
- f. Should either a police officer or a prisoner require medical aid the injured party will be escorted by a police officer to the hospital until relieved by member care parties.
- g. HOT members will be requested to take carriage of injured public.

50. Action on CBRN contaminated POU/police/support see annex 11 Ottawa Fire Services Plan which includes CBRN decontamination for police/support.

51. Action on fires, Fire Suppression Units assigned to POU's with backpack mounted extinguishers will engage smaller fires. Larger fires will require Ottawa Fire Services. See **annex 11 Ottawa Fire Services Plan.**

*Request to Ottawa Fire Services was forwarded to provide the assets identified in the annexed Ottawa Fire Services Plan.

Access to City Hall parking garage.

OC bus and driver to move personnel between line and decon facility

Backup clothing uniforms/Tyvek suits/towels etc for contaminated individuals

2x city trucks with sand and operators

2x police soft hat to provide security for decon

52. Action on CBRN contaminated public request Ottawa CBRNE Task Force.

53. In the event of a suspected CBRNE or CBRNE dispersion device the POU Commander will be notified and all POU vehicle/pedestrian clearing operations will cease. All persons including police will be evacuated as safely as possible. There is a possibility that occupants of vehicles may not vacate their vehicles, in this event POU will ensure that the occupants be warned of the potential CBRNE numerous times prior to disengaging from the area due to officer safety. The Explosives Disposal Unit/CBRNE team will be requested and a safety perimeter will be established according to EDU/CBRNEs recommendation. A hot zone, and a cold zone will be established.

VII. Administration and Communications

54. Uniform / Equipment: The majority of POU members will be initially deployed in Soft Tac Level 1, High Visibility Public Order Vest with name tag affixed to it with embroidered Velcro name tag, and issued MK-9 or Cold Fire.

- a. Two reserve POU teams will be in "hard hat" level 4, full protection, standing by at designated locations according to each Phase.

- b. All POU's may resort to "hard hat" level 4, full protection, at the discretion of the Event Commander/Operational POU Commander.

55. Weapons availability, designated members with the appropriate training shall carry the following:

- a. 4 x 37mm ARWEN (rubber baton round)- standard and reduced energy
- b. C/S Gas:
 - Jet Lite hand launched grenade
 - CS Muzzle blast
- c. O/C:
 - Instantaneous Flameless expulsion hand launched grenade
 - MK-9 canisters
- d. Smoke
 - Jet Lite white smoke hand launched Grenade
- e. POU plastic batons (24") and shields
- f. CEW (Conducted Energy Weapon)

56. Fire Suppressant Capability

- a. 65 x 13.5 oz personal Cold Fire Canisters
- b. 6 x vehicle mounted 1.5L Cold Fire extinguisher
- c. FSU equipped with Cold Fire backpack reservoirs and 2 x 200 ft of hose that can be hooked up to standard hydrant.

57. Out of Province Public Order Units -will deploy and utilize the standard operating procedures from their respective services (however they must adhere to the provided Rules of Engagement Decision Matrix).

58. Meals and Wellness⁵:

- a. Meals and liquids will be provided as required by logistical support members for all personnel while involved in this operation.
- b. The Event Commander/Operational POU Commander/Tactical POU Commanders must ensure proper rest for POU/ERT/Tactical members. Down rooms must be identified prior to deployment.
- c. Tentative down rooms subject to change:
 - i. 131 Queen St 7th & 8th floor for POU's only
 - ii. 50 Rideau St (Rideau Centre Mall loading dock of Daly St)
 - iii. Marriot Hotel – basement of 350 Dalhousie St
 - iv. National Arts Centre – by security, 53 Elgin St

⁵ As per collective agreements.

- v. 100 Laurier – across from security on main floor
- vi. Chateau Laurier – unknown room

59. Vehicles:

- a. Each POU service will have assign team vehicles.
- b. Special Constable will have Prisoner Transport Vehicles

60. Radio Communications:

- a. Command Net for POU: ESU 1
- b. Each Service: Simplex
- c. In the event of radio issues, each individual POU team will have a common radio channel.

Protected B/Confidential

POU Command

Overall command of Public Order Unit (POU) operations will be the responsibility of the Public Order Commander. The role of Public Order Commander will be assigned to one member per shift to ensure continuity of operations and an adequate period rest for each Commander.

The POU Commanders are:

Day Shift – A/S/Sgt. Avery Flanagan – Ottawa Police Service

Night Shift –

The POU Commander will report to the Event Commander and is responsible for the overall coordination and movement of POU Teams throughout the operation, management of the POU Plan, meeting objectives for POU Teams as assigned by the Incident Commander.

The overall POU Commander will be supported in the POU Command centre by the commanders of each service deployed in the field at that time. Each police service will provide a commander to operate in support of the overall POU Commander at all times their individual service team is deployed in the field.

At any time, and at the discretion of the POU Commander, they may appoint a service Commander as the Deputy POU Commander. This capability will allow for Command coverage should the POU Commander need to leave the room for any reason including, but not limited to, meetings, briefings breaks or any other reason that would draw them away from the command centre or significantly divert their attention for any period of time.

Operational Cycles

POU Command Operations will run on a 24/7 basis on a 12-hour operational cycle. The day shift cycle will commence at 8am and run until 8pm. The nightshift cycle will commence at 8pm and run until 8am. It is the responsibility of the relieving POU Commander to arrive in a sufficient time prior to the start of their shift to be briefed and ready to assume command at the identified time.

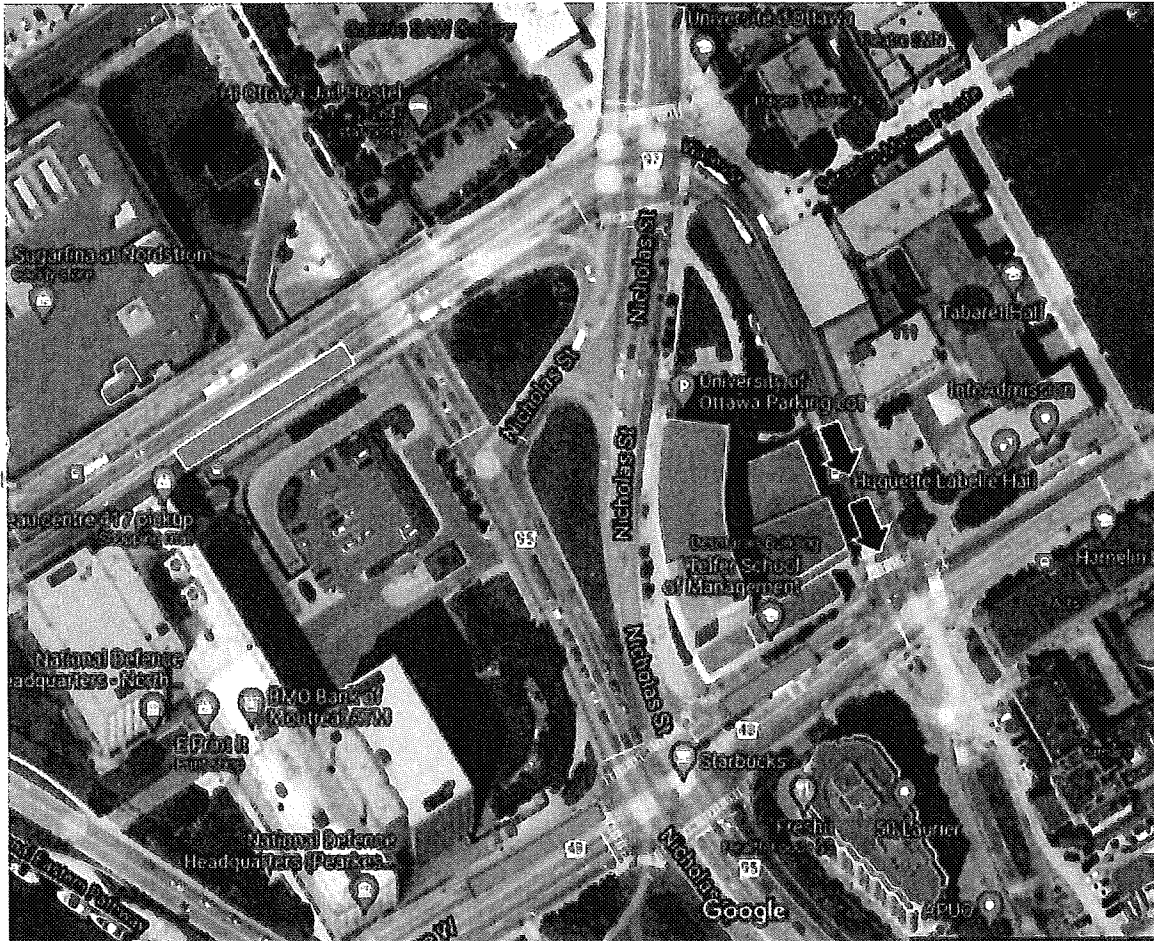
Wellness

The wellness and sustainability of the Commander is extremely important. Given their need to absorb and process information and make critical decisions, each POU Commander shall take a 20 min rest at minimum, every 2-3 hours, at a time that it is operationally possible to do so. Individual services commanders and the IC can, at any time, recommend the POU Commander take a break to ensure they remain able to operate at a high level.

If the POU Commander needs to be removed from his duties at any time in either a temporary or permanent capacity, they will appoint a Deputy POU Commander to assume command and immediately inform the Incident Commander.

Phase Execution Plan

PHASE 1: Nicholas St (Waller St to the north, Laurier Ave W to the south)



Blue= POU team 1

Orange= POU Team 2

Green= POU Reserve

Yellow= Processing Area

↓ = Prisoner Escort Vehicles

Staging

POU will stage in the designated areas as noted in the above photograph. POU team #1 will provide site security to the processing area. If required POU teams will create cordons at their posts should there be a surge of demonstrators that attend.

The trucks are all parked on Nicholas St facing northbound in tow lanes from median to curb between Laurier Ave W and Waller St.

Execution

POU Team #1 will move south from Waller St and proceed south on Nicholas St.

Heavy PLT to engage the truckers.

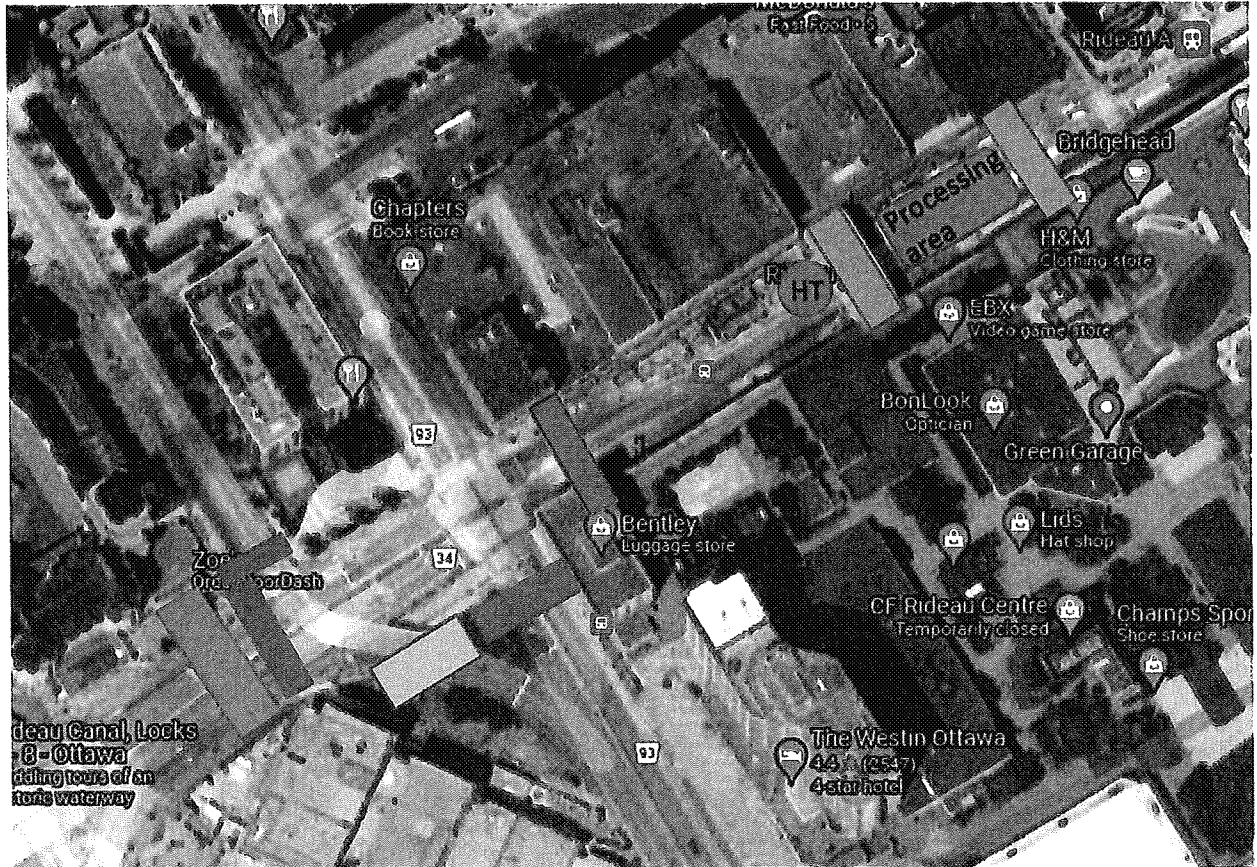
Soft hats/HOT to make arrests.

Traffic to ensure road closures and assist with the towing plan.

PHASE 2: Rideau St and Sussex Dr Area

Rideau St between Nicholas St and Mackenzie Ave

Colonel By Dr/Sussex Dr between Daly and George St



Red -PSU 4

Green- PSU 5

Blue - PSU 6

Yellow- PSU 7

Purple- PSU 8

Light Blue- PSU 9

Order of march:

Eastern element:
PSU4, PSU5, HOT, Prisoner
escort

Western element:

PSU6,PSU8,PSU9,PSU7

Staging

Public Safety Units (PSU)/POU's 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, and 9 will stage on Daly Ave and Nicholas St keeping one lane open for traffic units.

PSU 4 and 5 will proceed north on Nicholas St and stage south of Rideau ST.

PSU 4 and 5 will be followed by HOT teams, uniform compliment and CIB

PSU 6,7,8,9 will proceed west on Daly and stage east of Colonel By Dr.

Execution:

Upon the initiation command units will move to the following points:

PSU 4 – will proceed up to Rideau St and go westbound (left) on Rideau St and push to Sussex Dr and hold a line at Sussex Dr. PSU 5 will proceed up to Rideau St and go westbound (left) and after William St, split in two and form a cordon with 2 squads facing eastbound on Rideau St just west of William St and 2 squads facing westbound on Rideau St under pedestrian bridge creating a secure area for prisoner processing.

PSU 6, 7, 8, and 9 - Northbound on Colonel By Dr to Rideau St.

PSU 6 will push up the right (eastern) branch of the fork of Rideau St and form a cordon facing northbound at on the south side of Rideau at Sussex.

PSU 8 and 9 – will push up the left (western) branch of the fork of Colonel By Dr and across Rideau St. PSU 8 will go west on Rideau St and form cordon facing eastbound on Rideau St at the west side of Mackenzie Ave. PSU 9 will go west on Rideau St and will form a cordon facing westbound on Rideau St at the west side of Mackenzie Ave to provide rear coverage.

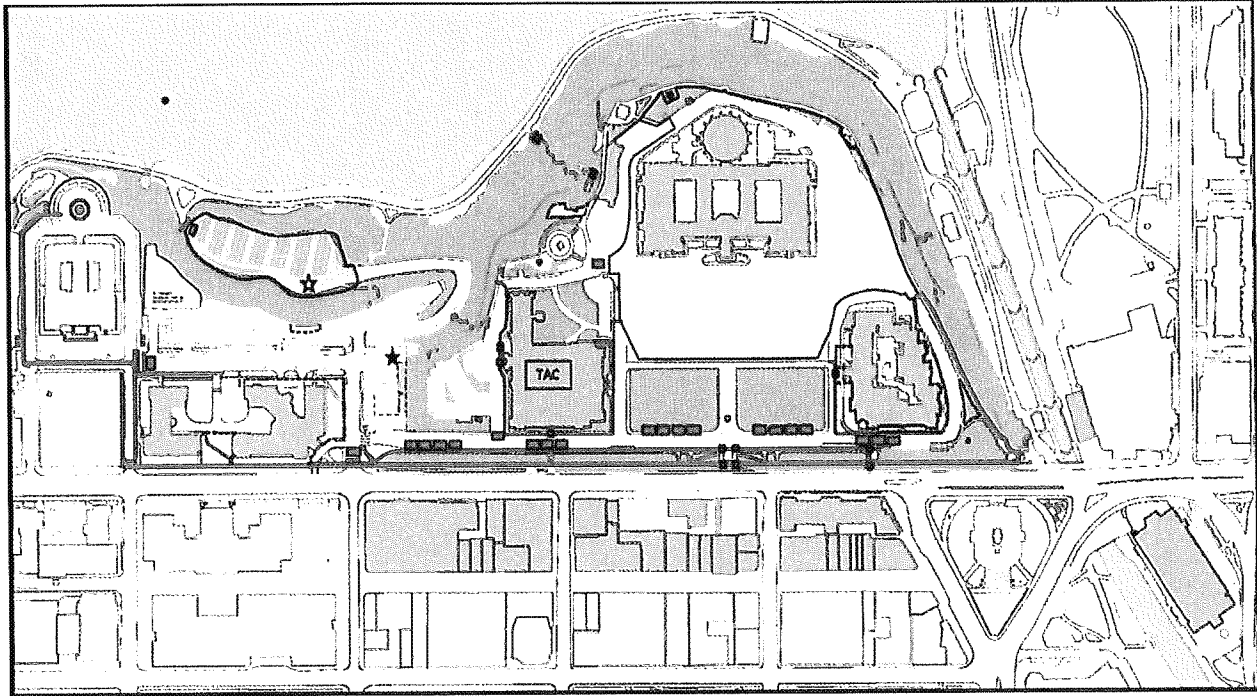
PSU 7 will follow PSU 8 and 9 up the west branch of the fork of and clear the footpath on the southwest corner of Rideau St and Sussex Dr. PSU 7 will then form a cordon facing northbound west of PSU 6 on the south side of Rideau St at Mackenzie Ave.

PLT will engage with firm messaging for the crowd to egress northbound on MacKenzie Ave and Sussex Dr either on foot or in vehicles. All those remaining will be arrested by HOT (See arrest plan).

After allowing those who wish to leave the opportunity to do so, PSU 6 and 7 will push northbound on Sussex Dr through the intersection clearing it of protesters and eventually holding at George St.

PSU will hold all points until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades.

**PHASE 3: Wellington St & paralleling Sparks St, (Elgin St to the east,
Bay Street to the west)**



Staging

Elgin St at Wellington St. Wellington St is secured East of Elgin St. A staging zone is set up at the north end of Elgin extending south down the Elgin St corridor. 2 Hard tact sections staged in support in vehicle convoy, moved up to staging point at North end of Elgin St.

Mounted units supported by POU on Sparks St. at Elgin St. Albert St has reinforced barriers the north side of every intersection paralleling Sparks St and Wellington St.

POU sections staged at Wellington St and Elgin St, supported by Tactical and over watch, HOT, rear safety.

Execution

Messaging is broadcast over LRAD system to the anyone present on Wellington St (scripted messaging, to be completed, French and English).

2 POU sections in front, move ahead in a clearing wave, anyone refusing to leave is arrested and transferred through the line to HOT. Part of the HOT process will involve identifying and documenting which vehicle is associated to which person and providing messaging on process for retrieving vehicles at a later time or location.

Actions on strategies are drafted to address how POU will clear and/or proceed each vehicle. (See Tactical Plan).

Mounted unit, supported by squads, will move parallel to sections on Wellington St, securing Sparks St.

Once arriving to Metcalfe St, teams hold west and south side of intersection. Sparks St squads hold east side of Sparks and Metcalfe while Mounted unit moves in reserve. POU squads press down to clear Metcalfe St to the intersection of Metcalfe and Queen. A hard barricade is already in place. Hard fencing and uniform security will hold the North side of the intersection. Once secured, which should be efficient, Operations will press forward continuing the movement.

The operation will continue West on Wellington repeating the sequence for each side street encountered: O'Connor St, Bank St, Kent St, Lyon St, Bay St.

Hold the entire footprint of Wellington St from West of Bay St, to East of Elgin, south to Queen St.

PHASE 4: Metcalfe St (Queen St to the north, Nepean St to the south)**Staging**

POU 1, 2, and 3 will stage at Queen, east of Metcalfe.

PSU will be followed by HOT teams, uniform compliment and CIB.

Execution

Upon the initiation command, units will move to Queen and Metcalfe and hold a line on the south side of Queen.

PLT will engage with firm messaging for the crowd to egress southbound on Metcalfe either on foot or in vehicles. All those remaining will be arrested by HOT (See arrest plan).

After allowing those who wish to leave the opportunity to do so, POU 1, 2, and 3 will push southbound on Metcalfe through the intersection at Albert. POU 1 will go eastbound (left) and push out to Elgin, POU 2 will hold a line on the south side of Albert and POU 3 will go westbound (right) and push out to O'Connor. POU 1 and 3 will hold at Elgin and O'Connor until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades, at which point POU 1 and 3 will return to POU 2 location.

POU will continue southbound and the process will be completed at Slater, Laurier, Gloucester, and stopping on the north side of Nepean and will hold until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades.

Each block will include clearing protesters out adjacent parking lots where protesters have encamped themselves.

PHASE 5: O'Connor St (Queen St to the north, Albert St to the south) & Albert St between Bank St and O'Connor St**Staging**

POU 4 and 5 will stage at Queen, east of O'Connor.

PSU will be followed by HOT teams, uniform compliment and CIB.

Execution

Upon the initiation command, units will move to Queen St and O'Connor St and hold a line on the south side of Queen St.

PLT will engage with firm messaging for the crowd to egress southbound on O'Connor St either on foot or in vehicles. All those remaining will be arrested by HOT (See arrest plan).

After allowing those who wish to leave the opportunity to do so, POU 4 and 5 will push southbound on O'Connor St through the intersection at Albert St. POU 4 will go westbound (right) and push out to Bank St. POU 5 will hold a line on the south side of O'Connor. POU 5 will hold at Bank until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades, at which point POU 4 will return to POU 5 location.

POU's 4 & 5 will continue southbound and the process will be completed at Slater, Laurier, Gloucester, and stopping at the north side of Nepean and will hold until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades.

Each block will include clearing protesters out of adjacent parking lots where protesters have encamped themselves.

PHASE 6: Bank St (Queen St to the north, Albert St to the south) & Albert St between Bank St and Kent St

Staging

POU 6 and 7 will stage at Queen, east of Bank.

PSU will be followed by HOT teams, uniform compliment and CIB.

Execution

Upon the initiation command, units will move to Queen and Bank and hold a line on the south side of Queen.

PLT will engage with firm messaging for the crowd to egress southbound on Bank either on foot or in vehicles. All those remaining will be arrested by HOT (See arrest plan).

After allowing those who wish to leave the opportunity to do so, POU 6 and 7 will push southbound on Bank through the intersection at Albert. POU 6 will go westbound (right) and push out to Kent. POU 7 will hold a line on the south side of Bank. POU 6 will hold at Kent until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades, at which point POU 6 will return to POU 7 location.

POU's 6 & 7 will continue southbound and the process will be completed at Slater, Laurier, Gloucester, and stopping at the north side of Nepean and will hold until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades.

Each block will include clearing protesters out of adjacent parking lots where protesters have encamped themselves.

PHASE 7: Kent St (Queen St to the North, Albert St to the south) & Albert St between Kent St and Lyon St

Staging

POU 8 and 9 will stage at Queen, east of Kent.

PSU will be followed by HOT teams, uniform compliment and CIB.

Execution

Upon the initiation command units will move to Queen and Kent and hold a line on the south side of Queen.

PLT will engage with firm messaging for the crowd to egress southbound on Bank either on foot or in vehicles. All those remaining will be arrested by HOT (See arrest plan).

After allowing those who wish to leave the opportunity to do so, POU 8 and 9 will push southbound on Kent through the intersection at Albert. POU 8 will go westbound (right) and push out to Lyon. POU 9 will hold a line on the south side of Bank. POU 8 will hold at Lyon until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades, at which point POU 8 will return to POU 9 location.

POU's 8 & 9 will continue southbound and the process will be completed at Slater, Laurier, Gloucester, and stopping at the north side of Nepean and will hold until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades.

Each block will include clearing protesters out of adjacent parking lots where protesters have encamped themselves.

PHASE 8: Lyon St (Queen St to the north, Nepean St to the South)**Staging**

POU 10 and 11 will stage at Queen, east of Lyon.

PSU will be followed by HOT teams, uniform compliment and CIB.

Execution

Upon the initiation command, units will move to Queen and Lyon and hold a line on the south side of Queen.

PLT will engage with firm messaging for the crowd to egress southbound on Bank either on foot or in vehicles. All those remaining will be arrested by HOT (See arrest plan).

After allowing those who wish to leave the opportunity to do so, POU 10 and 11 will push southbound on Lyon through the intersection at Albert. POU 10 will go westbound (right) and push out to Bay. POU 11 will hold a line on the south side of Lyon. POU 10 will hold at Bay until relieved by members of the traffic plan and will turn over control of their location. When POU 10 is relieved they will then return to POU 11 location.

POU will continue southbound and the process will be completed at Slater, Laurier, Gloucester, and stopping at the north side of Nepean and will hold until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades.

Each block will include clearing protesters out of adjacent parking lots where protesters have encamped themselves.

**PHASE 9: Bay St and Sparks St Area,
Bay St between Wellington and Sparks St
Sparks St west of Bay St curving into Bronson Ave south to Albert St.**

Currently there are convoy vehicles occupying Sparks St West of Bay St, in a continuous line down to the intersection of Bronson, and then south on Bronson to Albert.

Execution

One public order section to press south on Bay St from Wellington St and clear the street to Sparks St and will take the intersection, supported by tactical and all assigned resources to the POU plan.

If required, one section will hold the intersection, and one section will move West on Sparks St, and then south on Bronson to Queen.

Dependent upon the placement of vehicles, 2 squads will attend Queen and Bronson and hold the East side of the intersection while the other section moves south through the intersection. The section will continue the movement clearing and securing Bronson to Albert St, on the north side of the intersection.

Tow / Traffic plan may proceed.

PHASE 10: SJAM (Sir John A Macdonald Parkway)

Staging

Deployed POU sections to clear Sir John A. Macdonald Parkway in designated areas.

Execution

PLT will lead with messaging for the Protestors to leave the area or face possible arrest

POU will follow the PLT in Soft hat to assist with moving the protestors out of the area.

If POU faces any resistance POU has the capability of adapting to the protestors

Non-compliant protesters will be arrested.

This area will be cleared in the same manner as other locations including tow/traffic plan.

PHASE 11: RCGT Park (Raymond Chabot Grant Thornton Park at 302 Coventry)

Staging

POU convoy will arrive via Westbound Coventry Rd, entering the laneway on the East side of the baseball stadium. Convoy will drive around the south end of the park and stage facing north on the East side lane of the parking lot area. Team will debus and stage formed up at the south end. POU will be accompanied by Tactical, Hand off teams for arrest, mobile arrest and processing team, traffic enforcement resources and tow operations. Volume of resources will be dictated by intelligence provided prior to actioning.

Execution

PLT will attend and provide messaging to persons occupying the parking lot and property, following the scripted messaging plan (PLT & media plans). POU will stand by.

POU will perform a clearing wave and remove those still inhabiting the property reiterating the messaging to gather up their property and leave the lot. If compliance results POU will stand by to allow inhabitants to collect their property and vacate in an orderly manner. If non-compliance results, POU will arrest those individuals and deliver them to hand off team for processing.

POU will secure the property while it is being cleared and assist, if possible, with removal strategies on ground until completion. City partners will fence and/or barricade perimeter.

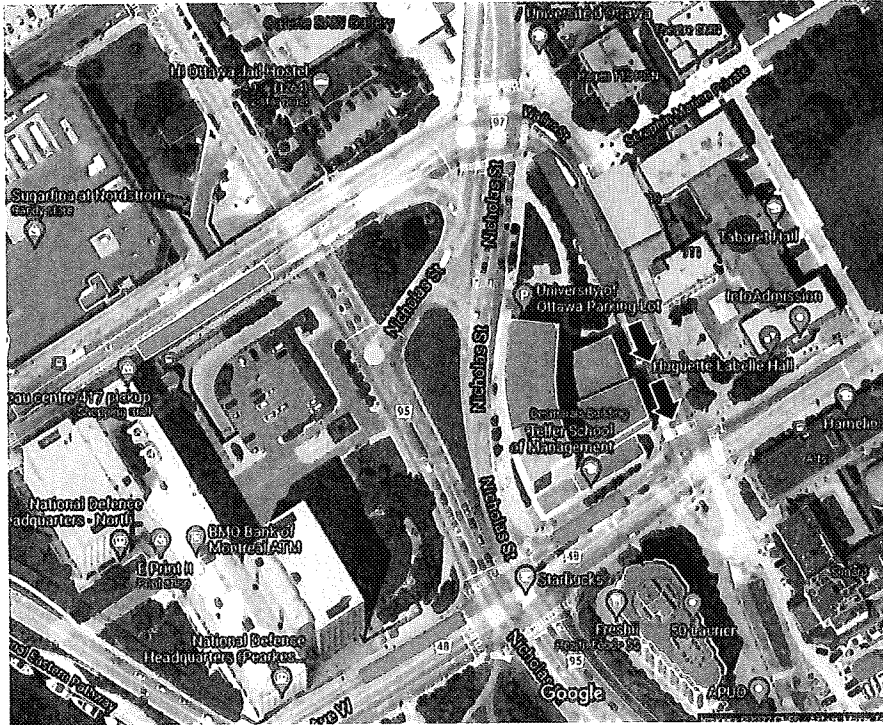
POU will turn over responsibility of the property to contracted private security arranged by the complainant.

Prisoner transportation vehicles will be stacked at the front of the convoy at the edge of the site.

OPS tactical & negotiators will address situations of any persons if they barricade inside their vehicles refusing to vacate.

POU will remain at the site until it's cleared of vehicles and pedestrians and traffic routes are open.

Nicholas St. bounded by Laurier Ave to the south, and Waller St to the north
North facing traffic.



Blue= POU team 1

Orange= POU Team 2

Green= POU Reserve

Yellow Processing Area

↓ = Prisoner Escort Vehicles

Concept Of Operations

Public Order Units will stage in the designated areas. POU team #1 will provide site Security to the Processing area. If required POU teams will create cordons at their posts should there be a surge of demonstrators that attend.

The trucks are all parked on Nicholas facing North bound in two lanes from median to curb between Laurier Ave W and Waller St.

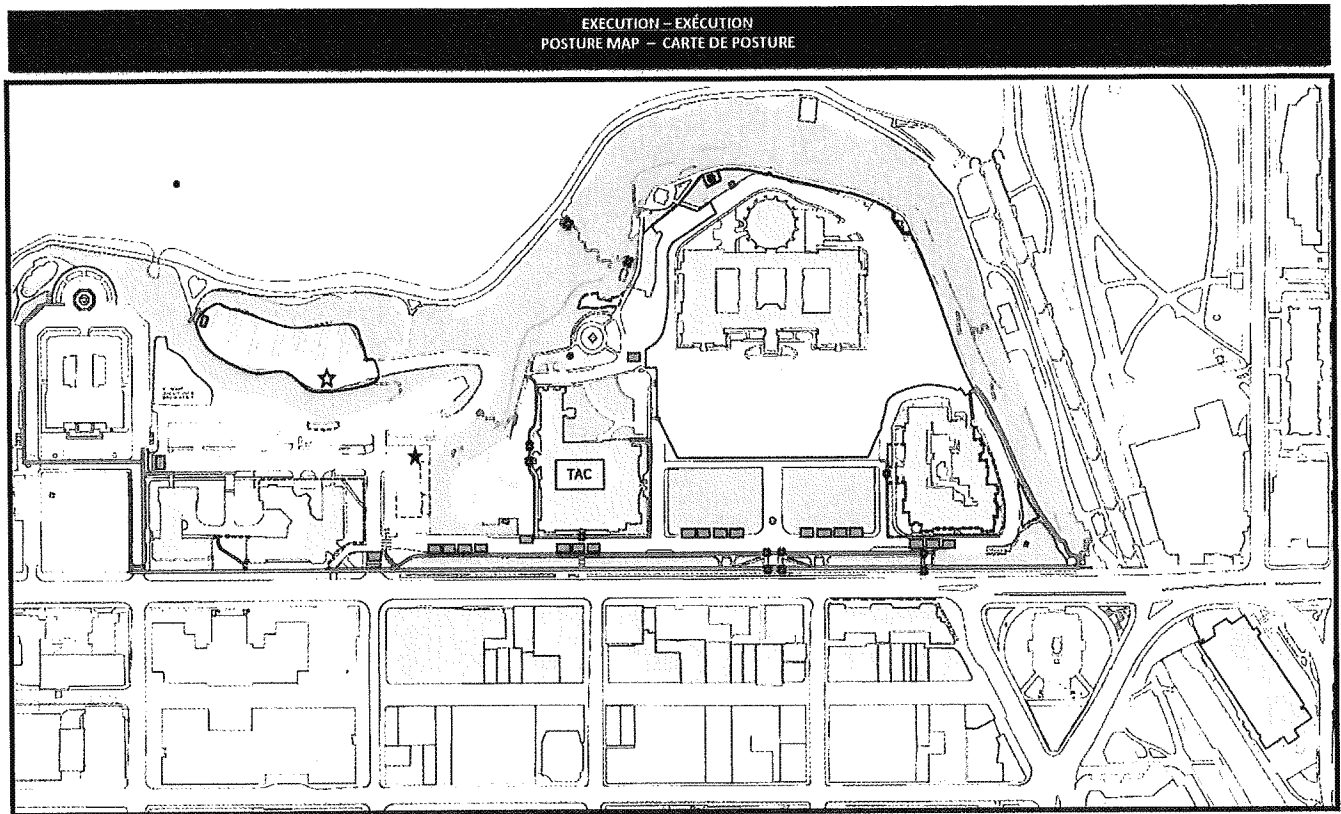
Heavy PLT to engage the truckers. Soft hats to make arrests. Traffic to ensure road closures and assist with the towing plan.

Appendix

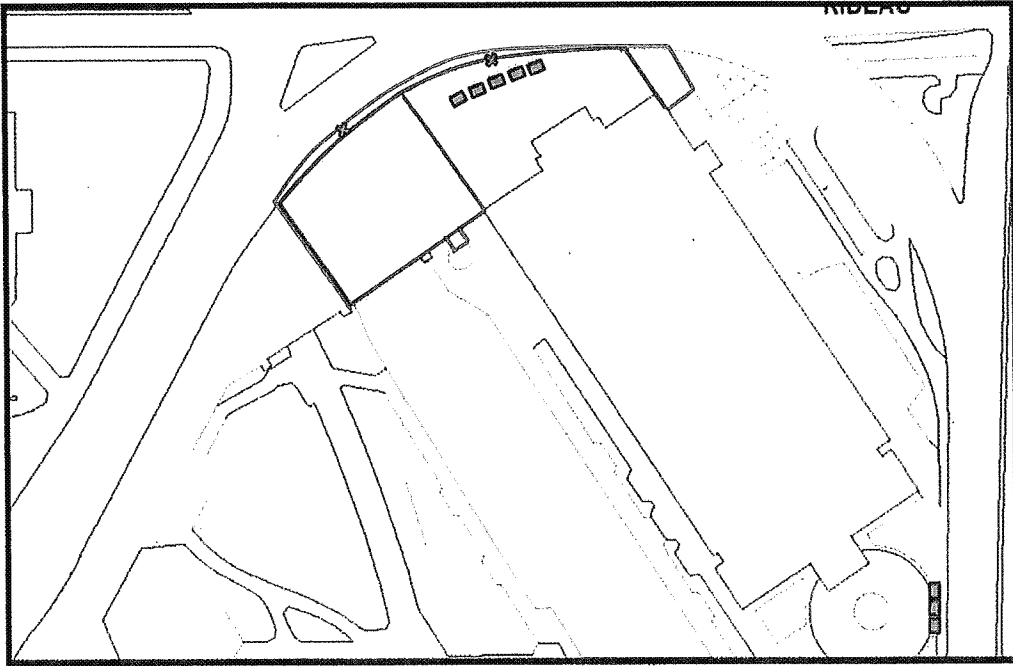
Site 3 Wellington Street

The green line indicates 8' fences.

The red line indicates normal 40'' interlocking barricades.



EXECUTION – EXECUTION
SCD POSTURE MAP – ESC CARTE DE POSTURE



Area 3 - Wellington St

Elgin St at Wellington St. Wellington St is secured East of Elgin St. A staging zone is set up at the north end of Elgin extending south down the Elgin St corridor. 2 Hard tact sections staged in support in vehicle convoy, moved up to staging point at North end of Elgin St.

Mounted units supported by POU on Sparks St. at Elgin St. Albert St has reinforced barriers the north side of every intersection paralleling Sparks St and Wellington St.

POU sections staged at Wellington St and Elgin St, supported by Tactical and overwatch, HOT, rear safety.

Phase 1:

Messaging is broadcast over LRAD system to the anyone present on Wellington St (scripted messaging, to be completed, French and English).

Phase 2:

2 POU sections in front, move ahead in a clearing wave, anyone refusing to leave is arrested and transferred through the line to HOT. Part of the HOT process will involve identifying and documenting which vehicle is associated to which person and providing messaging on process for retrieving vehicles at a later time or location.

Actions on strategies are drafted to address how POU will clear and/or proceed each vehicle. (See Tactical Plan).

Mounted unit, supported by squads, will move parallel to sections on Wellington St, securing Sparks St.

Phase 3:

Once arriving to Metcalfe St, teams hold west and south side of intersection. Sparks St squads hold east side of Sparks and Metcalfe while Mounted unit moves in reserve. POU squads press down to clear Metcalfe St to the intersection of Metcalfe and Queen. A hard barricade is already in place. Hard fencing and uniform security will hold the North side of the intersection. Once secured, which should be efficient, Operations will press forward continuing the movement.

Phase 4: The operation will continue West on Wellington repeating the sequence for each side street encountered: O'Connor St, Bank St, Kent St, Lyon St, Bay St.

Phase 4:

Hold the entire footprint of Wellington St from West of Bay St, to East of Elgin, south to Queen St.

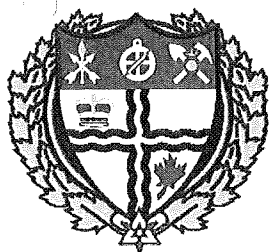
POU Sir John A. Macdonald

Annex 6

Deployed POU sections to clear Sir John A. Macdonald Parkway:

- PLT will lead with messaging for the Protestors to leave the area or face possible arrest
- POU will follow the PLT in Soft hat to assist with moving the protestors out of the area.
- If POU faces any resistance POU has the capability of adapting to the protestors
- No option will be given to the protestors to voluntarily leave the area once the POU has engaged.
- This area will be cleared in the same manner as other locations

This document is the property of the (your agency name). It is loaned to your agency on the understanding that it is not to be further disseminated without the consent of the originator. Distribution within your agency is to be done on a need-to-know basis. The document is to be protected in accordance with normal safeguards for law enforcement information.



**OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
SERVICE DE POLICE D'OTTAWA**

*Working together for a safer community
La sécurité de notre communauté, un travail d'équipe*

2022

**Phase 11
February 16th, 2022**

**POU
Appendix**

A/S/Sgt E. Edwards #1215
Emergency Services Unit
02/16/2022

POU Appendix to Special Events Operational Plan Approval

<A/S/Sgt Flanagan >

Date: _____

1.0 SITUATION

2.0 MISSION

To clear the parking lot and of RCGT Park, 302 Coventry Rd, which is city of Ottawa property. It is being occupied by citizens as a command post, and fuel depot, in support of the Freedom Convoy, in contravention of the Trespass to Property Act. Further, to clear the property while maintaining officer safety and public safety and to maintain the area until it can be secured by a perimeter fence and handed over to private security.

3.0 EXECUTION

POLICE LIAISON TEAM (PLT)

PLTs will liaise, utilizing prepared messaging, with anyone occupying the identified area and request they leave the property. PLT's have given a strong message to clear the area or the persons remaining would face a detention and being investigated for the offence of Trespass to Property, and dependent upon their actions, applicable criminal offences such as resist arrest, assault police, obstruct police, and/or mischief for example. PLT messaging will be phased in conjunction with addition of officer presence, prior to any actions on should they be required by Public Order.

PUBLIC ORDER UNIT (POU)

All POU will convoy from the designated briefing location. Convoy will arrive via Westbound Coventry Rd, entering the laneway on the East side of the baseball stadium. Convoy will drive around the south end of the park and stage facing north on the East side lane of the parking lot area. Team will debus and stage formed up at the south end. POU will be accompanied by Tactical, Hand off teams for arrest, mobile arrest and processing team, traffic enforcement resources and tow operations. Volume of resources will be dictated by intelligence provided prior to actioning.

Phase 1:

PLT will attend and provide messaging to persons occupying the parking lot and property, following the scripted messaging plan (PLT & media plans). POU will stand by.

Phase 2:

POU will perform a clearing wave and remove those still inhabiting the property re-iterating the messaging to gather up their property and leave the lot. If compliance results POU will stand by to allow inhabitants to collect their property and vacate in an orderly manner. If non-compliance results, POU will arrest those individuals and deliver them to hand off team for processing.

Phase 4:

POU will secure the property while it is being cleared and assist, if possible, with removal strategies on ground until completion. City partners will fence and/or barricade perimeter.

Phase 5:

POU will turn over responsibility of the property to contracted private security arranged by the complainant.

Note:

If possible, Ottawa Police Service POU will be assigned as the primary detention/arrest mechanism. OPS will transfer custody to a HOT member. OPS officers will advise the HOT member of their name, badge number and the reason for detention or arrest. HOT officers will take custody and walk the detained person off the property. If the detainee does not qualify for release, Prisoner Transport vehicles will be located for the first phase of processing. HOT officers will search, identify, read the person RTC/caution/Section 524 warning and stand by for an investigator to be assigned.

Prisoner transportation vehicles will be stacked at the front of the convoy at the edge of the site.

OPS tactical & negotiators will address situations of any persons if they barricade inside their vehicles refusing to vacate.

Fire and Medic public order resources are embedded within the public order section structure to support the mandate and enable an immediate coordinated tri-service response to fire, medical, or decontamination procedures.

POU will remain at the site until it's cleared of vehicles and pedestrians and traffic routes are open.

The plan will be supported by the overall plan, including the:

- Obstruction Removal plan
- Traffic and Tow plans
- Hand off team and arrest plans
- Tactical plan
- Medical and fire contingencies

Debrief and Accountability**Debrief:****Accountability (equipment return):****Images:****4.0 ADMINISTRATION****5.0 COMMAND AND CONTROL**

6.0 AUTHORITIES

Any participant that does not leave voluntarily will be detained and investigated for the Criminal Code offence of Mischief. Anyone who interferes with police members engaged in the lawful execution of their duties will be arrested for obstructing police.

Tactical SMEAC – Freedom Convoy**18 Feb, 2022****Situation**

The Freedom Convoy is an ongoing protest against government imposed Covid 19 restrictions and mandates. Truck convoys from across Canada converged on Ottawa on January 29, 2022. Truck convoys were reinforced by numerous smaller vehicles as well as pedestrians. They appear to have fragmented leadership, but the general demand is that they will not leave until all mandates are lifted. Some of the more extreme groups have demanded that the Federal Government step down.

It is estimated that there are approximately 500 trucks in the city. Many have been parked and abandoned while others are used by drivers to sleep in. Pedestrian and small vehicle support pours in on weekends increasing their numbers to an estimated 5000-7000.

Large trucks have been parked strategically in the downtown core. The bulk of them are on Wellington Street, Kent Street, Bank Street, Metcalfe Street, and the Sir John A MacDonald Parkway.

Mission

Tactical Units will provide support to Public Order Units as they clear protestors and vehicles from the city in order to ensure the safety of members of the public, police personnel and protestors.

Execution**General Outline – 4 Phases**

Phase 1:**Approach and RV**

Tactical Unit will meet Public Order Units at a pre-determined staging area. All Units will proceed to the designated start point and form up to begin the methodical clearing of protestors and vehicles.

- Tactical Unit with deconflict IA procedures with the POU Commander to include but not limited to:
 - Procedures for a major police incident with serious injuries or death
 - Active threat in a crowd
 - IED/IID Discovery
 - Hostile vehicle
 - Lethal Over-watch activation
- This deconfliction should happen with every deployment cycle as the tactical teams may change for POU Deployment cycles

Phase 2**Clearing Phase**

Tactical will provide the following support to the POU clearing section:

8 x 2 member Overwatch teams will be strategically placed in various locations to provide overwatch support and real time intelligence updates to the Command Structure as well as to members on the ground. Overwatch will be deployed from approximately 0500hrs until darkness renders them ineffective.

1. **2 member cover team** to provide cover to POU members as they approach and engage with vehicle occupants
2. **6 member IAT** – Staged either in a vehicle or on foot behind the POU clearing cell. They are tasked with containing and resolving any barricaded occupant situations. Additionally, they can immediately provide any other assistance the situation may require.
2 x 6 member IAT's – to be staged nearby to immediately respond to additional barricades. This will permit Tactical to respond to 3 barricaded person situation simultaneously. Each IAT will have their own Armored Vehicle.

3. **4 member mobile QRT** – Staged in a vehicle strategically close to the event and tasked with responding to high risk events that may occur in other areas of the protest.
4. **3 member/medical and Armored Vehicle** – Staged in close proximity behind the POU clearing cell with one member in the Turret allowing him to provide observation from a raised position. The vehicle will provide a point of cover for officers on the ground if required. Additionally, it can be used as a rescue vehicle.

Armored vehicle will follow close behind Public Order members as they move from truck to truck. A cover officer will be in the turret providing security as they move. The option to have the armored vehicle lead is an option and can be employed should the situation require it.

In the event of an active shooter POU members will seek cover while Tactical cover officers, QRT , Armored vehicle and sniper units attempt to deal with the threat.

Phase 3

Stabilization / Maintenance Phase:

Tactical Units will provide support to Patrol and Public Order Sections as required while the area is being secured. This includes the removal of any trucks that need to be towed and structures that need to be taken down.

The deployment model for this phase is dependent on the presence of protestors and the number of trucks that need to be removed. Tactical will provide support until the threat to members and the public is at a level where support is no longer required.

Phase 4

Demobilization

At the discretion of the Incident Commander all Tactical resources will be released and the scene will be maintained by Patrol Officers.

Actions on:

Barricaded Persons – Feeney required unless exigent.

- a) Hostile Barricaded Person - Entry team will utilize tactics and equipment to effect the arrest. Options include window breach, insertion of chemical munitions manually or through the use of barricade penetrating chemical dispersion rounds. Hostile occupant may include but is not limited to those who lock doors, use the vehicle horn, have a dog identified as a possible threat, appear to be attempting to set their vehicle in motion.
 - Spike belts will be set up directly under the wheels at the first sign of non-compliance to mitigate possible movement. Attempt to release airbrake pressure from the exterior to contain vehicle.
 - Request for 4 apprehension K9 teams made. These dogs are able to enter vehicles to assist with the apprehension.
 - The threat of a hostile large truck going mobile is significant. The most effective way to mitigate this threat is to take immediate measures to take away the opportunity for the driver to go mobile by gaining control of the driver before he is able to drive.
- b) Armed Barricaded Person – isolate and contain. SOP's actions at the discretion of CIC.
- c) Passive occupant / Family refusing to exit a vehicle – Advise CIC. Contain and consider Negotiator / PLT. Tactical IAT to remain with the vehicle until given further direction by CIC. Entry can be made by prying door open or using a rescue device to breach the window if required.
- d) Confirmed empty vehicles – continue clearing
- e) Unconfirmed or possibly empty vehicles – Attempt to make contact with potential occupants. If unsuccessful - breach and confirm vehicle is empty based on the risk associated with leaving a possible unknown threat behind the advancing members
- f) Camping Trailers – knock and call out. Breach and search using Scout Robot followed by stealth search to confirm its empty.

Shots Fired – React, assess and communicate. QRT to respond

IED's or Suspicious Packages – Integrated CBRNE Unit will be on scene and attend immediately

Hostages – OPS and or agency SOP's.

Hostile Mobile Vehicle – options include:

- a) Attempt to box in with Armored Vehicle
- b) Deploy barricade penetrating Chemical Munitions
- c) Immediate intervention to take control of occupants prior to the vehicle going mobile
- d) Rendering vehicle immobile prior to it moving by cutting brake lines (mechanic required)

- e) Traffic barriers pre deployed by Traffic to limit movement or prevent a truck from going mobile.
- f) If there is an imminent threat of serious bodily harm or death, lethal option utilized by Snipers or other officers.

Administration

Order of Dress:

Cover Teams – Full gear / ear and eye protection / gas masks readily available

IAT's – Full gear / ear and eye protection / gas masks readily available

QRT – Duty gear / long guns / ear and eye protection / gas masks and full gear readily available

Sniper Teams – as required based on deployment

Armored Vehicle – Full gear / ear and eye protection / gas masks readily available. Driver can remain in Patrol gear.

Equipment:

Cover Teams – All required personal equipment

IAT's :

- Window punch
- Rake and break
- Chemical munitions – OC Mk9 / Vapor. CS / Barricade penetrating CS and ARWEN
- ARWEN
- Shield
- Spike belts
- Bolt cutters
- Hydraulic Ram
- Mirror
- Scout
- Pry bar

(equipment can be stored in the Armored Vehicle until required)

Armored Vehicle – All required personal equipment

QRT's :

- Operational vehicle – required equipment already on board

Chain of Command : TBD

Radio / Comms: TBD

Decon : City Hall underground parking – Elgin entrance

Start time : TBD

Down Room / Food – Shaw Center

Medical – 1 medic assigned to each Armored Vehicle

2 medics assigned to Tactical with transport capability

Appendix 1 – Sniper Deployment

8 Sniper / Observer Teams to be deployed.

Sierra's 1 and 2 will be able to be redeployed once their area of responsibility has been cleared.

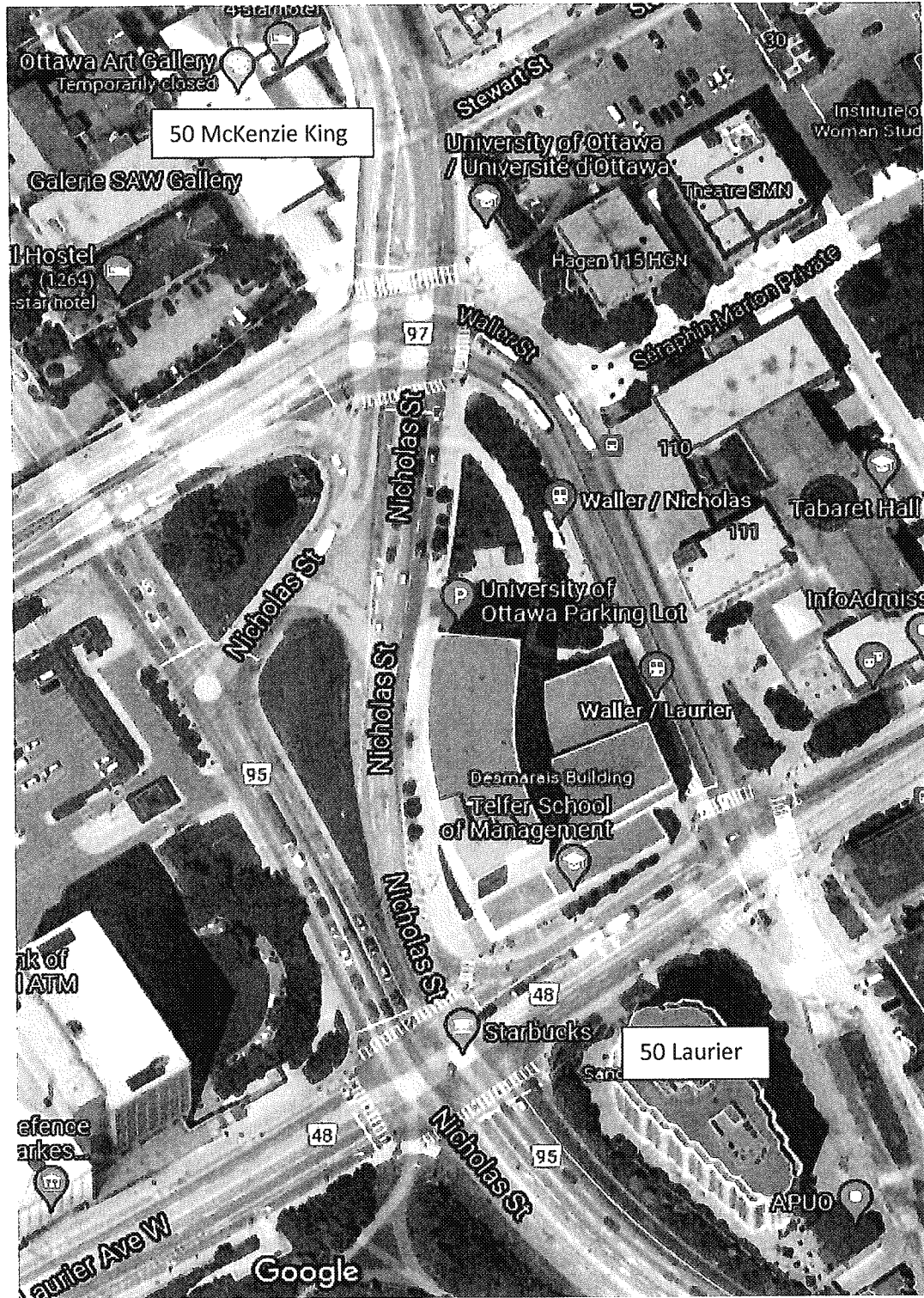
Sierra's 3-7 will be able to cover Wellington from Sussex to Bay upon initial deployment

Sierra 7 has a line of sight south on Kent St to the 417

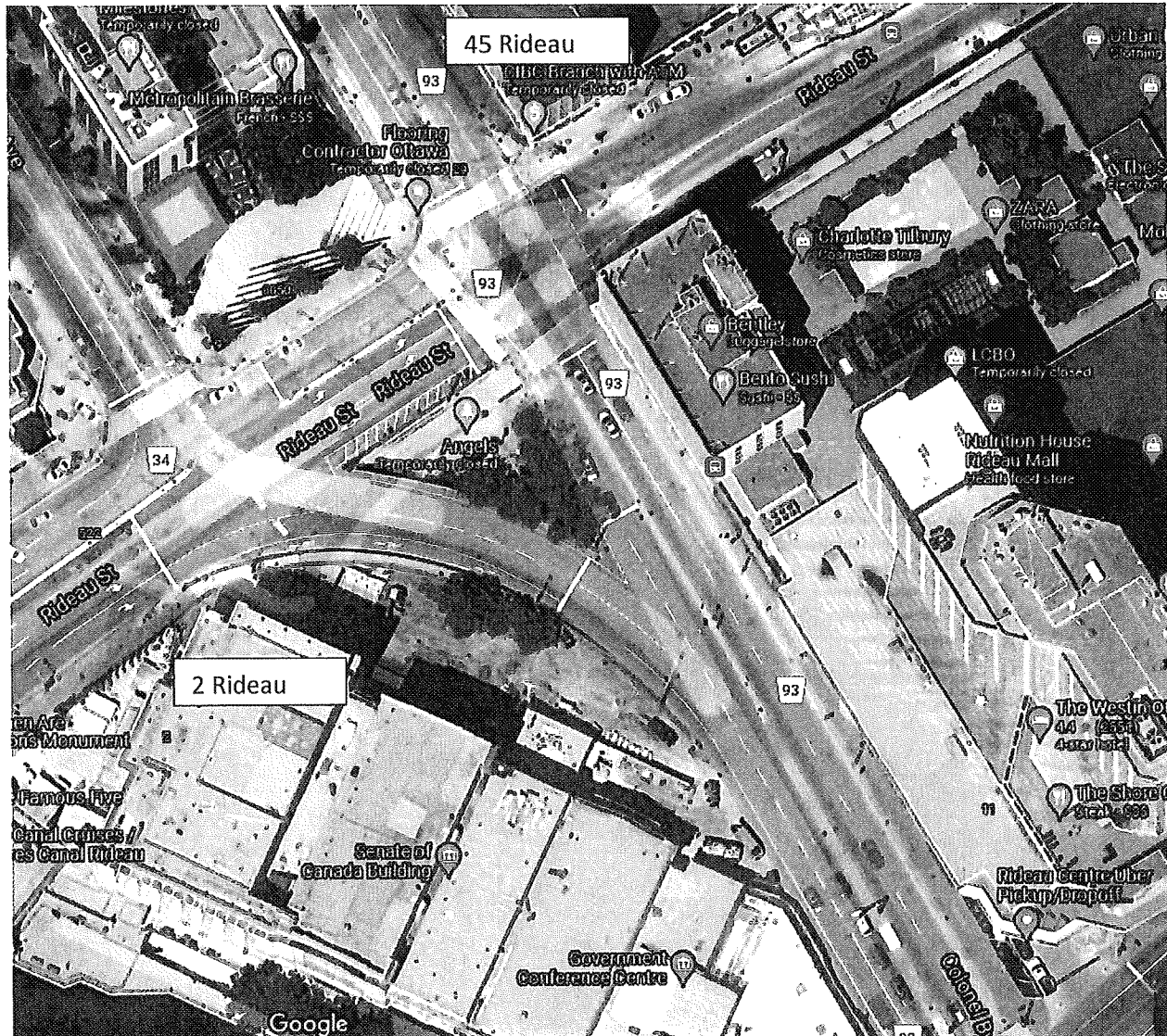
Sierra 8 - TBD

Sierra 1 50 McKenzie King

Sierra 2 50 Laurier

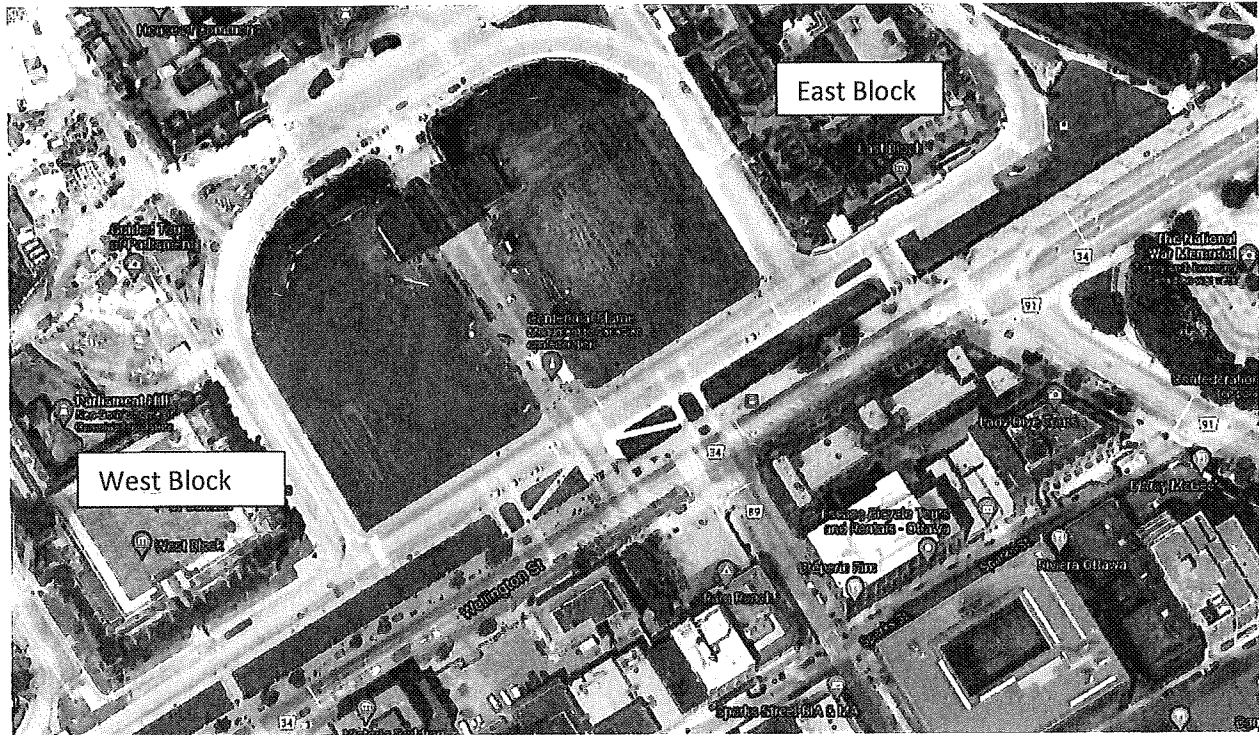


Sierra 4 2 Rideau

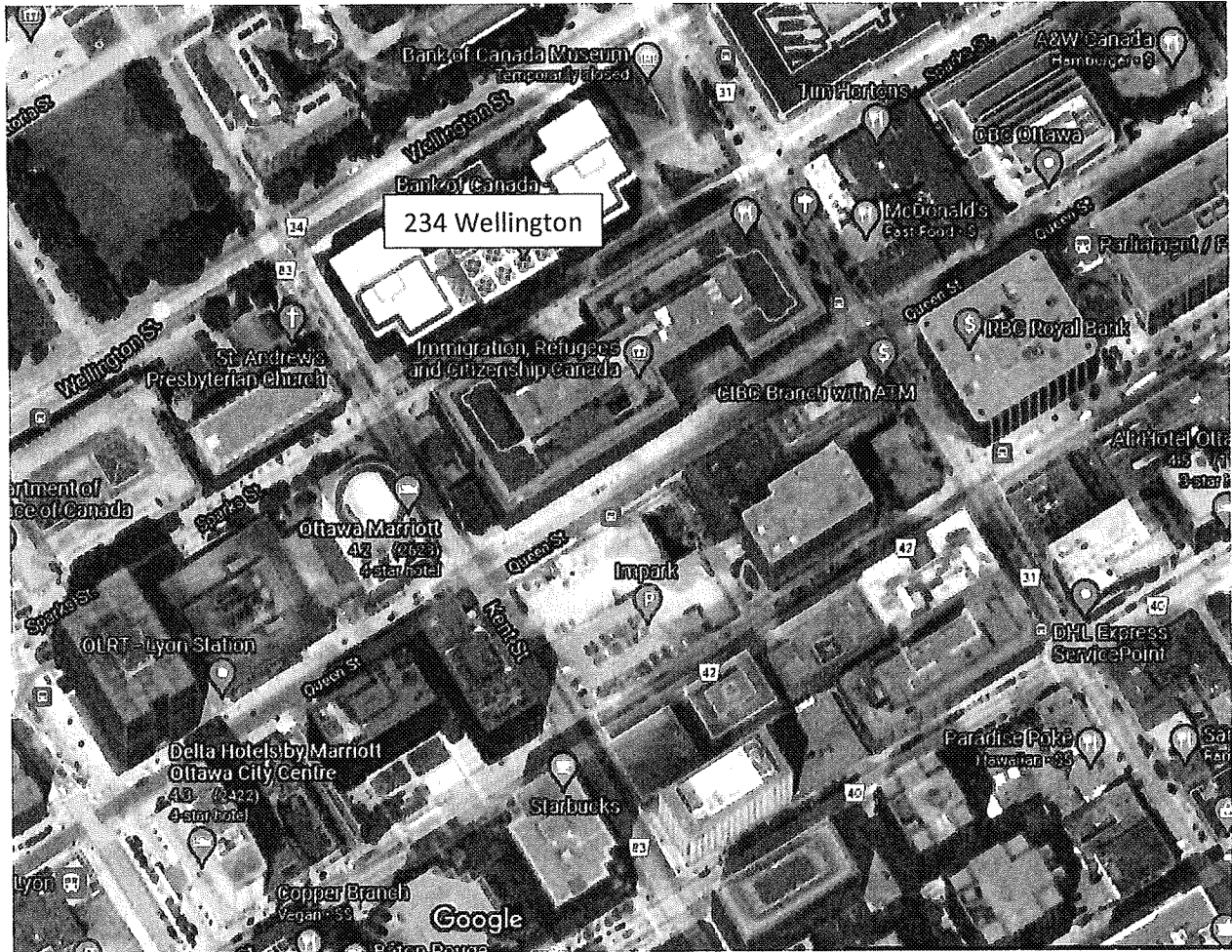


Sierra 5 East Block

Sierra 6 West Block



Sierra 7 234 Wellington Bank of Canada



Appendix 2 – Contacts

Tactical Commander

Marc Clement

Andy Moore

Team Lead on Ground

Shane DeHartog

Tyson Currier

Sniper Coordinator

Jim Hutchins

CBRNE Lead

Sean Wright



POU ORT Plan

DRAFT 2022-02-17

PROTECTED B/CLASIFIED

Annex 9

Combined Service ORT (Obstruction Removal Team)

3 ORT teams may be deployed with equipment and specialized vehicles (ATV, Personal Lifts, etc.) to support POU operations throughout the "ACTION" and "MAINTENANCE" phase.

Each ORT consists of:

- 6 members
- Vehicle and trailer configuration
- Tool load out

Each ORT will require significant assistance for member & tool security, ORT typically extracts protestors and does not make arrests, the party must be arrested prior to the initiation of any ORT extraction tactic.

ORT teams will address and remove any Direct Action Devices (D.A.Ds) used by the protestors to secure themselves to an object and/or each other. ORT will address any strategies that focus specifically on slowing POU operations and any high angle tactics will be addressed by one of the ORT Teams that are certified accordingly.

Structure:

1 ORT Advisor (POU Planning Cell (ORT))
3 ORT Teams

Services breakdown:

6 RCMP
7 OPP
5 OPS

This document is the property of the (your agency name). It is loaned to your agency on the understanding that it is not to be further disseminated without the consent of the originator. Distribution within your agency is to be done on a need-to-know basis. The document is to be protected in accordance with normal safeguards for law enforcement

POU Medical Plan

Annex 10

PROTECTED B/CLASIFIED

DRAFT 2022-02-17

Deployed POU sections will have medical support for operations:

Medical support will:

- Be available to all deployed POUs with the ability to extract injured members and provided first aid.
- Depending on the type and severity of the injury, provided transport and medical aid to POU members at a safe location.
- Provide evacuation plans to designated hospitals, depending upon the nature of the injury, burns and or major trauma may go to different facilities
- Medical services are available to both police and any injured parties
- Should either a police officer or a prisoner require medical aid the nature of the event must be documented
- Should either a police officer or a prisoner require medical aid the injured party will be escorted by a police officer to the hospital until relieved by member care parties

ASK:

Ambulance and paramedics with enough numbers and skills to cover the operational period, a total of 4 ambulances staged to support the operation.

This document is the property of the (your agency name). It is loaned to your agency on the understanding that it is not to be further disseminated without the consent of the originator. Distribution within your agency is to be done on a need-to-know basis. The document is to be protected in accordance with normal safeguards for law enforcement information.

PROTECTED B/CLASIFIED

DRAFT 2022-02-17

Ottawa Fire Services

Mission – to support the unified command/Freedom Convoy response with fire suppression, decontamination of personnel, and object removal.

ORT - Part of combined team with OPS

- 4 x OPS – Tools as per available in trailer (if present) and 4 x backpack
- 2 x OFS – Tools to be available in RTF Van – located to rear of police movement
 - Driver is FSU/ORT trained

Decontamination of Officers-

- 1st choice of hard facility is parking garage City Hall
 - available hot and cold water
 - Drainage
 - Access to large vehicles
 - Showers?
 - Can drive in from both sides of the Canal
 - Weather predicted to be between -15 and -5 C.
- Need vehicle (OC bus or similar as available) to transfer affected individual (s) from line to facility – consideration is driver with appropriate PPE
- OFS HazMat crew at location to provide decon as per nature of contamination, also with sprayers for expedient decon of vehicle interior
- OFS has laundry facilities for uniforms – can process 25 uniforms in 2 hours
 - Vehicle and driver to shuttle gear
 - Surge capacity at Sani-gear – investigating possibility and throughput
- EMS has laundry facilities for uniforms, can process 15-20 uniforms in 2 hours
- Tyvek suits will be available as temporary clothing – police services will have to replace anything else
- Need security for the area – request 2x soft hat police resources
- OPP UCRT has X member available for decontamination of members

Fire Suppression -

- 8 FSU members with backpack mounted extinguishers for suppression for personnel or immediately threatening objects (Molotov's, jerry cans, garbage in path of travel, incipient vehicle fire)
- 1 van with driver
 - can deliver hose packs to crews for larger fires, can be used directly attached to hydrants.
- 2x Pump/Tankers (PT)- 2000gal on-board water and foam for elevation in fire suppression needs

- Each with dedicated driver and operator
- FSU personnel can take vehicle over if close proximity to aggressive crowd necessitates
- To be staged by phase of operation – below is consistent with initial planning, it can be altered to fit new planning and the fluid nature of the response.
 - Phase 1 (Nicolas) - PT at Stn 13 (King Edward/Laurier), and PT at Shaw (underground parking) provides access from north and south
 - Phase 2 (Rideau/Sussex) PT at Shaw Centre (access south and east) on either Rideau or Colonel By and on Murray (access north and west) on Sussex or Mackenzie
 - Phase 3 (Wellington) PTs staged at Elgin/ Wellington Elgin/Queen, east of intersection, access from Wellington or Queen-Metcalf north to Wellington
 - Phase 4 (Metcalf) same as Wellington
 - Phase 5 (Bank) PTs at Metcalf/Queen - access along Queen, Albert, Slater or Wellington
 - Phase 6 (Kent) PT at Queen/O'Connor, PT at Laurier/O'Connor - access from east either north or south due to footprint along Kent.
 - Phase 7 (Bay&Queen) PT at Albert/Bay, access from the south, and PT at Sparks/Lyon for access from east or north (Wellington)
 - Phase 8 (SJAM) access is severely limited, unknown how many vehicles present and crowd mood. Preliminary – one PT with access from Wellington.
- If there are significant operational pauses, recommendation is to have PTs cycle into Stn 13 or convenient City facility.
- 2x City sand trucks for containment/damming to prevent flammable liquids entering drains. Stage at Hurdman yard.

Needs -

Access to City Hall parking garage.

OC bus and driver to move personnel between line and decon facility

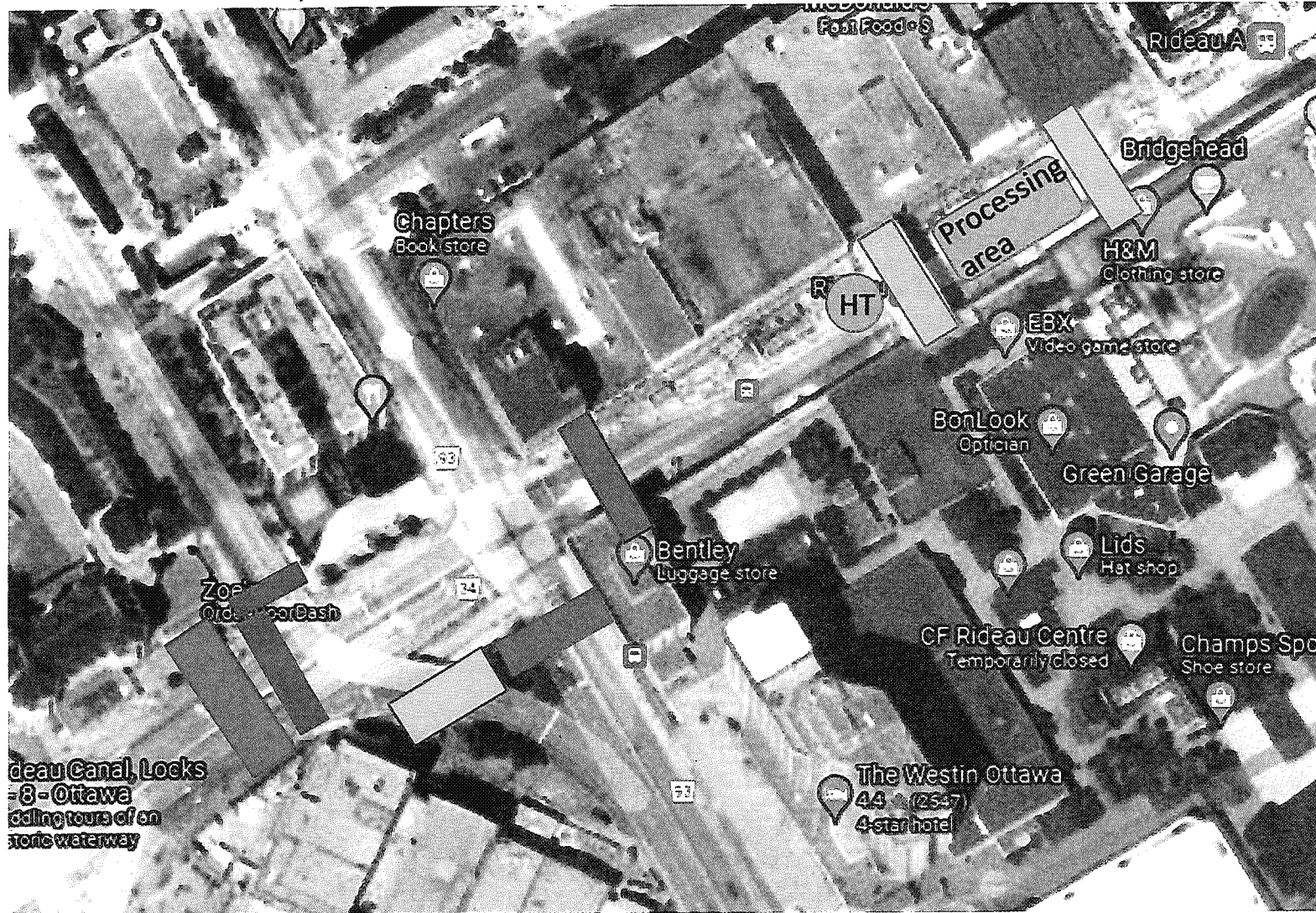
Backup clothing uniforms/Tyvek suits/towels etc for contaminated individuals

2x city trucks with sand and operators

2x police soft hat to provide security for decon

PROTECTED B/CLASIFIED

DRAFT 2022-02-17



Red -PSU 4
Green- PSU 5
Blue - PSU 6
Yellow- PSU 7
Purple- PSU 8
Light Blue- PSU 9
Order of march:
Eastern element:
PSU4, PSU5, HOT, Prisoner
escort
Western element:
PSU6,PSU8,PSU9,PSU7

Unoccupied vehicle appears clear

- Visually clear the vehicle and area free of protesters move on

Occupied unlocked vehicle non-compliant occupant

- Remove, willing to leave let go. Refusal arrest the party

Occupied locked vehicle compliant occupant

- Ask them to leave, collect their information and will contact them when their vehicle is able to be moved or picked up. If they refuse, arrest.

Occupied locked vehicle with non-compliant occupant

- Push past and move armored vehicle in front of vehicle if possible. Tactical will come up and deal with vehicle. Keep moving, if tactical not available will hold if vehicle is not immobile. Once deemed immobile will continue to push.

Occupied locked vehicle with non-compliant occupant with other occupants

- Push past and move armored vehicle in front of vehicle if possible. Tactical will deal with vehicle (see tactical plan). Keep moving, if tactical not available will hold if vehicle is not immobile. Once deemed immobile will continue to push

Air support: no confirmation yet about whether or not we will be able to have a helicopter present. Even if it's a yes, it will almost certainly only be for the Friday.

Support aérien: aucune confirmation pour l'instant à savoir si nous pourrions ou non avoir la présence d'un hélicoptère. Même si la réponse est oui, ce sera presque certainement seulement pour le vendredi.

Media relations: pending a contact for coordination, it has been discussed that there could/should be a concerted intention to have similar messages in both languages.

Relations medias: en attente d'un contact pour la coordination, il a été discuté qu'il pourrait/devrait y avoir une intention concertée pour avoir des messages similaire dans les deux langues.

SÛRETÉ DU QUÉBEC

Elements for your SMEAC

POU: 1 section confirmed and already in the POU plan. There may be 1 or 2 more but that is being discussed evaluated between SQ and RCMP. There will be 1 POU liaison officer present in the ICC.

MRO: 1 peloton confirmé et déjà dans le plan MRO. Il pourrait y avoir 1 ou 2 pelotons supplémentaires mais c'est en discussion entre la GRC et la SQ. Il y aura un officier de liaison MRO au centre de commandement intégré.

POU « squeeze balloon »: during initial actions on Friday morning, 1 SQ POU section will be in Gatineau to support that local police force.

MRO pour les débordements que les actions aux alentours de la colline parlementaire pourraient causer du côté québécois : Durant l'action initiale vendredi matin, 1 peloton MRO sera à Gatineau pour supporter SPVG.

Traffic plan: SQ patrollers present at bridges and 417 with capacity observe, inform and act as needed and evaluated. This is intended for the initial action until around 19:00.

Plan pour la circulation inter-provinciale: Patrouilleurs SQ presents aux ponts et la 417 avec la capacité d'observer, d'informer et d'agir au besoin et selon les évaluations. Ceci est prévu pour l'action initiale jusqu'à environ 19h00.

Peripheral presence: ATVs and snowmobiles are being considered in the event that people try to circumvent closed bridges by the river.

Présence périphérique: VTT et motoneiges sont en train d'être considérés advenant que des gens tentent de contourner les ponts qui seront fermés en passant par la rivière.

Traffic triggers/outer surveillance: no checkpoints planned. Units near Ottawa and spreading outwards will observe and report on movements of potential protesters or actions by groups or individuals.

Déclencheurs en lien avec la circulation des véhicules/vigie périphériques élargies : aucuns barrages prévus. Observation sur de possibles mouvements en véhicule de soutien ou de mobilisation de manifestants.

POU RULES OF ENGAGEMENT – DECISION MATRIX

ACTION	POU Member		POU Section Commander		POU Commander		Major Incident Commander(s)		Strategic Commander(s)	
	A	I	A	I	A	I	A	I	A	I
Rule of Engagement										
POU Soft Tac Level Deployment		I		I	A			I		I
POU Intermediate Level Deployment		I		I		I	A			I
POU Hard Tac Deployment		I		I		I	A			I
Shield / Baton Strike	A			I		I		I		I
MK-9 (OC spray)	A			I		I		I		I
Muzzle blast – OC /CS/ Smoke(ARWEN/ Gas Gun)		I	A			I		I		I
Muzzle blast – OC /CS/ Smoke(ARWEN/ Gas Gun) – Exigent Circumstances	A			I		I		I		I
Extended Range Impact (ARWEN)		I	A			I		I		I
Extended Range Impact (ARWEN) – Exigent Circumstances	A			I		I		I		I
Distraction Device Grenade (Mini Bang/ Tear Ball(CS))		I		I		I	A			I
Distraction Device Grenade (Mini Bang/ Tear Ball(CS)) Exigent Circumstances		I	A			I		I		I
Hand Held Grenade (M.A.D.)- (CS/OS/Smoke)		I		I		I		I		I
Extended Range launched Grenade (CS/OS/Smoke)		I		I		I		I		I
Passive Arrest		I		I		I	A			I
Small Scale Arrest (1-3)		I	A			I		I		I
Medium Scale Detention/Arrest (4-10)		I		I		I	A			I
Large Scale Detention/Arrest (11+)		I		I		I	A			I
POU Intervention Tactic *		I		I	A			I		I
Light- Medium ORT		I		I		I	A			I
Direct Action Device Operation – Heavy ORT		I		I		I	A			I
LRAD Use		I		I		I	A			I
Dispersion of Crowd – Unlawful Assembly /Riot		I		I		I		I		I
Active Killer / Mass Casualty		I	A			I		I		I

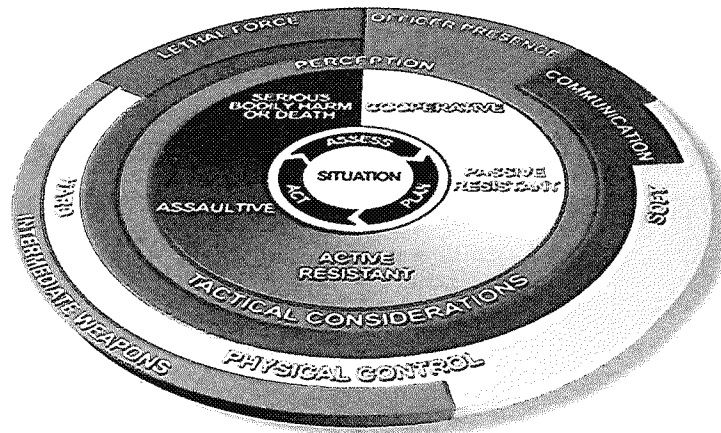
A – AUTHORIZED / I – INFORMED

Exigent Circumstances: Imminent risk to life or of serious injury

(*) – POU Intervention Tactic: Cordon, Channeling, Denying, Clearing wave, Breaking Contact

POU RULES OF ENGAGEMENT – DECISION MATRIX

USE of FORCE – General



The officer continuously assesses the situation and selects the most reasonable option relative to those circumstances as perceived at that point in time.

As per the Ontario Police Services Act, Regulations 926, all police officer (including Public Order Unit Members) performing active duty shall have an up to date Use of Force qualification within the last 12 months.

Notwithstanding the Rules of Engagement Chart, every officer will be accountable for any and all use of force in the execution of his/her duty. There will be an expectation that Public Order Members shall follow a gradual application of force when involved in crowd management proportionate to the situation and exercise personal restraint to avoid an escalation in response. Clear communication to public will be used in all circumstances where practicable prior to the use of any force in crowd management circumstances.

Notwithstanding whether an arrest is affected or not as a result of the use of force, any officer using any level of force on an individual(s) shall make notes as to the circumstances, including the behaviors/actions demonstrated and full description/identity of the individual(s) on who the force was directed. This will be required for follow up investigation and possible future prosecution.

Every officer who draws their firearm in the presence of the public; discharge any firearm; use of any weapon, or improvised weapon other than a firearm on another person; or use physical force on a person that results in an injury to that person requiring medical attention shall complete a Use of Force Report prior to the end of duty.

POU RULES OF ENGAGEMENT – DECISION MATRIX

ACTION	POU Member		POU Section Commander		POU Commander		Major Incident Commander(s)		Strategic Commander(s)	
Rule of Engagement	A	I	A	I	A	I	A	I	A	I
POU Soft Tac Level Deployment		I		I	A			I		I
POU Intermediate Level Deployment		I		I		I	A			I
POU Hard Tac Deployment		I		I		I	A			I
Shield / Baton Strike	A			I		I		I		I
MK-9 (OC spray)	A			I		I		I		I
Muzzle blast – OC /CS/ Smoke (ARWEN/ Gas Gun)		I	A			I		I		I
Muzzle blast – OC /CS/ Smoke (ARWEN/ Gas Gun) – Exigent Circumstances	A			I		I		I		I
Extended Range Impact (ARWEN)		I	A			I		I		I
Extended Range Impact (ARWEN) – Exigent Circumstances	A			I		I		I		I
Distraction Device Grenade (Mini Bang/ Tear Ball)(CS)		I		I		I	A			I
Distraction Device Grenade (Mini Bang/ Tear Ball)(CS) Exigent Circumstances		I	A			I		I		I
Hand Held Grenade (M.A.D.)- (CS/OS/Smoke)		I		I		I	A			I
Extended Range launched Grenade (CS/OS/Smoke)		I		I		I	A			I
Passive Arrest		I	A			I		I		I
Small Scale Arrest (1-3)		I	A			I		I		I
Medium Scale Detention/Arrest (4-10)		I		I	A			I		I
Large Scale Detention/Arrest (11+)		I		I		I	A			I
POU Intervention Tactic *		I		I	A			I		I
Light- Medium ORT		I		I		I	A			I
Direct Action Device Operation – Heavy ORT		I		I		I	A			I
LRAD Use		I		I		I	A			I
Dispersion of Crowd – Unlawful Assembly /Riot		I		I		I		I		I
Active Killer / Mass Casualty		I	A			I		I		I

A – AUTHORIZED / I – INFORMED

Exigent Circumstances: Imminent risk to life or of serious injury

(*) – POU Intervention Tactic: Cordon, Channeling, Denying, Clearing wave, Breaking Contact

DOC# 4.
17/18 Feb 2022



Convoy for Freedom Ottawa

Integrated Mobilization Operational Plan

Time & Management Tracking: Refer to your own Police Service.

Convoy for Freedom Ottawa

Integrated Mobilization Operational Plan

OPERATIONAL PLAN

PLAN WRITTEN BY:

Integrated Planning Cell
RCMP, OPP, TPS, YRP, PRP

DOCUMENT VERSION:

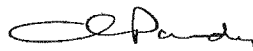
2022.02.13

APPROVED BY:

(Approved electronically 2022.02.12)

Superintendent Phil Lue #03037
Integrated Planning Cell
Royal Canadian Mounted Police

APPROVED BY:



(Approved electronically 2022.02.12)

Chief Superintendent Carson Pardy #8052
Integrated Planning Cell Commander
Ontario Provincial Police

APPROVED BY:

Bernier, Robert P

Digitally signed by Bernier, Robert
P
Date: 2022.02.13 18:38:52 -05'00'

(Approved electronically 2022.02.13)

A/Superintendent Rob Bernier
Event Commander
Ottawa Police Service

Table of Contents

1.0	Operational Plan Format.....	6
2.0	Executive Summary	6
2.1	Background.....	6
2.0	Mission	8
2.1	Objectives.....	8
3.0	Execution	9
3.1	Overview	9
3.2	Concept of Operations	9
3.2.1	Main Action Plan.....	10
3.2.3	Commanders Intent	10
3.2.4	Officer guidelines to carving out Commander's Intent	10
3.2.5	Notification Requirement.....	11
3.2.6	Reports must be submitted for all incidents	11
3.3	Desired Outcomes.....	12
3.4	Point of Origin for Messaging Police Liaison Team (PLT)	12
3.4.1	Mandate.....	12
3.4.2	The Provincial Liaison Team is responsible for:	12
3.5	Deployment Plan	13
3.5.1	Current Ottawa Police Deployment Staffing	13
3.5.2	Surge Capacity.....	13
3.5.3	Staging Location	13
3.5.4	Incident Command Post (ICP)	13
3.5.5	Road Closures.....	13
3.5.6	Proposed Contingency Plans	13
3.6	Investigative Plan.....	14
3.6.1	Levels of Authority/Decision Making & Approvals	14
3.7	Enhanced Security.....	14
3.7.1	Event / Risk Assessment.....	14
3.7.2	Intelligence Reports.....	14
3.8	Specialized Units.....	14

3.8.1 Emergency Task Force (ETF) & Chemical, Biological, radiological, nuclear and explosive (CBRNE) Unit.....	14
3.8.2 OPS Public Safety Unit (PSU)	14
3.8.3 External Partners POU	15
3.8.4 Evidence Gathering Teams (EGT).....	15
3.8.5 Evidence Continuity Officers (CFIS)	15
3.7 Generalized Support Units.....	15
3.7.1 Wagon- Court Services Personnel	15
3.7.3 City of Ottawa – By-Laws.....	15
3.8 External Agencies.....	15
3.8.1 Ottawa Paramedic Services	15
3.8.2 Ottawa Fire Department	15
3.8.3 Private Towing.....	16
3.8.4 Bylaw Enforcement	16
3.8.5 Media	16
3.9 Strategic Messaging Development Cycle	16
4.0 Administration and Logistics.....	18
4.1 Administration.....	18
4.1.1 Sick Reporting	18
4.1.2 Time Management/Tracking.....	18
4.1.3 Dress Requirements	18
4.1.4 Body Worn Cameras.....	18
4.1.5 Professionalism	18
4.1.6 Civilian Oversight- Federal.....	19
4.1.7 Civilian Oversight- Provincial.....	19
4.1.8 Personal Protective Equipment (PPE)	20
4.2 Logistics.....	20
4.2.1 Mandate.....	20
4.2.2 Roles and Responsibilities	20
4.2.3 Down Centers.....	21
5.0 Command, Control and Communications	21
5.1 Command & Control.....	21
5.1.1 Steering Committee - Mandate.....	21

5.1.2 SMT Roles and Responsibilities	21
5.1.3 Legal - Mandate.....	22
5.1.4 Legal - Roles and Responsibilities.....	22
5.1.3 Organization Chart.....	22
5.2 Communication	23
5.2.1 Mandate.....	23
5.2.2 Radio Frequencies/Talk Groups	23
5.2.3 Call-Signs	23
Appendix A- Maps.....	24
Appendix B- Injunction Order	34
Appendix C- 22-0017- All Chief Memo – Emergency Declaration & Critical Infrastructure and Highways.....	38
Appendix D- Related Events.....	44
Appendix E- Internal & External Communication Plan.....	48
Appendix F- OPS -Unified Maintenance Support Plan	50
Appendix G – PLT Strategy within the Measured Approach & Authorities.....	53
Appendix H – Proposed Contingency Plans	62
Appendix I- Dr. Tamara Herold – Psychological Guidance	64
Appendix J- Police Services Joining Instructions	66

1.0 Operational Plan Format

The front portion of the Convoy for Freedom Operational Plan will identify the following:

- Executive Summary;
- Situation & Mission;
- Support & Services;
- Command & Control; and
- Communication.

Appended to the Operational Plan will be document that will outline:

- Appendix A- Maps which include affected zones, road closures and traffic points;
- Appendix B- Injunction Order Letter
- Appendix C- 22-0017 – All Chief Memo – Emergency Declaration & Critical Infrastructure and Highways;
- Appendix D- Related Events;
- Appendix E- Internal & External Communication plan
- Appendix F- Ottawa Police Service- Unified Maintenance Support Plan;
- Appendix G- PLT Strategy within the Measured Approach & Authorities;
 - Sub-Appendix G1- Supporting Information for Responding Members
 - Sub-Appendix G2- Remarks in relation to arrests
 - Sub-Appendix G3- After Event Messaging
- Appendix H- Contingency Plans – To be developed and provided by respective specialized units
- Appendix I – Dr. Tamara Herold – Psychological Guidance
- Appendix J- Police Services Joining Instructions

2.0 Executive Summary

2.1 Background

On January 15th, 2022 the federal government began requiring all truckers crossing the border from the United States into Canada to be vaccinated.

As of January 23rd, 2022 all non-Americans entering the United States at a land border must be fully vaccinated against COVID-19.

As a result, *“On Friday January 28th, 2022, a small convoy of vehicles including transport trucks with trailers arrived in Ottawa and took up position on Wellington Street in front of Parliament Hill.*

On Saturday January 29th, 2022, hundreds more vehicles of all sizes arrived throughout the day and descended on the downtown core. Vehicles are now parked in unsanctioned areas on City streets impacting the regular flow of traffic and movement of people in the downtown core.

Convoy demonstrators and supporters of the convoy participants have conducted demonstrations along Wellington Street, Supreme Court lawns, Parliament Hill, Confederation Park and intersections including Rideau Street at Sussex.

Marches have occurred in support of the convoy on foot from Quebec over the Interprovincial bridges. Demonstrators and supporters have been re-supplying vehicles with fuel and replenishing other combustibles in the designated and undesignated staging areas which constitute a public safety hazard. Constant sounding of air and truck horns throughout the day and evening have negatively impacted the resident's quality of life in the surrounding neighbourhoods.

On February 7, 2022, Justice McLean of the Ontario Superior Court of Justice granted an temporary injunction restraining any person, who has notice of the court order, from using air horns or train horns, other than those on a motor vehicle of a municipal fire department. This order applies to the downtown core in the City of Ottawa which is defined as any streets north of Highway 417 (Queensway). The injunction has been granted for a period of 10 days (i.e. until end of day February 17, 2022) and will be enforced by the Ottawa Police Service and its partners effective immediately.¹

Refer to Appendix "B" - Injunction Order.

A state of Emergency was declared on February 6th, 2022 by Mayor Jim Watson due to the ongoing demonstration.

Declaring a state of emergency reflects the serious danger and threat to the safety and security of residents posed by the ongoing demonstrations and highlights the need for support from other jurisdictions and levels of government. It also provides greater flexibility within the municipal administration to enable the City of Ottawa to manage business continuity for essential for its residents and enables more flexibility procurement process, which could help purchase equipment required by frontline workers and first responders."²

3.0 Situation

The area of operations was originally identified by Ottawa Police Service to be in the downtown core in the area of Parliament Hill in the City of Ottawa. As the trucks arrived on the weekend of the 28th, 29th and 30th of January, operators immediately began flooding the core from multiple directions off the 417. The sheer volume in combination with the multiple options to enter the city made it impossible to fully control their movements. All attempts were made using police resources, heavy barricades and heavy equipment to maintain routes open for emergency response to the residents and businesses as much as possible.³

¹ Ottawa Police Service – Briefing Power Point, pg. 11

² Ottawa Truck Demonstration Operational Plan (9 Feb '22) Phase 2.1 v3.0 Final, pg. 5

³ Ottawa Truck Demonstration Operational Plan (9 Feb '22) Phase 2.1 v3.0 Final, pg. 6

At the time of report, it's believed there are approximately 400 motor vehicles which also includes transport trucks and approximately 1000 people which include children, elderly, those who require mobility assistances and dogs.

Refer to Appendix "A" for Maps which include identified zones & traffic points. .

On February 11, 2022, the Premier Doug Ford declared a state of emergency for the Province of Ontario. Ontario Premier Doug Ford has declared a state of emergency in an effort to put an end to the "siege" in Ottawa and Windsor as the truck convoy protests continue to disrupt traffic and prevent the transport of goods across the Canadian border.

Ford made the announcement Friday at Queen's Park, saying he will convene cabinet and "use legal authorities to urgently enact orders" that will:

- Protect international border crossings, as well as the 400-series highways, airports, bridges, ports and railways in the province.
- Fines for non-compliances will be severe, the premier said, with a maximum penalty of \$100,000 and up to a year imprisonment.
- Potentially allow for vehicle seizures, and loss of driver's licences.
- Refer to Appendix "C"- 22-0017- All Chief Memo- Emergency Declaration & Critical Infrastructure and Highways for further details.

In addition, Ontario court freezes access to donations for truckers' protest from GiveSendGo.

2.0 Mission

Using an integrated response, the Ottawa Police and policing partners will keep the peace, enforce legislation, and maintain public safety for the duration of the Ottawa Truck Demonstration, with the utmost respect to the individuals Charter of Rights and Freedoms with priority on community and emergency services personnel safety & wellbeing.

2.1 Objectives

1. To facilitate a resolution through de-escalation, graduated measurable and multi phased response while ensuring the safety of participants, citizen and members of participating agencies; and
2. Return the City of Ottawa to state of normality.

3.0 Execution

3.1 Overview

This guide has been developed in collaboration with various police agencies to support Ottawa Police Service. The Royal Canadian Mounted Police (RCMP), Ontario Provincial Police (OPP), Toronto Police Service (TPS), York Regional Police (YRP) and Peel Regional Police (PRP) will work directly in the planning and support to the existing operational strategies implemented by the Ottawa Police Service (OPS).

This guide is intended to provide direction and guidance various police agencies a response as well as a framework for the implemented of an Incident Management System during this event. The responsibility for actual command and control remains at the discretion of the Ottawa Police Service Incident Commander **A/Superintendent Rob Bernier** with the support and consultation with the Integrated Planning Cell Commander **Chief Superintendent Carson Pardy**.

This plan has been developed as a guide only. Based on the intelligence provided, the Integrated Planning Cell Team will support and provide additional police resources (which also include Police Liaison Officers (PLT) & Public Order Units from across the country) for deployment as required to complete Ottawa Police Services mandate.

The Integrated Planning Cell including OPS have established a framework to enhance the OPS current deployment concept.

3.2 Concept of Operations

Based on the physiological consultation from Dr. Tamara Herold, this guide has been develop to respond to the current situation. Refer to Appendix I for further details.

We are recommending a Police Liaison Team (PLT) lead, negotiation based approach for the next few operational periods with the clear objective of significantly reducing the footprint of the demonstration activity currently taking place in Ottawa. Through the development of Strategic Messaging designed to support the goals established by Strategic Command. This messaging package will ensure that consistent messaging is provided by PLT's, uniform officers in their interactions with protesters, media releases and social media posts. This consistent messaging will serve to support and reinforce the efforts of PLT teams to negotiate the exit of protesters.

This negotiation plan will be supported by contingency plans to address targeted enforcement as deemed beneficial by Command in support of the primary goal of reducing the footprint of this illegal occupation.

Ultimately, the ideal outcome would be negotiating the complete withdrawal of all protesters in the City of Ottawa. However, in the event that a core group remains in spite of all negotiation efforts and clear education on potential legal consequences of continued illegal occupation, this plan supports the further removal of occupiers through a combination of enforcement, arrest and Public Order actions.

3.2.1 Main Action Plan

- i. To de-escalate and negotiate a peaceful resolution and demobilization of the Ottawa Truck Demonstration.

3.2.3 Commanders Intent

- i. This large scale protest is drawing significant public, media and political attention, domestically as well as internationally;
- ii. OPS and its partners will be present to ensure that the freedoms of all individuals are respected and that participants conduct themselves in a responsible and lawful manner that does not jeopardize the safety and security of the public, community or the police. OPS and its' partner policing agencies intent is to return the City of Ottawa to a state of normalcy;
- iii. There will be a highly visible uniform presence, in areas where it is anticipated crowds could congregate, to manage crowds and traffic, ensure public safety and make efforts to reduce the size of the protest;
- iv. Officers must be extremely vigilant for any potential threats or suspicious activities and investigate fully;
- v. OPS will consistently enforce all relevant legislation to ensure that a lawful atmosphere does not escalate into a disorderly and unlawful crowd situation;
- vi. Disorderly conduct and criminal behaviour will not be tolerated and will be dealt with in a manner that does not jeopardize officer and community safety; and
- vii. In the event that crowd behaviour deteriorates and public safety is jeopardized the Incident Commander may put measures in place to increase the police presence and deploy specialized resources such as Public Order Units. *(also referred to as Public Safety Unit).*

3.2.4 Officer guidelines to carving out Commander's Intent

In the event of an unruly crowd situation, there are officer safety considerations related to making an arrest:

- i. Situational assessment, planning and action is something officers instinctively do every day in the execution of their duties as a police officer, particularly when the application of force is being considered
- ii. An unruly crowd situation does not negate an officer's legal requirement to abide with the Provincial Use of Force model
- iii. Actions that an officer chooses during a crowd management situation may have an impact on the overall event.
- iv. Each officer will have to balance their response with the possible consequences and impact it will have to their personal safety and the safety and security of others involved in the event.

- v. Criminal Offences will not be tolerated but immediate arrest may not always be practicable. Officers must be aware of their situation and consider all impact factors / options prior to making an arrest. Some of these factors include:

- Number of officers available;
- Number of persons to be arrested;
- Proximity of subject(s) to be arrested;
- Mood of the crowd and potential impact of the arrest;
- The offence itself and the need for immediate action;
- Person or officer is at risk of harm;
- The effect of failure to arrest;
- Alternative strategies:
 - Evidence gathering team;
 - Personal identification and description;
 - If time or action is not critical, consult with your NCO
 - Disengage

3.2.5 Notification Requirement

- i. It is critical that events on the ground are effectively transmitted in a timely manner to Supervisors and the Incident Commander:
 - Crowd action / reactions
 - Identification of potential troublemakers
 - Use of force by police or assaultive behaviour by crowd
 - Arrests
 - Incidents involving or requiring a police response
 - Any information that will assist in decision making for Supervisors or the Incident Commander.
 - Supervisors are to evaluate information and notify Incident Commander via radio.
- ii. Due to the size and scope of the event, decision makers are dependant on officers and supervisors providing accurate and timely information.

3.2.6 Reports must be submitted for all incidents

All Use of Force incidents shall be reported and documented as per policy.

- i. Supervisors will provide Leads with an accurate summary of events prior to end of their tour of duty. This summary will include:
 - Number of arrests
 - Number of incidents and synopsis of incidents
 - Report of Use of Force by police
 - Any injuries to police personnel
 - Any injuries to citizens
- ii. All managers and coordinators will provide the Incident Commander with details of all reports, events and issues arising during their tour of duty. A summary report based on all information submitted will be prepared by the Incident Commander and forwarded to the Event Commander.

3.3 Desired Outcomes

- Government = plans, communications and time
- Participants = perceived victory (restrictions removed and depart the City)
- OPS rebuild victory – community supports (rebuilt police confidence)
- Return to state of normality
 - Restore City Services
 - Traffic circulation re-established
 - Business in the affected area – regular government businesses
 - Restore standard of living for residents of effected area
 - Ontario
 - Return of partner agencies to home jurisdictions
 - Participants leave
 - Return standard of policing
 - New Normal may Ontario look like
 - Lessons learned, enhanced training, Continued & increased collaboration
 - Strategic Coordination between governments, police and sharing of services
 - Canada
 - Gov't education program for the general public what are rights of protest
 - Lessons Learnt – Regional, Provincial and Federal
- Return Ontario/Canada policing to normal standard (Pandemic)
 - Template already (Pandemic & Non Pandemic)
- Future response structure built

3.4 Point of Origin for Messaging Police Liaison Team (PLT)

3.4.1 Mandate

- i. The Police Liaison Team consists of members from the Ottawa Police Service, Ontario Provincial Police, and other policing partners;
- ii. PLT members shall dress in their respective Police Services Uniform and wear their designated Police Liaison Team identifying markings.

3.4.2 The Provincial Liaison Team is responsible for:

- i. The Police Liaison Team is responsible for the security of people, property, the prevention of crime and maintenance of peace and order within all affected areas;
- ii. This responsibility includes respecting the fundamental freedoms of thought, belief, opinion, expression and peaceful assembly, as enshrined in the Canadian Charter of Rights and Freedoms;
- iii. During the protest members of the PLT will actively interact at the street level with all partners and seek to negotiate the reduction of the protest size;
- iv. Undertaking its responsibilities in keeping with the procedures and best practices documented in the PLT Standard Operating Procedures (SOP).

3.5 Deployment Plan

3.5.1 Current Ottawa Police Deployment Staffing

- i. Refer to Appendix "F"- Unified Maintenance Support Plan

3.5.2 Surge Capacity

- i. All Chiefs across major cities have been asked to identify available resources to deploy and assist the City of Ottawa; and
- ii. All response shall remain in the hands of OPP for coordination
(opp.ghq.eoc@opp.ca)

3.5.3 Staging Location

- i. If the need should arise to deploy additional members to an ongoing or emergent event staging locations shall be identified as required.

3.5.4 Incident Command Post (ICP)

- i. The ICP shall be identified by the Incident Commander and the location shall be provided during the officer briefings.

3.5.5 Road Closures

- i. Refer to Appendix "A"- Maps

3.5.6 Proposed Contingency Plans

Refer to Appendix "H"- Proposed Contingency Plans

The following Plans will be provided by the respective Specialized Units:

- POU deployment
- CBRNE Response
- Traffic Plans
- Serious Injury/Fatality Reconstruction Scene & Investigation
- Hostile Vehicle Mitigation
- Static Traffic Control Point
- Immediate Action Response Plan (IARD) in a crowd or on fringe
- Medical- Person down & perception of events
- Weather— member welfare
- Ottawa Fire Service- Vehicle/Structure Fire
- Ottawa Public Health- unsanitary disease breakout
- City Service Plan
 - Street Clean up on standby (Street sweeper, graffiti removal, garbage cleanup, removal of protest, signage etc.)
 - OC Transpo
 - Ottawa roads
- Finance assistance- To participants if needed
- Obstruction Removal- vehicle and persons

- Participant/Vehicle
 - Owner Remove (Compliant vs. Displaced only)
 - Tow
 - Mechanical breakdown
- Child Services
- Arrest Plan- small number of arrest & mass arrest
- Air support/surveillance- site surveillance
- Mass Casualty Plan

The following Plans to be developed for post end state:

- Traffic Plan
- Prevention Plan

3.6 Investigative Plan

3.6.1 Levels of Authority/Decision Making & Approvals

- i. TBD by OPS

3.7 Enhanced Security

3.7.1 Event / Risk Assessment

- i. OPS have completed an Event Assessment and will continue to monitor.

3.7.2 Intelligence Reports

- i. RCMP & OPP continue to assess and monitor any current intelligence associated to this event.

3.8 Specialized Units

3.8.1 Emergency Task Force (ETF) & Chemical, Biological, radiological, nuclear and explosive (CBRNE) Unit

- i. ETF & CBRNE will continue to respond to calls for service, as per their standard operating procedure; and
- ii. Dedicated members are assigned and shall deploy as required from the Tech Police Operational Facility (TPOF) and on standby.

3.8.2 OPS Public Safety Unit (PSU)

- i. OPS has dedicated Public Safety Unit members assigned to this event in a Quick Response Team Capacity in teams of five (5); and
- ii. The PSU Commander is Sgt. A Flanagan.

3.8.3 External Partners POU

- i. RCMP & OPP have dedicated POU teams dedicated to this event; and
- ii. All POU members have attended however are currently not activated; and
- iii. If the need should arise, members will deploy.

3.8.4 Evidence Gathering Teams (EGT)

- i. EGTs are videographers that have the capability of gathering digital evidence of crowd activity and illegal behaviour;
- ii. For safety reasons, a support officer will be attached to the videographer any time they are on the ground; and
- iii. Of note, the EGTs' capacity to deploy has been hampered by staffing shortages and operational demands.

3.8.5 Evidence Continuity Officers (CFIS)

- i. There is at least one Evidence Continuity Officer team deployed 24/7; and
- ii. The ECT is responsible for documenting and recording evidence seizures by QRTs of fuel deliveries.

3.7 Generalized Support Units

3.7.1 Wagon- Court Services Personnel

- i. OPS have two (2) dedicated prisoner transport vehicles each with the capacity of ten prisoners; and
- ii. Both transport vehicles are currently staged in the downtown footprint and will deploy as required.

3.7.3 City of Ottawa – By-Laws

- i. There are dedicated members of the City of Ottawa By-Law deployed to this event; and
- ii. A By-Law liaison has been assigned to the NCRCC.

3.8 External Agencies

3.8.1 Ottawa Paramedic Services

- i. Ottawa Paramedic Services will continue to respond to calls for service, as per their standard operating procedures; and
- ii. A dedicated liaison has been assigned to the NCRCC.

3.8.2 Ottawa Fire Department

- i. Ottawa are aware of these events and will respond to calls for service, as per their standard operating procedures;
- ii. A dedicated liaison has been assigned to the NCRCC; and
- iii. Should a major fire occur in the protest zone, a significant police response will be necessary.

3.8.3 Private Towing

- i. In the event a participant wishes to request a Private Tow, members are to direct them to Ottawa Metro Towing & Recovery at (613) 731-1936.

3.8.4 Bylaw Enforcement

- i. A dedicated member from the Bylaw Enforcement is impeded into the OPS command center; and
- ii. Dedicated members are deployed on a regular basis within the event boundaries.

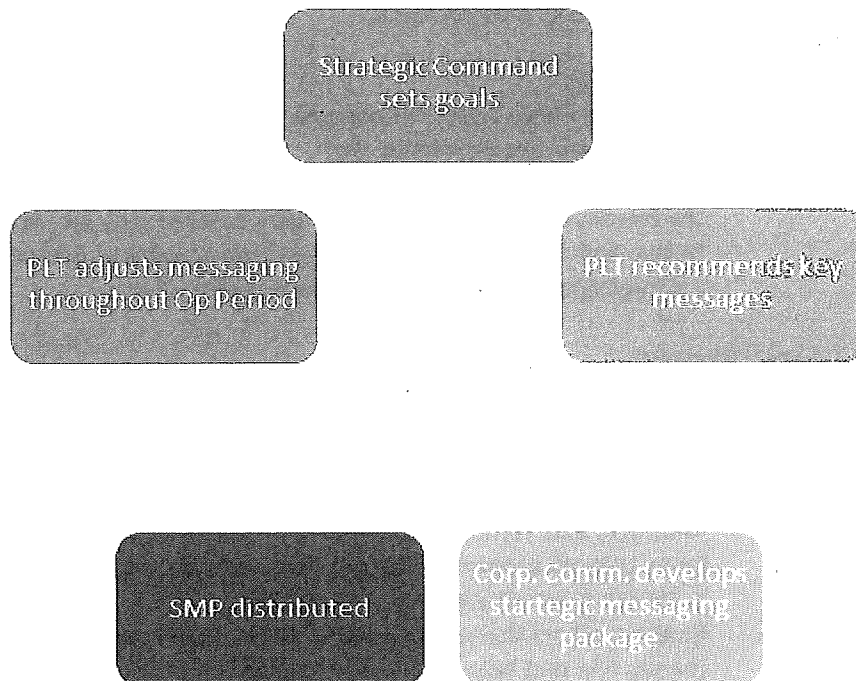
3.8.5 Media

- i. Members of the media, whether they are operating a camera or simply interviewing attendees, are recognized as an essential service, **as agreed by the federal government**;
- ii. When responding to large gatherings or protests, members must recognize the role media play in covering the events. Officers should balance accommodating the media's coverage with public safety; and
- iii. Any request for media inquiries and comment shall be directed to OPS Media Relations Officer for follow up.

3.9 Strategic Messaging Development Cycle

- o Strategic Command will evaluate the current intelligence, PLT feedback from the night and day shifts to establish the objectives they wish to accomplish for the next days deployment cycle, the objectives must be SMART goals.
- o The PLT will receive the objectives from Strategic Command and they will develop key messages that will support the days objectives in addition to other standardize common messaging.
- o Key messaging will be provided to Corporate Communications who will develop them into an overall strategic communications package for the operational period. The Strategic Communications Package to include:
 - Key messages to be delivered to all involved officers to incorporate into interactions with protesters, this can be done through briefings, cut and paste to group chats, messaged out over media platforms mobile work stations (MWS)'s in police vehicles and email, every officer should know and understand the common messaging as well as the daily messaging;
 - [REDACTED] commander shall provide updates as to the effectiveness of the messaging during officer briefings and [REDACTED] shall work and provide updates to Strategic Command teams;
 - Changes to the messaging are to occur in response to existing messaging in response to the delivered feedback from the [REDACTED];
 - Multi node messaging sent out to currently deployed members and an alteration of the next shift briefing;
 - Collaboration with partner policing agencies to promote consistency in messaging across protest sites province wide.

- The daily and common messaging will be broadcast through any and all modes of communications to include but not limited to:
 - Social Media messaging;
 - Media Releases;
 - Speaking Points for the Chief of Police, Commissioners and Commanders to any members providing information to the public or the media ;
 - Key points for Command Briefings
 - In person interviews by on the spot, person on the street, bona fide or citizen reporters
- The Strategic Communications Package should also include consideration to other themes for release through social media and other channels. This could include highlighting impacts to the local community and businesses, highlighting criminal acts within the protest and generally seeking to control the narrative of both the protest and police actions and objectives.
 - Included in this communications node should be the consideration given to purchasing air time for public service announcements



4.0 Administration and Logistics

4.1 Administration

4.1.1 Sick Reporting

- i. Should a member report for duty with COVID like symptoms and fail a self screening assessment shall notify their Supervisor; and
- ii. PCR testing is available at Brewer Area located at 151 Brewer Way, Ottawa, hours of operation are 08:30-15:30 hours.

<https://www.ottawapublichealth.ca/en/shared-content/assessment-centres.aspx>

4.1.2 Time Management/Tracking

- i. All external partners shall ensure they record their time management and tracking through their respective agencies.

4.1.3 Dress Requirements

- i. Uniform of the Day shall be worn in accordance as per the external agencies Service Governance.

4.1.4 Body Worn Cameras

- i. External agencies who are equipped with body worn cameras shall ensure their cameras **are activated**; and
- ii. Officers in an enforcement capacity will be recording all interactions with the community due to the volatile nature of these events in the past further that live stream technology will be in use to ensure a consistent and measured approach to any enforcement efforts.

4.1.5 Professionalism

- i. Members are reminded that all interactions with the public must be professional;
- ii. Personal or political opinions relating to the protest shall not be expressed;
- iii. Members shall remain properly attired at all times and ensure that their name tags are properly affixed to their outermost garment, as prescribed in Service Governance; and
- iv. Badge numbers shall remain visible to the public at all times by wearing the slip-ons that bear their badge numbers on the cloth epaulettes of their outermost garment, as prescribed in Service Governance.

4.1.6 Civilian Oversight- Federal

Major Police Incident – members shall be investigated by the Invited Agency

NOTE: Current Operation: Several members have been sworn in as Ottawa Special Constables

Civilian Oversight: The Civilian Review and Complaints Commission for the RCMP (CRCC)

- i. The Civilian Review and Complaints Commission (CRCC) has the authorities to conduct reviews and investigations; and
- ii. The CRCC authorities includes the ability to conduct specific activity reviews, to summon and compel witnesses during investigations or hearings to provide oral and documentary evidence, and to have greater access to RCMP information.

Internal Conduct: Enhancing Royal Canadian Mounted Police Accountability Act (Accountability Act) Conduct

- i. Under the RCMP Act, the majority of conduct matters will be dealt with through a meeting process to provide the member with an opportunity to be heard while also giving managers and employees greater flexibility when dealing with conduct issues;
- ii. Conduct hearings are only initiated in cases where dismissal is being sought and a conduct board has broader authority to manage proceedings.

USE OF FORCE:

- i. All member use of force investigations will be done under the RCMP Act and if required by an external agency.

4.1.7 Civilian Oversight- Provincial

Special Investigative Unit:

- i. The operational plan should identify the notification and structure in relation to the activation of a legislated oversight body. Being mindful that the Special Investigative Unit has specific jurisdiction over all municipal, regional and provincial police officers;
- ii. The Unit's investigative jurisdiction is limited to those incidents involving officials where there is a serious injury, death, allegation of sexual assault or discharge of a firearm by an official at a person; and
- iii. A person sustains a serious injury if the injury in question is likely to interfere with the person's health or comfort and is not transient or trifling in nature. A serious injury includes:
 - an injury that results in admission to a hospital;
 - a fracture to the skull, or to a limb, rib or vertebra;
 - burns to a significant proportion of a person's body;
 - the loss of any portion of a person's body; or
 - a loss of vision or hearing

Office of the Independent Police Review Director (OIPRD)

- i. Notification and structure should be identified in relation to complaints that do not fall within the mandate of the SIU. Direction should be established and referrals to the appropriate police service needs to be identified in relation to realtime complaints and post event complaints; and
- ii. OIPRD complaints are identified within the following caveats lack of service, policy, or improper conduct by an official (e.g. allegations of racial profiling, harassment, corruption, or use of force without serious injury).

4.1.8 Personal Protective Equipment (PPE)

- i. When interacting with a member of the members shall wear full PPE, if six feet of physical distancing may not be possible, unless extenuating circumstances dictate otherwise. Members must be able to articulate the circumstances that prevented the use of PPE; and
- ii. Members from specialized units shall adhere to established unit specific policies regarding use of PPE.

4.2 Logistics

4.2.1 Mandate

- i. The Logistics Officer for the protest, under the direction of the Incident Commander, is delegated to arrange material resources and oversee the mobilization of the logistical requirements so members involved in the protest can effectively accomplish their tasks.

4.2.2 Roles and Responsibilities

The Logistics officer will:

- i. Liaise with Ottawa Police Service Section / Unit Managers and other agencies as required, to ensure logistical requirements are met;
- ii. Arrange with the appropriate Ottawa Police Service personnel and / or outside resources for material requirements;
- iii. Arrange for personnel to assist in carrying out all logistical requirements;
- iv. Implement a system for transportation, accommodations meals and communications;
- v. Coordinate transportation / vehicle needs for members;
- vi. Ensure down rooms & facilities are identified;
- vii. Brief and keep the Officer in Charge apprised of any logistical concerns and recommend solutions prior to and during the protest;
- viii. Be familiar with operational plans and anticipate logistical demands; and
- ix. Provide projections of costs for material needs.

During the protest, the Logistics Officer shall monitor and/or attend sites to ensure logistical requirements are met. After the protest, the Logistics Officer shall ensure the return of any equipment to the appropriate section/agency and make logistical recommendations.

4.2.3 Down Centers

- i. City Hall located at 110 Laurier Avenue West - for PLT and Frontline;
- ii. Chateau Laurier located at 1A Rideau Street—warming center only; and
- iii. HSPC Bank located 131 Queen- **for POU members only**

5.0 Command, Control and Communications

5.1 Command & Control

5.1.1 Steering Committee - Mandate

- i. The Steering Committee is a multi-agency committee composed of Chiefs of Police, or designates, responsible for providing executive support to the Unified Command Centre and is the highest police decision-making authority in the organizational structure;
- ii. The Committee is responsible for assessing and guiding all strategic decisions regarding the operation and will resolve any disagreement or operational problem generated by the Unified Command Centre;
- iii. The size and scope of the Major Event will determine the involvement of multiple police agencies for overall operations during the event;
- iv. This may result from cross-jurisdictional issues and / or multiple agency mandates. In this situation, representatives at the executive level from each agency will form the Major Event Steering Committee;
- v. In the National Capital Region it is not uncommon for a steering committee to have representation from the RCMP, OPP, Gatineau PS, Surete de Quebec, and the Canadian Forces;
- vi. The Steering Committee will provide direction and oversight at a strategic level during the planning phase as well as during the operational phase. The committee members are ultimately responsible for all policing and security strategies that will be implemented during the event.

5.1.2 SMT Roles and Responsibilities

The Steering Committee is responsible for:

- i. Assessing resource requests and giving due consideration to other needs across the province;
- ii. Resolving disagreements or conflicts with respect to operational deployments or jurisdictional matters as they arise;
- iii. Ensuring that strategic decisions are consistent with the individual roles and mandates of the policing partners;
- iv. Assessing any emerging critical incidents to determine jurisdictional authority the appropriate;
- v. The Event Commander is responsible for briefing the steering committee on developments and receiving direction in accordance with the decision matrix.

5.1.3 Legal - Mandate

- i. OPS Legal Services will provide legal advice to the Event Commander, his designate or the Steering Committee OPS representative.

5.1.4 Legal - Roles and Responsibilities

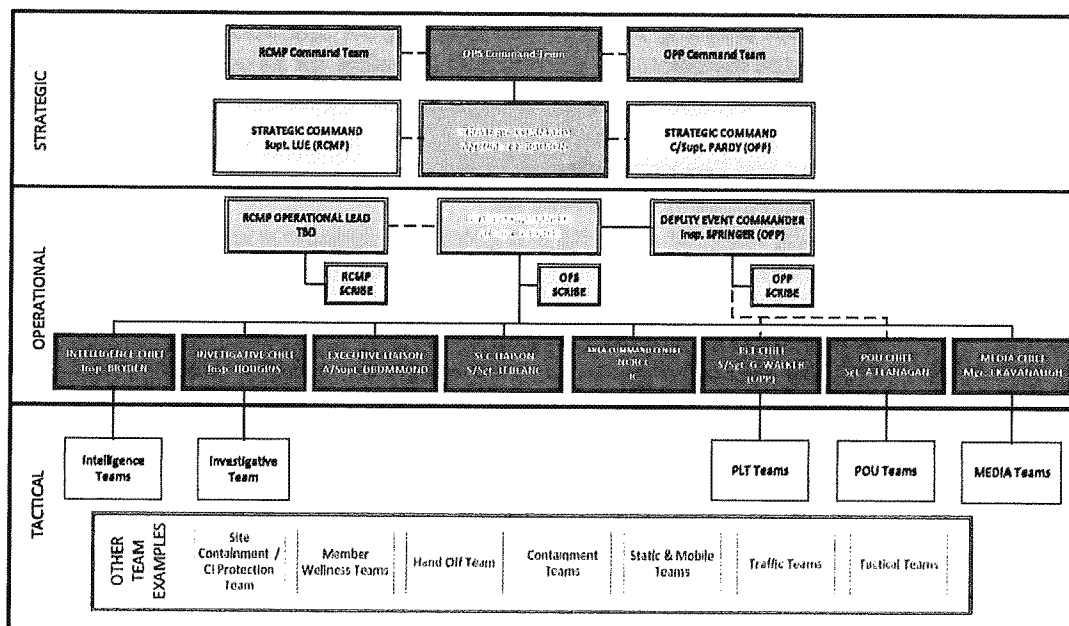
Ottawa Police Service Legal Services will be responsible for:

- i. Drafting and reviewing any required Memoranda of Understanding or other contractual documents;
- ii. Conducting and coordinating legal research and providing legal opinions;
- iii. Liaison with the Crown Attorney's Office and other involved organizations and agencies;
- iv. Drafting support documents and correspondence for Protest Planning team; and
- v. Providing legal advice during the protest and being available 24/7

5.1.3 Organization Chart

- i. At any time during the staffing period, there shall only be one Incident Commander having command and control over the event;
- ii. As per the organizational chart contained below, members shall provide situational reports through the appropriate chain of command at the frequency directed; and
- iii. The Incident Commander shall provide regular updates to Senior Management Team (SMT) to ensure situational awareness and alignment with OPS goals and objectives are met.

2022 OTTAWA PROTEST COMMAND & CONTROL



5.2 Communication

5.2.1 Mandate

- i. The Communications Support Team will secure and provide user equipment to support the operational personnel assigned to the protest and related events as they pertain to the City of Ottawa;
- ii. This includes the development and management of a terminal equipment deployment strategy, and an operational plan that supports multi- police agency interoperability; and
- iii. Communications personnel will provide dispatch and clerking support to operational personnel assigned to the protest and related actions in the National Capital Region.

5.2.2 Radio Frequencies/Talk Groups

- i. OPS Communications Services is aware of this event and has dedicated dispatchers monitoring the talk channels; and
- ii. All members shall log onto Special 3 – Operating Channel and Special 6 – Logistics Channel.

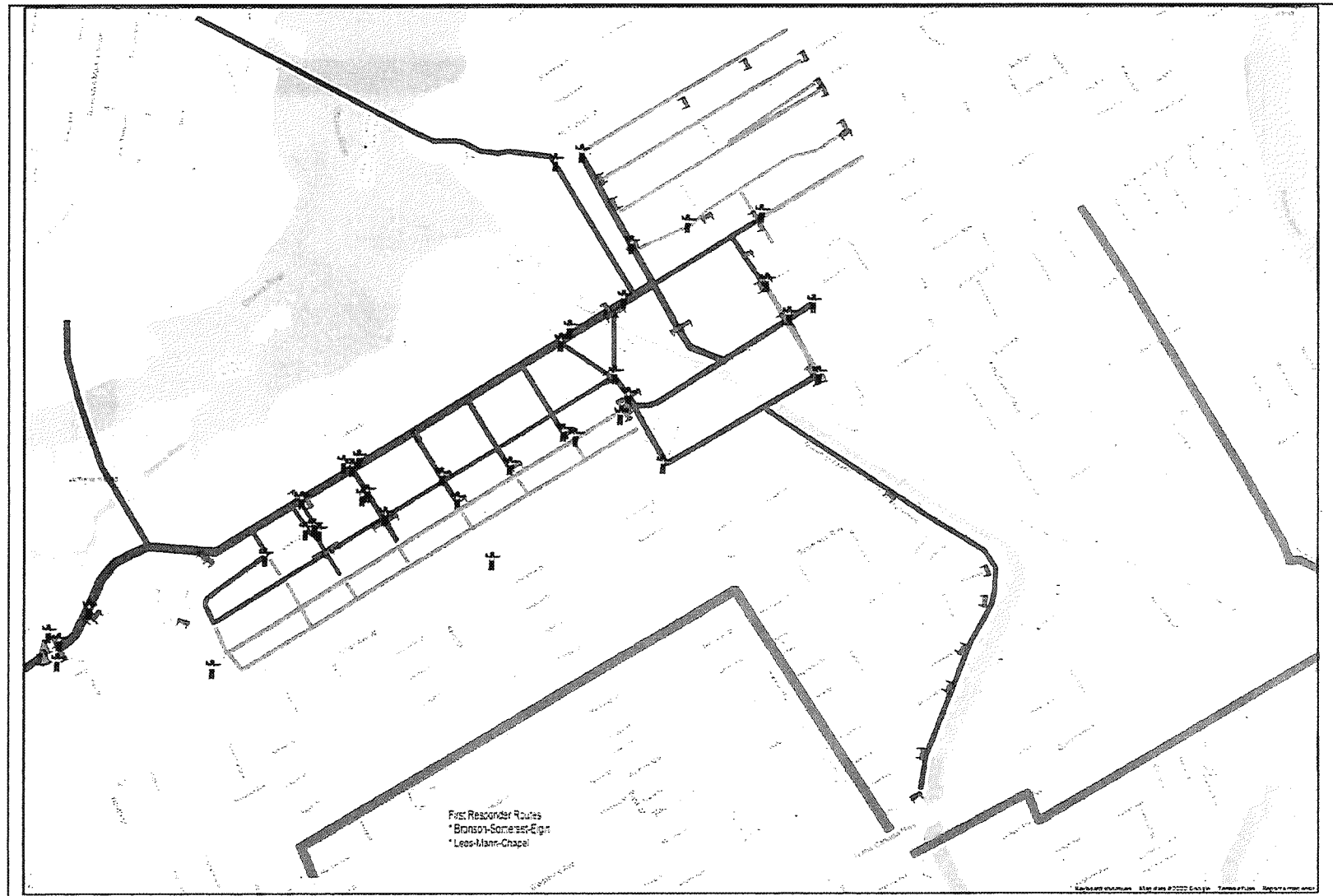
5.2.3 Call-Signs

- i. All external partners who are deployed to this event, shall obtain their dedicated call-sign during the officer briefing.

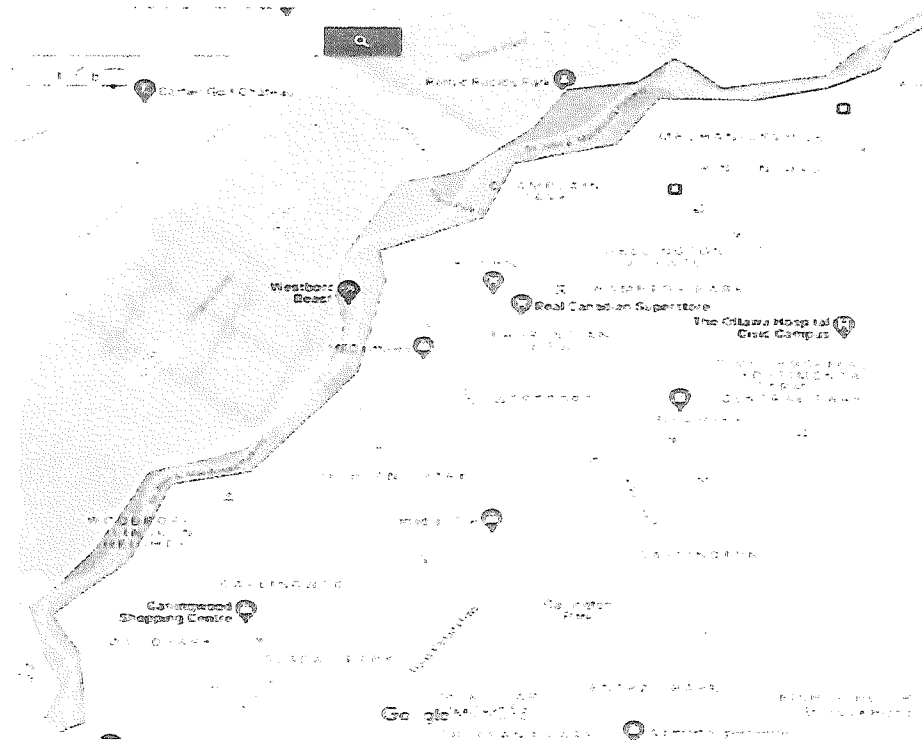
Appendix A- Maps

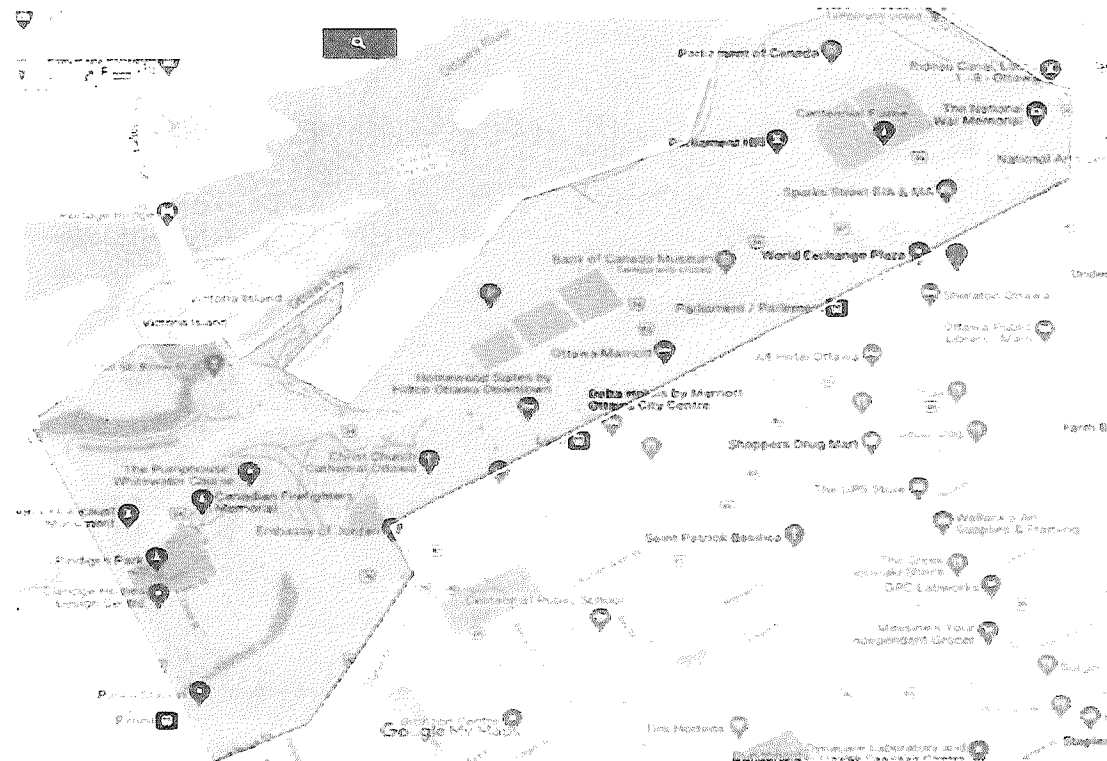
(All maps provided by Ottawa Police Service)

Existing Road Closures and Traffic Points



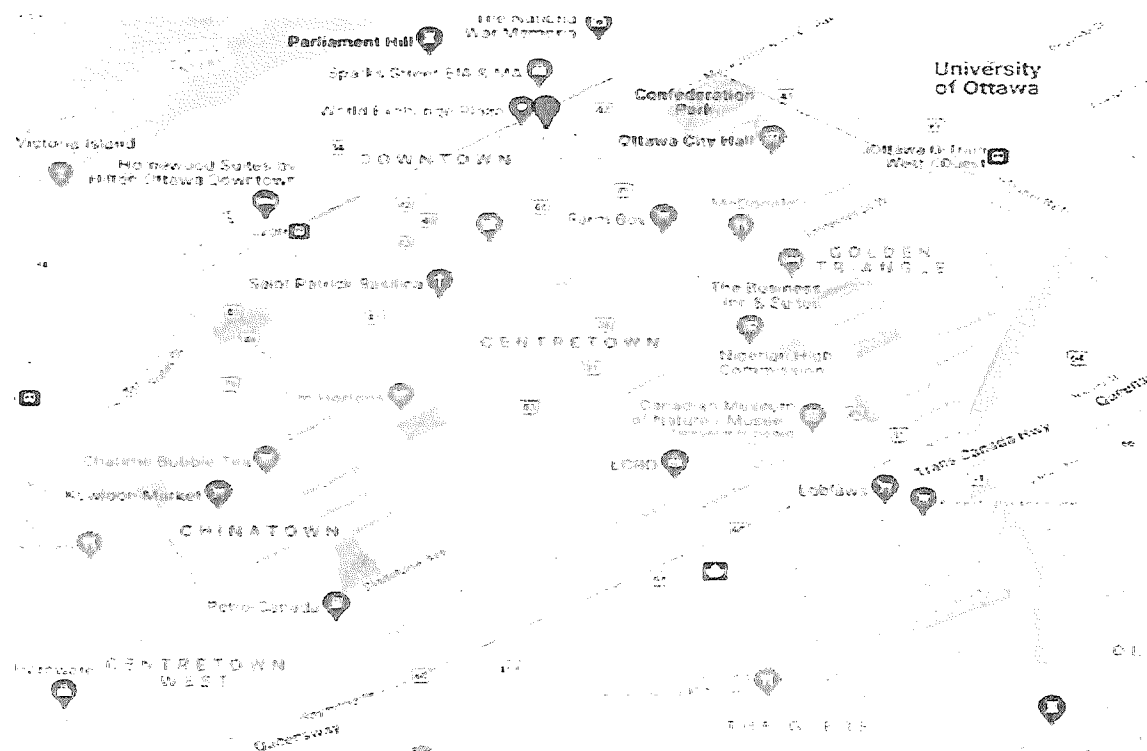
QRT ZONE – ZONE 1





47

QRT ZONE – ZONE 3



QRT ZONE – ZONE 4



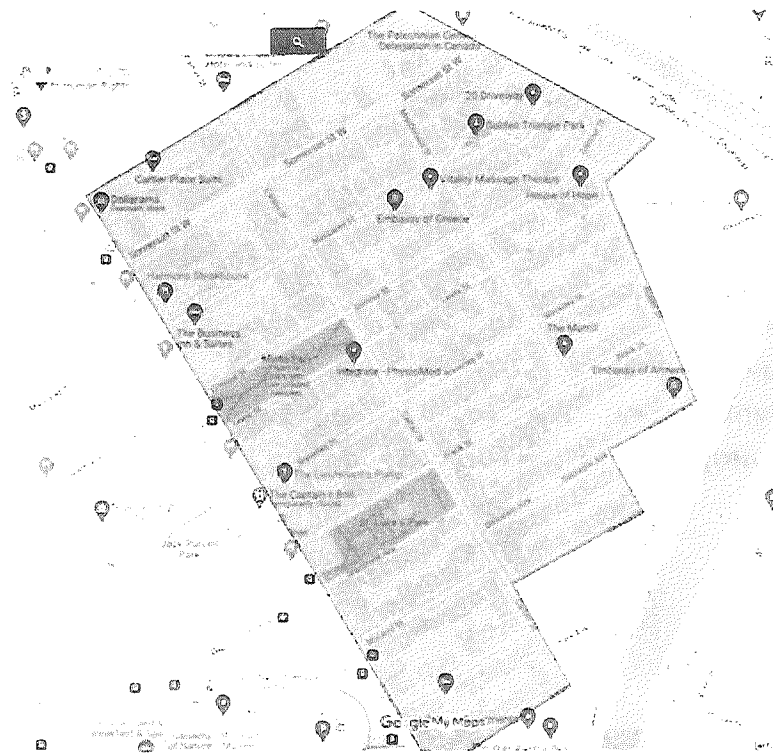
49

CENTRETOWN (CSET ZONE 1)



Zone 1 will include
Centertown, north of
Catherine, including Metcalfe to
Bronson and Somerset St West

GOLDEN TRIANGLE (CSET ZONE 2)

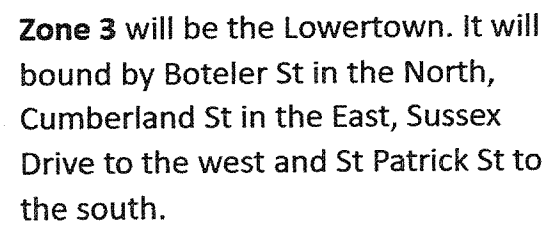


Zone 2 will be The Golden Triangle, all areas east of Elgin St, South of Cooper St, and bound by the Queen Elizabeth Driveway.

52



Zone 3 will be the Lowertown. It will bound by Boteler St in the North, Cumberland St in the East, Sussex Drive to the west and St Patrick St to the south.



53

Appendix B- Injunction Order

section 101 of the *Courts of Justice Act*, Rule 40.01 of the *Rules of Civil Procedure*, and section 12 of the *Class Proceedings Act*.

2. **THIS COURT ORDERS** that any persons having notice of this Order are hereby restrained and enjoined from using air horns or train horns, other than those on a motor vehicle of a municipal fire department, in the geographic location anywhere in the City of Ottawa, in the vicinity of downtown Ottawa, being any streets north of Highway 417, otherwise known as the Queensway, for 10 days from the date of this Order.
3. **THIS COURT ORDERS** that the Defendants Barber, Dichter and Lich forthwith direct that they communicate this Order through their social media and other channels to all persons they know who are or who have been participating in the Freedom Convoy Protest in Ottawa, Ontario, from January 28, 2022, to the present day;
4. **THIS COURT ORDERS** that any police officer with the Ottawa Police Service, and/or the appropriate police authority in the jurisdiction in question (the "Police"), shall have authorization to arrest and remove any person who has knowledge of this Order and who the Police have reasonable and probable grounds to believe is contravening or has contravened any provision of this Order.
5. **THIS COURT ORDERS** that the Police shall retain discretion:
 - a. as to the timing and manner of enforcement of this Order, and specifically retain discretion as to the timing and manner of arrest and removal of any person pursuant to this Order; and
 - b. to detain and release any person without arrest who the Police have reasonable and probable grounds to believe is contravening, or has contravened, any provisions of this Order, upon that person agreeing in writing to abide by this Order.
6. **THIS COURT ORDERS** that any peace officer and any member of the Police who arrests or arrests and removes any person pursuant to this Order shall have authorization to release that person from arrest upon that person agreeing in writing to obey this Order;
7. **THIS COURT ORDERS** that, provided the terms of this Order are complied with, the Defendants and other persons remain at liberty to engage in a peaceful, lawful and safe protest.
8. **NOTICE OF THIS ORDER** may be given by: posting copies of this Order in or around downtown Ottawa; reading the Order to any person, including but not limited to reading the Order over an amplification system publishing this Order

online, including on social media accounts associated with the Defendants, and by distributing copies of this Order to media including CBC, Radio-Canada, CTV, Global News and all daily newspapers in the Ottawa-Gatineau area.

9. **THIS ORDER** shall not apply to persons acting in the course of or in the exercise of a statutory duty, power or authority.

10. **THIS COURT ORDERS** that the costs of this motion shall be in the cause.

11. **THIS COURT ORDERS** that the parties shall appear before the Court in Ottawa by videoconference on February 16, 2022 at 10:00am for the hearing of a motion to continue this Order.

A handwritten signature, appearing to read "M. Zeff", is written over a horizontal line.

Appendix C- 22-0017- All Chief Memo – Emergency
Declaration & Critical Infrastructure and Highways

Ministry of the Solicitor General

Ministère du Solliciteur général

Public Safety Division

Division de la sécurité publique

25 Grosvenor St.
12th Floor
Toronto ON M7A 2H3

25 rue Grosvenor
12^e étage
Toronto ON M7A 2H3

Telephone: (416) 314-3377
Facsimile: (416) 314-4037

Téléphone: (416) 314-3377
Télécopieur: (416) 314-4037



MEMORANDUM TO:

All Chiefs of Police and
Commissioner Thomas Carrique
Chairs, Police Services Boards

FROM:

Richard Stubbings
Assistant Deputy Minister
Public Safety Division

SUBJECT:

**Declaration of Emergency under the *Emergency
Management and Civil Protections Act***

DATE OF ISSUE:	February 12, 2022
CLASSIFICATION:	General Information
RETENTION:	Indefinite
INDEX NO.:	22-0017
PRIORITY:	High

On February 11, 2022, the Premier of Ontario declared a provincewide emergency as a result of interference with transportation infrastructure and other critical infrastructure that is occurring across the province, which is preventing the movement of people and the delivery of essential goods and services.

The government also made an emergency order in connection with the declared emergency, which came into effect today.

Critical Infrastructure and Highways - O. Reg. 71/22

The emergency order prohibits the interference with critical infrastructure which is defined as:

- 400-series highways;
- airports;
- canals;
- hospitals;
- infrastructure for the supply of utilities such as water, gas, sanitation, and telecommunications;
- international and interprovincial bridges and crossings;
- locations where COVID-19 vaccinations are administered;
- ports;
- power generation and transmission facilities; and

- railways.

Under this emergency order, no person shall:

- prevent someone from travelling to or from critical infrastructure;
- prevent the ordinary use of critical infrastructure;
- cause either of the above to occur, whether directly or indirectly;
- assist an individual to knowingly help them do anything above, including providing supplies, fuel, or other materials; or
- prevent someone from travelling to or from walkways, bridges, and highways (other than 400-series highways, which are already captured as "critical infrastructure"), or prevent the ordinary use of them, if doing so would:
 - prevent the delivery of essential goods or services,
 - severely disrupt ordinary economic activity, or
 - seriously interfere with the safety, health, or well-being of members of the public.

The order does not prohibit an impediment that is trivial, transient, or minor in nature or where users of the highway, walkway or bridge can easily avoid the impediment.

Enforcement of Order

The order gives police officers and other provincial offences officers the power to do the following when they have reasonable grounds to believe that an individual is not complying with the requirements listed above:

- order the individual to stop contravening the emergency order;
- if there is more than one individual, order the individuals to disperse;
- order the individual to remove any object the individual used to contravene the order (e.g., a motor vehicle), whether the object was put there before or after this emergency order came into effect; or
- remove the object if the individual refuses to remove the object.

The order requires a person to comply with any of the above orders issued by provincial offences officers.

The order also gives the Registrar of Motor Vehicles and provincial offences officers the power to order owners or operators of vehicles contravening the order to remove their vehicles, requires the owners and operators to comply, and permits the removal of the vehicles if they don't comply.

Penalties

As you are aware, for offences under the EMCPA, individuals can either be issued a ticket for a set fine amount established by the Chief Justice as listed below, or be served with a summons under Part I of the *Provincial Offences Act* (POA), or have an information laid under Part III of the POA, in which case the court would impose a penalty upon conviction – subject to the maximum penalty of a fine of not more than \$100,000 and not more than one (1) year imprisonment.

- Fail to comply with an order: \$750
- Obstruct any person exercising a power in accordance with an order: \$1,000
- Obstruct any person performing a duty in accordance with an order: \$1,000.

Please be advised the emergency order does not create a power of arrest. However, a provincial offences officer who is a peace officer (e.g., police officer, special constable, First Nations Constable) and who can arrest under the *Criminal Code* (Canada) for the offence of obstructing a peace officer, would be able to arrest a person for obstruction when applicable.

Please also be aware that the power to require individuals to identify themselves under O. Reg. 8/21 was created in relation to the enforcement of COVID-19 related orders. No comparable power has been created in relation to the new emergency order.

Suspension and/or Cancellations of Licenses, Plates and Commercial Registration

The Ministry of Transportation (MTO) has developed processes to support the police in response to the current emergency order.

Effective February 12, 2022, the following permissions may be suspended or cancelled by the Registrar or Deputy Registrar of Motor Vehicles in accordance with the emergency order:

- Commercial Vehicle Operator's Registration (CVOR) certificates;
- Drivers Licences (DL) (whether Ontario licences or out of province licences); and
- Commercial and Passenger Vehicle plates.

Police officers and other provincial offences officers may issue notices of the penalties/charges by accessing and completing the **Emergency Order Form**.

MTO is providing this tool to police services to assist them in escalating their enforcement efforts, if necessary. Following receipt, the Deputy Registrar of Motor Vehicles will review the information, and action may result in suspension/cancellations of privileges noted above.

Suspensions will be effective immediately upon the Deputy Registrar decision and for at least seven (7) days. Permissions will be automatically reinstated for DL and CVOR; for plates, the 7-day suspension will be lifted automatically.

In addition, in accordance with the emergency order:

- a person has no right to be heard before the suspension or cancellation is issued;
- notice of a suspension or cancellation can be given by any means that the Registrar or Deputy Registrar believes may be reasonable to bring it to the attention of the person affected; and
- the suspension or cancellation takes effect on the date and at the time set out, whether or not the person affected has received the notice; and
- the order does not contain a provision providing for any appeal.

CVOR staff will apply the suspension or cancellation and issue notices by email to the impacted certificate holder as soon as it is processed. This includes the suspension or cancellation of commercial vehicle plates associated with that CVOR.

Driver licence and passenger plate suspensions and cancellations will apply once they are processed; the driver and vehicle record will be updated the next business day. Notices will also be mailed the next business day.

Additionally, out of province vehicles have been identified as participating in ongoing protests. It should be noted the order does not apply to a safety fitness certificate from another province.

Please contact Sean Doussept, Deputy Registrar of Motor Vehicles at sean.doussept@ontario.ca or [REDACTED] for further information.

Reporting Enforcement Data under the EMCPA

The Ministry of the Solicitor General will be updating the COVID-19 enforcement data reporting template to reflect this new order. Analysis of enforcement data that your police service provides to the ministry continues to support data-driven decision-making. Further information will be communicated to you shortly.

Finally, please be advised that the ministry continues to work with enforcement ministries and municipalities to collaborate and information share, including through the dedicated 1-800 Enforcement Support Line and email resource at EssentialWorkplacesSupport.SolGen@ontario.ca.

Thank you for your continued support.

Sincerely,



Richard Stubbings
Assistant Deputy Minister
Public Safety Division

Attachment

c: Mario Di Tommaso, O.O.M.
Deputy Solicitor General, Community Safety

CVOR staff will apply the suspension or cancellation and issue notices by email to the impacted certificate holder as soon as it is processed. This includes the suspension or cancellation of commercial vehicle plates associated with that CVOR.

Driver licence and passenger plate suspensions and cancellations will apply once they are processed; the driver and vehicle record will be updated the next business day. Notices will also be mailed the next business day.

Additionally, out of province vehicles have been identified as participating in ongoing protests. It should be noted the order does not apply to a safety fitness certificate from another province.

Please contact Sean Doussept, Deputy Registrar of Motor Vehicles at sean.doussept@ontario.ca or [REDACTED] for further information.

Reporting Enforcement Data under the EMCPA

The Ministry of the Solicitor General will be updating the COVID-19 enforcement data reporting template to reflect this new order. Analysis of enforcement data that your police service provides to the ministry continues to support data-driven decision-making. Further information will be communicated to you shortly.

Finally, please be advised that the ministry continues to work with enforcement ministries and municipalities to collaborate and information share, including through the dedicated 1-800 Enforcement Support Line and email resource at EssentialWorkplacesSupport.SolGen@ontario.ca.

Thank you for your continued support.

Sincerely,



Richard Stubbings
Assistant Deputy Minister
Public Safety Division

Attachment

c: Mario Di Tommaso, O.O.M.
Deputy Solicitor General, Community Safety

Appendix D- Related Events

FRIDAY, FEBRUARY 11, 2022

Time	Event	Type	Location	PLT Engag ed	Region	Description
0600hrs	402 Shutdown	Convoy	Hwy 402, Kerwood exit	Yes	WR	They intend to block the highway further from the border. Separate from the group currently there. Will keep the highway closed until mandates are lifted.
0800hrs	Kawartha Lakes Convoy to Ottawa	Convoy	Lindsay Square Mall	No, PLT notified	CR	Leaving Lindsay Square Mall every Friday until freedom is restored. Rise Up Kawartha Lakes is posting it.
1800hrs	Hanover – Walkerton Freedom Convoy	Convoy	Hanover - Walkerton	Yes	WR	Every night will be completing a loop from Hanover Wal-Mart.
000hrs	Ontario School Wide Walkout	Demo	Across Ontario	No, PLT notified	All regions	End the mask, mandates and all restrictions. Currently being shared across the convoy pages.

SATURDAY, FEBRUARY 12, 2022

Time	Event	Type	Location	PLT Engaged	Region	Description
Unknown	Meaford	Convoy	Meaford to Thornbury		CR	Mobile convoy scheduled for the 12 th but timeline has not been submitted yet – will be ending at the Thornbury Town Hall.
1100hrs	Kawartha Dairy	Convoy	Minden		CR	A mobile convoy for Minden is expected on the 12 th from 11-12, starting at the Kawartha Dairy. Cty Rd 21, Hwy 118, and Hwy 35 will be used. 3csts 1SSgt and 2Aux assigned.
1300hrs	Slow Roll	Demo/Convoy	Hwy 38 Carpool		ER	A slow-roll is planned in Kingston at the Hwy 38 Carpool lot
0600hrs	Convoy to Ottawa	Convoy	Saint-Honore-de-Shenley		ER	From Saint-Honore-de-Shenley to Ottawa
	Hwy 61	Convoy	Pigeon River Canada/ U.S. border crossing	Yes	NWR	Protest will take place off the Highway and will not impact traffic flow at all.
0730hrs, Fort Erie 0900hrs, Niagara on the Lake 1200hrs, Buffalo, NY	Fort Erie, Peace Bridge	Convoy	Peace Bridge		WR	Fort Erie Group is teaming up with another group named 'USA - Canada Convoy 2022', originating from Buffalo, NY. Both groups are aiming to close the Peace Bridge from both sides of the border.
1200hrs	Freedom Convoy Toronto: Round Two	Convoy	Queen's Park		CR	Meet ups at various GTA locations at 1000hrs (Vaughan Mills, Yorkdale Mall, Sherway Gardens, Square One)
1100hrs	Huntsville Anti-Regulation Protest	Convoy	Huntsville	Yes	CR	Huntsville Pace Mall along Hwy 11 turn around at Doe Lake Rd and repeat.
1300hrs	Oxford Freedom Convoy	Convoy	400 Simcoe St., Tillsonburg	Yes	WR	PLT attempting to get in touch with organizers. Will be gathering at 1200hrs and leave by 1300hrs. Estimating 500 vehicles involved (farm tractors, passenger vehicles and tractor trailers), speeds 40-50 km/hr. No plans to block any traffic. Everyone will head home after the event concludes.
1100hrs	Haliburton Freedom Rally	Convoy	Minden. Haliburton	Yes	CR	Organizer has requested OPP assistance in Haliburton at Highway 118 and 35. He was hoping an officer could assist them with crossing the intersection.

hrs	Bracebridge Anti- Regulation Protest	Demo	Bracebridge	Yes	CR	Memorial Park, joined by Huntsville Convoy.
1800hrs	Hanover – Walkerton Freedom Convoy	Convoy	Hanover - Walkerton	Yes	WR	Every night will be completing a loop from Hanover Wal-Mart.
1300hrs	Freedom Skate and Protest	Demo	Victoria Park, Lindsay	No, PLT notified	CR	Event from 1300hrs – 1500hrs every Saturday until freedom is restored. Rise up Kawartha Lakes is posting it.

Appendix E- Internal & External Communication Plan

To be developed

Appendix F- OPS -Unified Maintenance Support Plan

Traffic Management Teams

Traffic Positions	37
2 Officers per Position	74
12 hour shift rotation	148

	Zone	Team	Zone-Team	Tasking
1	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Booth/ SJAM
2	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Booth/ SJAM
3	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Booth/ SJAM
4	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Booth/ SJAM
5	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Booth/ SJAM
6	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Booth/ SJAM
7	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Booth/ SJAM
8	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	MacKenzie King Bridge/ Nicholas
9	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Bank/Queen
10	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Bank/Albert
11	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Elgin/ Albert
12	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Elgin/Wellington
13	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Elgin/Wellington
14	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Kent/Wellington
15	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Kent/Wellington
16	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Elgin/Queen
17	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Kent/Queen
18	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Lyon/Sparks
19	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Lyon/Sparks
20	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Kent/Sparks
21	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Kent/Sparks
22	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Bay/Sparks
23	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Laurier/ Nicholas
24	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Metcalfe/ Albert
25	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Murray/Mackenzie
26	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	O'Connor/ Albert
27	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Wellington/ Lyon
28	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	O'Connor/ Albert
29	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Wellington/MacKenzie
30	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Wellington/MacKenzie
31	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Wellington/MacKenzie
32	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Laurier/Bank
33	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Rideau/Dalhousie
34	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Sussex/Murray
35	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Sussex/ George
36	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	George/Byward
37	Traffic	Static	Traffic-Static	Daly/Colonel By

Quick Response Teams

Number of Teams	11
1 Team Lead Per Team	11
3 Constables Per Team	33
12 hour shift rotation	88

Command & Control

Site Operations	6
12 hour shift rotation	12

TOTAL REQUIREMENTS

Traffic Management	148
1 Team Lead Per Team	88
3 Constables Per Team	12
15% COVID Contingency	38
TOTAL NEED	286

Staffing will be mobilized jointly from the Ontario Provincial Police (OPP) and the Royal Canadian Mounted Police (RCMP) to augment the Ottawa Police Service (OPS) staffing. Resources will be deployed in the following ratios:

Service	Day	Night	Total
OPS	60	60	120
OPP	60	60	120
RCMP	30	30	60
TOTAL NEED	150	150	300

Those external resources will be available if needed and maintained for 30 days. The assignment of members to specific posts, roles and responsibilities will be a joint decision between all participating parties. To that end the Command and Control for Site Operations will be consisted of 2 x member of each service days & nights. The additional 14 members and the unutilized "COVID Contingency" members will be utilized at the discretion of the United Command Team.

Appendix G – PLT Strategy within the Measured Approach & Authorities

PLT overview and proposed strategy

The PLT response to the Freedom Rally is guided by the National Framework that has been adopted by the CACP as a best practice.

Questions to ask ourselves:

- 1) "Have we exhausted all options and avenues of approach prior to taking enforcement action?"
- 2) "Have we communicated effectively with all stakeholders prior to enforcement action?"

PLT Strategy within the Measured Approach

PLT are in contact with organizers and participants on the ground and as such need decision making authority to improve the relationships and current conditions. (PLT require prior approval to understand what their boundaries are i.e. mediation concessions). Every agreement/concession reached between PLT/organizers strengthens the trust and relationship and leads us one step closer to a peaceful ending.

Liaison goals

- Have groups/leaders identify an exit strategy
- The goal is identify and action positive concessions (win/win).
- Navigate the discussions and concessions toward an ending
- All stakeholders have to make small concessions along the way (ex. Open up lanes, one side of the street, ect).
- To ensure that prior to targeted enforcement police demonstrably used the National Framework to Large Scale Demonstration as a guideline to a measured approach and exhausted all efforts within the communication strategy to maintain lawful, peaceful and safe demonstrations.

Actions Pre-Event – (what has already occurred)

- Liaison members became informed about issues of concern and positions of involved stakeholders and attempted to build trusting relationships
- As convoys traveling into Ottawa were ongoing, Liaison members outreached with event organizers to provide warnings in relation to possible traffic violations and unlawful activity. Provided participants with warnings that unlawful, unsafe or un-peaceful events may be met with police intervention.
- Upon the group contact with participants/stakeholders immediate actions included:
 - Identification of group leaders (where possible), to work with should issues arise that may lead to a conflict
 - Ask questions – What does success look like? What are they trying to achieve?
 - Liaise with policing partners, including OPS to hand-off community contacts
 - Provided information on anticipated events to police service of jurisdiction liaison members
- Education
 - Police Education - Provided information to policing partners in relation to cultural considerations, the Framework approach and on the issues at hand

- Public Education – Outreached and provided information on lawful, peaceful and safe demonstration activity, the role of police, the intersection of rights and enforcement activities

Considerations Moving Forward

Immediate Considerations

- Those involved have become increasingly frustrated, leading to a range of possibilities. Comments about these demonstrations and occupations to oppose COVID-19 measures have been increasing in frequency and intensity with positions becoming entrenched and polarized, with increasing media coverage.
- Identify leaders and set a consistent meeting time for updates and discussions (consistent communication)
- ■ actions – Liaison officers should be engaged as much as possible, and be supported to work within the parameters of their programs and mandates
 - Should be talking to ALL groups impacted by the conflict, for example trucking groups, fringe groups and the community at large
 - When new leadership is identified, identify what success looks like to them, and understand what they are trying to achieve
 - Provide education on potential consequences of actions
 - Inform leaders of criminal behaviours within the group
 - Develop ways to find success which will ultimately lead to identifying an end
 - Provide insight to senior command as to ways police may be able to assist in a negotiated exit
 - Direct groups as to what is acceptable and be clear with what is wanted from police
 - Help identify and provide lawful, peaceful and safe alternatives for protest group
 - Utilize leaders to get wins for all

Demonstrator Group Leadership

- If there is no identifiable leadership, police should attempt to locate individuals of influence, or facilitate creation of group leadership and empower them
- Where leaders of influence have been identified set up scheduled daily meeting times to ensure structure for communication is in place. This ensures the ability to have consistent communication in times of crises or negative outcomes.
- Be available on a 24 hour basis in the event changes occur that can be capitalized on
- Establish with groups that the interest of police is to maintain orderly flow of traffic while allowing participants to lawfully demonstrate
- Seek out common ground between stakeholders – provide opportunity to facilitate productive communications
 - Identify barriers to decision making (ex. rapport with police, communication issues, differing uniforms of policing partners)
 - Identify if they have lawyers, if so, who do they speak for?
 - What is the power of a group leader to negotiate?
- Conflict within Groups – When there is conflict between or within demonstrator groups, PLT should acknowledge the existence of underlying factors within the critical incident, communicate to disputants that all demonstrators and other members of the public will be treated with dignity and respect, and seek out common ground between all stakeholders.

- PLT should ensure to take every opportunity to facilitate productive communication with the end goal of lawful, peaceful and safe demonstrations.

Other Stakeholders

- Community at Large – outreach with those who, while not directly involved may be impacted and have a right to a safe environment
 - Focus on community at large will assist in identifying potential counter-demonstrations and ease tensions within the city
- Leverage federal and provincial partners regarding COVID-19 issues
 - Provide support to federal/provincial partners or others who may be in a position to resolve conflict or influence outcomes
 - Ascertain what the governments are willing to do
 - Be in a position to be able to say we did this

Communications

- Misinformation and Time – are often the two biggest issues for police during large, protracted events. There should be daily press conferences or outward facing communication from the police service, so that all are clear on what police are trying to achieve
- Control the Narrative - Whenever possible, police should control the narrative to fight misinformation in both the current and post event stages. When there is a void of information, misinformation will continue to proliferate
- Controlling the narrative will ensure tensions are eased within the group and predictability of outcomes will be more sustainable

Criminal Activity

- Provide education on peaceful, lawful, safe demonstrations (ex. PLT demonstrator hand-out)
- Provide strong messaging to stakeholders on the difference and consequences of being arrested vs. being charged (for instance, the possibility of travel restrictions in the absence of an actual charge)
 - Ask them to move, to open up roads. Be clear on what police are trying to achieve
 - Ask how far they are willing to go. Are they willing to be arrested? Are they wanting to be arrested?
- Recognize criminality – provide information on charges (see Appendix A)
- Provide potential messaging in the event of actual or potential arrest (see Strategies for Communication Pre-Arrest below)
- Read a Notice to Participants at onset of arrest activities (below)
 - Provide an overview/notice to recognize issues, don't want to ruin relationships but need to recognize ongoing concerns
- When arrests occur, PLT should reach out to other groups to inform of current events and potential next steps

Arrest Considerations

- Mass arrests may be the only potential outcome however steps to minimize impacts and reduce risk to public and police safety alternative considerations should include;
 - Targeted strategic arrests – off site and discreet
 - Summons

Participant Notice

- The Police have no role to play in the underlying issues and is not in a position to resolve them.
- The police do not condone or facilitate unlawful, un-peaceful or unsafe demonstrations. The Criminal Code of Canada contains various provisions to limit or control certain activities related to public demonstrations such as blocking or obstructing a roadway or highway.
- The Police will act to preserve the peace, maintain public safety and investigate unlawful activities, in accordance with legislated responsibilities and common law duties.
 - Open communication, a reasoned, tempered approach and the proper use of police discretion guide the response.

Strategies for communication pre-Arrest

1. Simple appeal to leave to group membership
 - Inform that their actions are unlawful
2. Reasoned appeal to leave: explain your request
 - Openly ask individuals to move/open roads. Be clear about what police are trying to achieve
 - If they choose to leave at this time to discontinue action will not be arrested and they can leave
 - Participants should be clear on how far they are willing to go, what is their ideal outcome in the event of arrests?
3. Personal appeal: Explain implications of arrest. Caution that continued unlawful activity will result in being arrested and they could face charges.
 - Advise that those who have lawyers that they should be speaking to them and be able to identify leadership
4. Final appeal: "Is there anything I can reasonably say or do to make you cooperate?"
 - "Can I confirm that you understand that you will be arrested and could face charges?"
 - Provide documentation if available
5. Take action: arrest or removal of individuals with appropriate legal considerations

Post-Event Considerations

- Creation of outward facing communications strategy
- Craft messaging surrounding event to control the narrative, this should be *approved and ready to go out before arrests are made* recognizing that trust between police and some community members or groups may have been eroded (see Draft remarks in Appendix) B
- Strategies should be developed and implemented to restore relationships

Sub-Appendix G1: Supporting Information for Responding Members

Criminal Code Considerations:

- **Dependent on your actions, you may be arrested and/or charged with:**
 - Obstruct Police: Everyone who resists or willfully obstructs a peace officer in the execution of his/her duty
 - Breach of the Peace
 - Causing a Disturbance: Impeding another person
 - Mischief: Interfere with any person in the lawful use or enjoyment of property
 - Intimidation: Block or obstruct a highway
 - These offences are punishable upon conviction by fine and/or imprisonment.
- **Statutory Charges in Civil Disobedience:**
 - Section 30 (prevent breach of the peace)
 - Section 31 (breach of the peace)
 - Section 35 (defence of private property and assault – section 41 repealed)
 - Sections 65, 66 (riot, unlawful assembly)
 - Section 127 (violating a court order)
 - Section 129 (obstructing a police officer)
 - Section 175 (causing a disturbance)
 - Section 180 (common nuisance)
 - Section 264.1 (uttering threats)
 - Sections 266, 270(1) (assault/assaulting a police officer)
 - Section 351(2) (wearing mask/disguise with intent to commit ind. Offence)
 - Section 423(1)(c) (persistent following)
 - Section 423(1)(g) (blocking a highway)
 - Section 430(1) (mischief to property)
- **Highway Traffic Act (HTA) Considerations:**
 - Unnecessary slow driving prohibited - 132 (1) No motor vehicle shall be driven on a highway at such a slow rate of speed as to impede or block the normal and reasonable movement of traffic thereon except when the slow rate of speed is necessary for safe operation having regard to all the circumstances. R.S.O. 1990, c. H.8, s. 132 (1). *Exception* - (2) Subsection (1) does not apply to a road service vehicle. 1994, c. 27, s. 138 (10). Offence (3) Every person who contravenes this section is guilty of an offence and on conviction is liable to a fine of not less than \$150 and not more than \$1,000. 2019, c. 8, Sched. 1, s. 26.
 - Direction of traffic by police officer - 134 (1) Where a police officer considers it reasonably necessary, (a) to ensure orderly movement of traffic; (b) to prevent injury or damage to persons or property; or (c) to permit proper action in an emergency, he or she may direct traffic according to his or her discretion, despite the provisions of this Part, and every person shall obey his or her directions. R.S.O. 1990, c. H.8, s. 134 (1).

- Removal of vehicle, debris blocking traffic - 134.1 (1) Where a police officer considers it reasonably necessary, (a) to ensure orderly movement of traffic; or (b) to prevent injury or damage to persons or property, he or she may remove and store or order the removal and storage of a vehicle, cargo or debris that are directly or indirectly impeding or blocking the normal and reasonable movement of traffic on a highway and shall notify the owner of the vehicle of the location to which the vehicle was removed. 2005, c. 26, Sched. A, s. 20; 2017, c. 2, Sched. 17, s. 10 (1). *Costs of removal* - (2) The costs and charges for the removal and storage of the vehicle, cargo or debris removed are a debt due by the owner, operator and driver of the vehicle, for which they are jointly and severally liable, and the debt may be recovered in any court of competent jurisdiction and are a lien upon the vehicle, which may be enforced in the manner provided by the *Repair and Storage Liens Act*. 2005, c. 26, Sched. A, s. 20; 2017, c. 2, Sched. 17, s. 10 (2).
- Arrests without warrant HTA Offences - 217 (2) Any police officer who, on reasonable and probable grounds, believes that a contravention of any of the provisions of;
 - Subsection 9 (1) False statement, change of name or address, obliterated vehicle no., etc. Penalty for false statement, inaccurate information
 - Subsection 12 (1) Violations as to number plates
 - Subsection 13 (1) Number plates, further violations No other numbers to be exposed
 - Subsection 33 (3) Identification on failure to surrender licence
 - Subsection 47 (5), (6), (7) or (8) Suspension and cancellation of licence
 - Section 51 Driving motor vehicle when permit suspended or cancelled
 - Section 53 Driving while driver's licence suspended
 - Subsection 106 (8.2) Police may request passenger's identification seatbelt offence
 - Section 130 Careless driving
 - Section 172 Racing, stunts
 - Section 184 Defacing or removing notices or obstructions (signage)
 - Subsection 185 (3) Removing pedestrians on prohibited highway
 - Clause 200 (1) (a) Duty of person in charge of vehicle in case of accident remain at or immediately return to the scene of the accident
 - Subsection 216 (1) Power of police officer to stop vehicles fail to stop
 - Has been committed, may arrest, without warrant, the person he or she believes committed the contravention. R.S.O. 1990, c. H.8, s. 217 (2); 1993, c. 40, s. 8; 2009, c. 5, s. 56.
- Detaining vehicle when arrest is made - (4) A police officer or officer appointed for carrying out the provisions of this Act, making an arrest without warrant, may detain the motor vehicle with which the offence was committed until the final disposition of any prosecution under this Act (HTA) or under the Criminal Code (Canada), but the motor vehicle may be released on security for its production being given to the satisfaction of a justice of the peace or judge. R.S.O. 1990, c. H.8, s. 217 (4). (Return to Justice must be completed on if section used) *Exceptions to release of motor vehicle* - (4.1) A motor vehicle shall not be released under subsection (4) if it was removed, stored, detained or impounded pursuant to any provision of this Act other than subsection (4) of this section. 2007, c. 13, s. 24. Care and storage charges (5) All costs and charges for the care and storage of a motor vehicle detained under subsection (4) are a lien upon the motor vehicle, which may be enforced in the manner provided by the *Repair and Storage Liens Act*. R.S.O. 1990, c. H.8, s. 217 (5).

Sub-Appendix G2: Remarks in relation to arrests

- Since the inception of this event, the Police have been committed to open and honest dialogue with all involved parties; having participated in many discussions in hopes of achieving a peaceful resolution.
- The Police working with many different stakeholders for support and guidance as we work through this complex situation.
- The Police have been managing this event safely and peacefully using a measured approach that stresses negotiation and minimal use of force. This approach relies heavily on open dialogue, communication and respectful relationships with the clear objective to preserve the peace, prevent offences, and enforce the law in an impartial manner that respects and protects the rights of all involved parties.
- This disputes cannot be solved by the police as we have no role in addressing the underlying issues. These types of conflict are dynamic and difficult to manage.
- Public safety remains our paramount concern. The priority is to work with all involved parties to ensure safety, maintain order and preserve the peace.
- Extensive effort has been made to engage in open dialogue at all levels of the organization with identified parties involved or impacted by the ongoing event. Police have engaged with identified individuals that may be in a position to assist in facilitating a peaceful resolution. Since the inception of the demonstration, we have explored and utilized numerous strategies for de-escalation in keeping with a measured approach, with a focus on strategies to minimize the use of force to the fullest extent possible.
- The police respect the Charter right to freedom of expression and peaceful assembly. Demonstration activity must be peaceful, lawful and safe.
- The OPP also recognizes the rights of the general public, local residents and businesses to a safe environment.
- The proper use of police discretion is a valid, appropriate approach to de-escalating situations and should not be confused with lack of enforcement.
- All avenues to successfully negotiate a peaceful resolution have been exhausted and the police have a legal responsibility to enforce
- The Police calls on all those involved in the demonstrations to abide by the law and leave the area and to not put public peace or anyone's safety in jeopardy. The police will continue to follow and engage in communication at all stages of the measured approach while dealing with this conflict
- All of those involved are encouraged to leave. If that does not occur, our members will respond to the behaviors that are presented before them. Enforcement of the injunction may include arrest of those who choose not to comply, however use of force is always a last resort. We encourage continued communication throughout all stages of this process.
- The Police continues to stress that it is of utmost importance that everyone continue to cooperate and work towards a peaceful and effective resolution.
- Our primary goal has been from the beginning and continues to be, to preserve the peace and maintain a safe environment for everyone involved.

Sub-Appendix G3: After Event Messaging

Measured approach

- Since the inception of these demonstrations, the police have remained committed to open and honest dialogue with all involved parties.
- In responding to the event, a measured approach was followed, this approach involved negotiation, minimal use of force, and open dialogue.
- Discretion is fundamental to the work of policing at all times, and in exercising discretion, the police exhausted all avenues to successfully negotiate a peaceful resolution.
- Over the past few weeks, members of the policing community participated in meetings and discussions with individuals involved or impacted by the ongoing event.
- The police sought support and guidance from multiple areas of leadership in hopes they could assist in facilitating a peaceful resolution.
- The police notified demonstrators in advance that arrests may be made. Demonstrators were encouraged to leave the site and advised that enforcement could involve arrests for those who fail to comply.

Enforcement

- The Police attended the downtown Ottawa on X and arrested X demonstrators or individuals involved in the occupation.
- The police encouraged open communication at all stages of the measured approach while making arrests
- Prior to the arrests, the police gave all demonstrators the option of leaving the site on their own accord or being arrested and charged.
- Officers were instructed to use the least amount of force reasonable to safely effect an arrest.
- Those arrested have been identified as: X. All will appear in X Courthouse on X.
- The police exercised discretion and demonstrated a commitment to achieving a peaceful resolution, while taking appropriate action to preserve order and safeguard public safety through enforcement.
- The police will continue to monitor and assess public safety and security issues and will respond accordingly with consideration to the severity and risk to the residents of Ontario, the demonstrators, and to the police in each situation.

Appendix H – Proposed Contingency Plans

TO OBTAIN FROM SPECIALIZED UNITS

Appendix I- Dr. Tamara Herold – Psychological Guidance

The RDFC Interaction Model summarizes the most important factors influencing public perceptions of police actions, with the goal of helping the police to choose and design their actions in a way that makes cooperation (in the sense of voluntary collaboration) with people (crowds) likely. The Model encourages police response that is:

1. Reasonable – is necessary to prevent harm and police are actively concerned with protecting citizen rights during intervention;
2. Disarming – avoids unnecessary use of force and coercion by providing behavioral options (e.g., locations for lawful assembly) and time for compliance;
3. Focused – takes action to prevent only specific behaviors and conditions that are causing harm (e.g., avoids indiscriminate use of force); and
4. Consistent – is anticipated and predictable (e.g., through coordinated messaging), to build public confidence and trust.

Public messaging and police actions aligned with the Model's elements can increase positive and voluntary cooperation from protestors and the public.

Tamara D. Herold, Ph.D. (formerly Madensen)

Associate Professor, Graduate Director

Director, Crowd Management Research Council

Department of Criminal Justice
University of Nevada, Las Vegas

tamara.herold@unlv.edu

Office: [REDACTED]

Mobile: [REDACTED]

[Web](#) • [Twitter](#) • [Facebook](#) • [Instagram](#) • [YouTube](#)

Appendix J- Police Services Joining Instructions

FREEDOM CONVOY DEMONSTRATION 2022

Police Service Package:

Onsite Contact name:

Phone #:

Ottawa Police Contact #:

GENERAL INFORMATION

1. Request of Chief of Police in emergency - As per the Comprehensive Ontario Police Services Act, 2019. The Chief of the Ottawa Police Service has requested the temporary assistance of Police Services from the province of Ontario. This requests has also been accepted by the RCMP-GRC.
2. This deployment currently has no conclusion or established end date. Mission and Operational Plans are subject to change based on data and analytics associated to occupation.
3. Background:
 - January 15, 2022 federal government required all truck drivers from the United States in Canada be vaccinated.
 - January 23, 2022 all non-Americans entering the United States at a land border must be fully vaccinated against COVID19.
 - ****Result**** On January 28, 2022 a convoy of vehicles including transport trucks with trailers arrived in Ottawa, they took position on Wellington Street in front of Parliament Hill.
 - January 29, 2022 vehicles in the hundreds descended into the downtown core.
 - February 6, 2022 The City of Ottawa declared a state of emergency.
 - February 7, 2022 the Ontario Court of Justice granted a temporary injunction brought forward by a private citizen living in the impacted zone to restrain from using air horns or train horns. The area identified applies to the downtown core in the City of Ottawa. The injunction will end on February 17, 2022, this is subject to an extension. This injunction "will be enforced by the Ottawa Police Service and its partners immediately".
 - February 11, 2022 Premier Doug Ford declares a state of emergency for the Province of Ontario.

Current state – There are over 400 motor vehicles including transport trucks and approximately 1000 people with include children, elderly including those who require mobility assistance and animals.

**** Current state is subject to change ** this will be updated by team leads.**

MISSION

Using an integrated response, the Ottawa Police and policing partners will keep the peace, enforce legislation, and maintain public safety for the duration of the Ottawa Truck Demonstration, with the utmost respect to the individuals Charter of Rights and Freedoms with priority on community and emergency services personnel safety & wellbeing.

OFFICER WELLNESS

Ottawa Police Services recognize and prioritize officer safety and wellness as an integral part of policing a protests. We recognize each service offers wellness platforms and assistance. If support is required we encourage to contact your member Wellness Units. While in Ottawa if you require assistance the following resources are available for you.

High-stress police operations such as crowd management during periods of civil unrest is mentally and physically demanding. Crowd management often challenges officers to push their bodies beyond normal limits, leading to poor performance, fatigue, insomnia, and injury.

GENERAL SELF-CARE TECHNIQUES

Self-care varies for different people, but in general, self-care techniques should address your physical, mental, spiritual, and emotional needs. (OTTAWA – Links)

SUPERVISORS

The individuals who occupy these ranks are especially crucial to the overall formula for officer safety and wellness. Supervisors are the intermediary between frontline officers and executive leadership; you are the pass through for communications regarding overall organizational health, the foremost needs of your officers, and requests which might help alleviate some of the stresses that your officers face daily. Aside from being required to effectively advocate for your officers, supervisors should also not only talk the talk but also walk the walk when it comes to health and wellness.

Supervisor strategies

Check in with your officers constantly, and ensure they are getting the support they need. Emphasize the need to take action in fostering one's own physical and mental wellness. The support system that you regularly provide your officers as a supervisor needs to be put into overdrive during difficult times.

Awareness related to Officer Wellness is essential to your success.

Workplace Safety and Insurance Board (W.S.I.B.) Reporting Procedures

Establish a procedure and guideline for the reporting of on-duty work related injuries in accordance with the reporting requirements of the Workplace Safety and Insurance Board (W.S.I.B.).

Consideration to timely reporting of on-duty incidents.

Designated Officers identified— refers to those who have been specifically trained to respond to issues of exposure to infectious disease.

In the event a member is injured on-duty, there are three types of reporting requirements, which depend on the medical treatment sought and time lost as a result of the injury, as follows:

- (a) injury requiring no treatment, or minor treatment such as first-aid;
- (b) injury requiring health care treatment by a medical professional; or,
- (c) injury requiring health care treatment by a medical professional, and results in time lost from work

Process identified in the event of injury during the course of duty, reporting should be done immediately.

Officer Wellness (Con't)

Workplace Safety and Insurance Board (W.S.I.B.) Reporting Procedures

Establish a procedure and guideline for the reporting of on-duty work related injuries in accordance with the reporting requirements of the Workplace Safety and Insurance Board (W.S.I.B.).

Consideration to timely reporting of on-duty incidents.

Designated Officers identified— refers to those who have been specifically trained to respond to issues of exposure to infectious disease.

In the event a member is injured on-duty, there are three types of reporting requirements, which depend on the medical treatment sought and time lost as a result of the injury, as follows:

- (a) injury requiring no treatment, or minor treatment such as first-aid;
- (b) injury requiring health care treatment by a medical professional; or,
- (c) injury requiring health care treatment by a medical professional, and results in time lost from work

Process identified in the event of injury during the course of duty, reporting should be done immediately.

Member Wellness Con't

Unified Command is familiar with the provisions of the Occupational Health and Safety Act (O.H.S.A.) and the regulations that apply to the work (ref. Occupational Health and Safety Act (O.H.S.A.) R.S.O. 1990.

Occupational Health and Safety Committee / Designated Workers

MINISTRY OF LABOUR

Critical Injury Report

Unified Command / designate shall follow and ensure that if a critical injury was to occur notifications will be done as per the Ministry of Labour Standard ensuring a representative of the worker, who may attend and investigate with the Ministry of Labour, and prepare a report for submission to the Ministry of Labour in all cases where a member is killed or sustains a critical injury.

**** COVID19**AND SICK REPORTING**

Should a member report for duty with COVID like symptoms and /or fail a self screening assessment shall notify their Supervisor; and

PCR testing is available at Brewer Area located at 151 Brewer Way, Ottawa, hours of operation are 08:30-15:30 hours.

<https://www.ottawapublichealth.ca/en/shared-content/assessment-centres.aspx>

Administration

Travel expenses - Shift Schedules - On call pay - Overtime - Sick leave - Benefits are all subject to your Collective Agreements.

USE OF FORCE

All member use of force investigations will be done under the RCMP Act and if required by an external agency.

CIVILIAN OVERSIGHT-Provincial

Special Investigative Unit

The operational plan should identify the notification and structure in relation to the activation of a legislated oversight body. Being mindful that the Special Investigative Unit has specific jurisdiction over all municipal, regional and provincial police officers

The Unit's investigative jurisdiction is limited to those incidents involving officials where there is a serious injury, death, allegation of sexual assault or discharge of a firearm by an official at a person.

A person sustains a serious injury if the injury in question is likely to interfere with the person's health or comfort and is not transient or trifling in nature. A serious injury includes:

- an injury that results in admission to a hospital;
- a fracture to the skull, or to a limb, rib or vertebra;
- burns to a significant proportion of a person's body;
- the loss of any portion of a person's body; or
- a loss of vision or hearing

OFFICE OF THE INDEPENDENT POLICE REVIEW DIRECTOR (OIPRD)

Notification and structure should be identified in relation to complaints that do not fall within the mandate of the SIU. Direction should be established and referrals to the appropriate police service needs to be identified in relation to real time complaints and post event complaints.

OIPRD complaints are identified within the following caveats lack of service, policy, or improper conduct by an official (e.g. allegations of racial profiling, harassment, corruption, or use of force without serious injury).

CONDUCT-FEDERAL

NOTE: Current Operation: Several members have been sworn in as Ottawa Special Constables

Civilian Oversight: The Civilian Review and Complaints Commission for the RCMP (CRCC)

The Civilian Review and Complaints Commission (CRCC) has the authorities to conduct reviews and investigations.

The CRCC authorities includes the ability to conduct specific activity reviews, to summon and compel witnesses during investigations or hearings to provide oral and documentary evidence, and to have greater access to RCMP information.

Internal Conduct: Enhancing Royal Canadian Mounted Police Accountability Act (Accountability Act)

Under the RCMP Act, the majority of conduct matters will be dealt with through a meeting process to provide the member with an opportunity to be heard while also giving managers and employees greater flexibility when dealing with conduct issues;

Conduct hearings are only initiated in cases where dismissal is being sought and a conduct board has broader authority to manage proceedings.

Ottawa Contacts – this needs to be established

Uniform Team Leads #

PSU section #

This image shows a single sheet of white paper with horizontal blue or grey ruling lines. The lines are evenly spaced and run across the width of the page. There is no handwriting or other markings on the paper.



OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
SERVICE DE POLICE D'OTTAWA

The Trusted Leader in Policing
Le chef de file de confiance dans la police

Doc # 5

Stabilization Plan

Feb. 15/22

Stabilization – QRT and Traffic points

The following is identified as the immediate need to ensure public safety and business continuity.

The deployment plan is to be reviewed prior to the fifth day of commencement.

The projected date of commencement is: 15 February 2022

Levels of Authority /Decision making / Approval and Notifications

Within the Operational Plan two categories to be established,

AUTHORIZED & INFORMED:

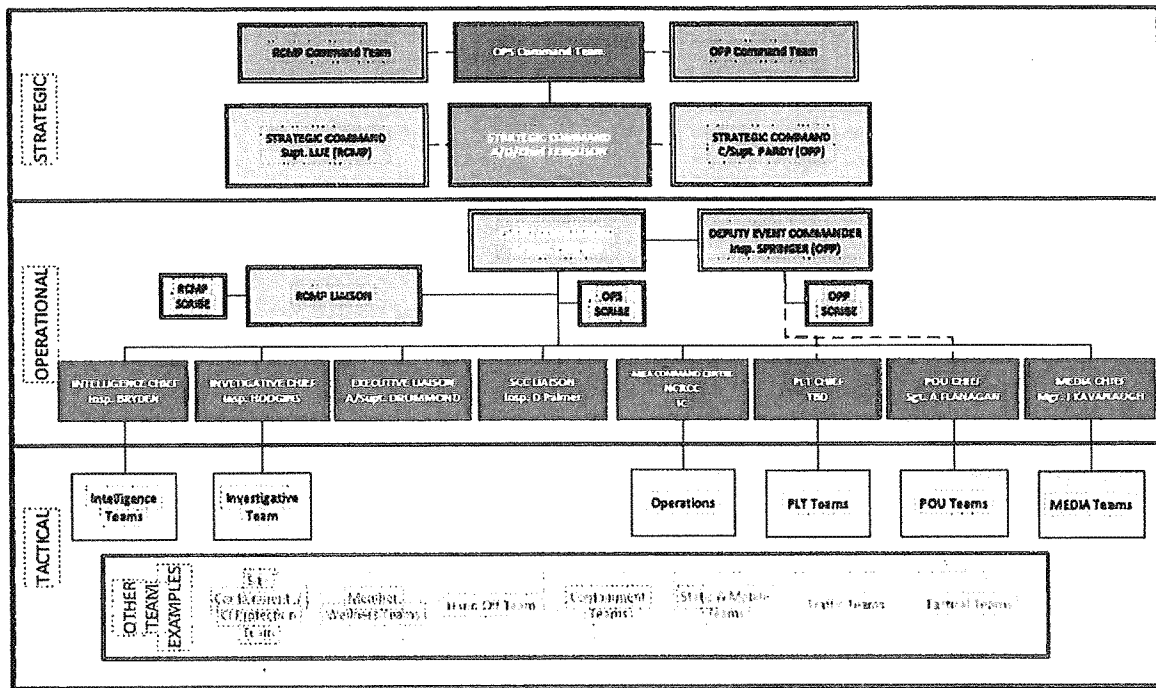
Authorized means; the member has the delegated authority and statutory responsibility under section 25 of Criminal Code of Canada.

Informed means; the member has a responsibility to inform the Chain of Command. Informed is based on the premises that a situation needs to be actioned in consultation with Operational Command. See Organizational Chart below.

Examples of the following situations;

o Public Order Deployment	Informed
o Use of Force deployment - Rules of Engagement	Authorized
o Crisis Negotiations	Informed
o Officer assistance calls	Authorized
o Serious property damage - to be defined	Authorized/Informed
o Threats to infrastructure	Authorized/Informed
o Evacuation plans in the event of casualty situation	Authorized/Informed
o Suspicious package calls vs confirmed explosive	Authorized/ Informed
o Major Crime Investigations - Commenced / MCM status /	Informed
o Arrests - Directly related VS Associated	Authorized/Informed
o Serious Injury death	Authorized
o Threat Levels	Informed
o IOD notifications	Authorized

2022 OTTAWA PROTEST COMMAND & CONTROL



OPS – staffing

Current State - Recommendation – Establish a 10.0 hrs shift-

Purpose – To ensure member wellness

Shift schedule deployment:

- 06:00hrs - 16:00hrs
- 13:00hrs - 23:00hrs
- 21:00hrs - 07:00hrs

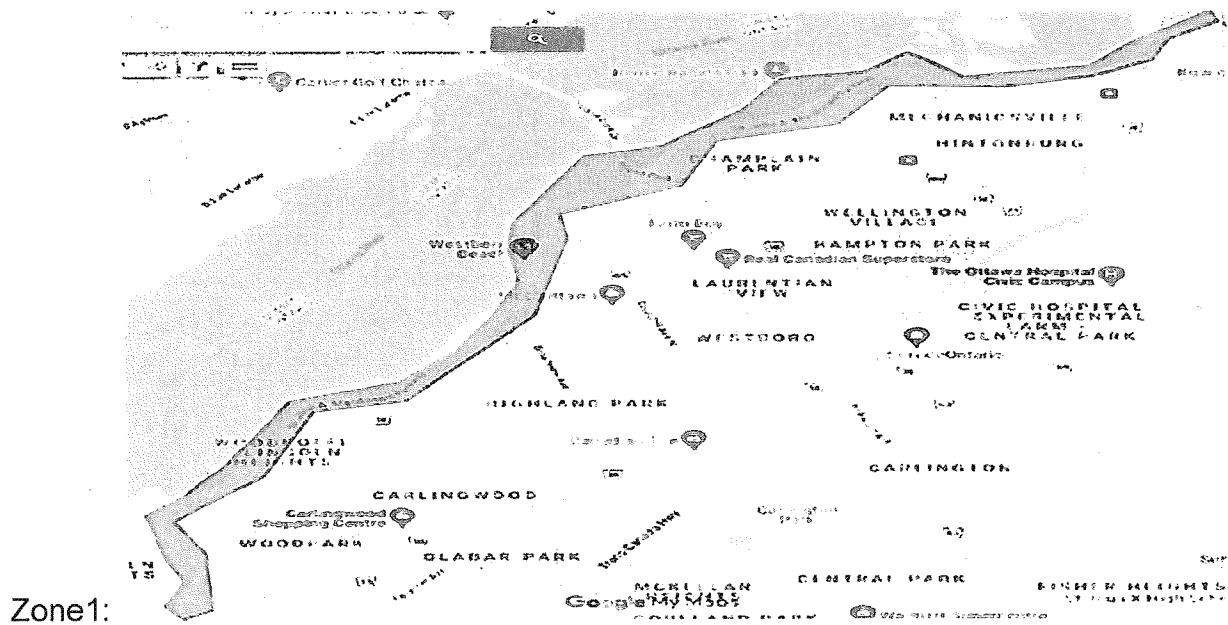
Requirements: Officers -**126 per shift** includes Static Security and Quick Response Teams. Total **378 per 24 hour period for a 5 day period to be reevaluated prior to the fifth day.**

***These supporting resources would allow OPS members currently deployed to this event to return to our Criminal Investigative Directorate and our Training Branch to meet provincial adequately standards and maintain Business Continuity and obtain needed rest days. ***

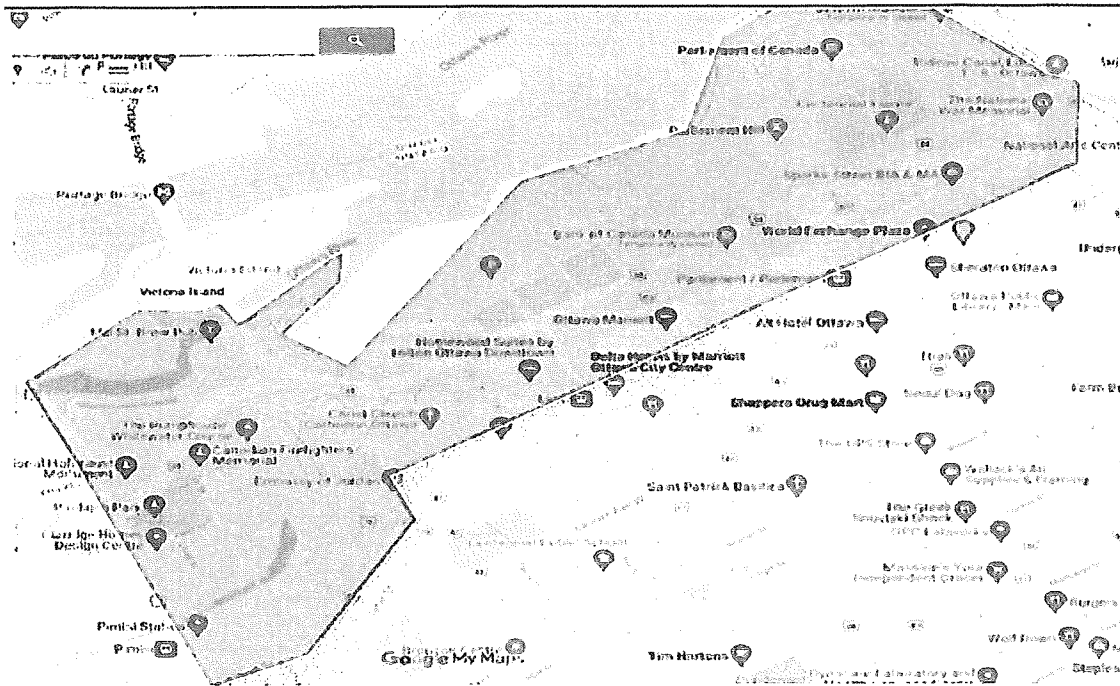
- **Static Security** – posts (3)
 - (474 Elgin St OPS HQ)
 - (Ben Franklin Place- briefing room)
 - (161 Elgin St Court House)
 - 6 resources/per shift x3 (18) covers 24 hours
- **QRT** – 4 Zones - maintain 120 officers per shift (30 officers per zone)
 - Site command Staffed by OPS members – (number of OPS members in as QRT leads function depends on the number of QRTs)
 - 1 S/Sgt – Site Teams Commander (includes QRT and Traffic points)
 - 1 Sgt -2 I/C site Command
 - 4 Sgts - Zone Commanders
 - 1 Sgt or TL per QRT team

Man

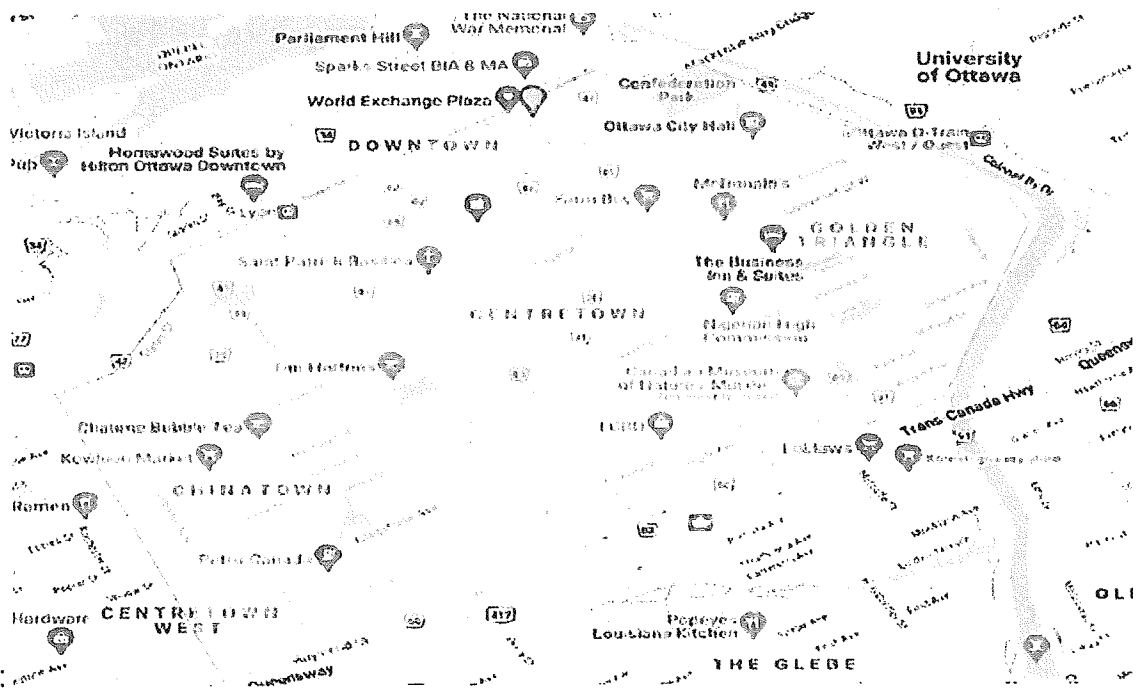
Zone Map: Descriptions



D942

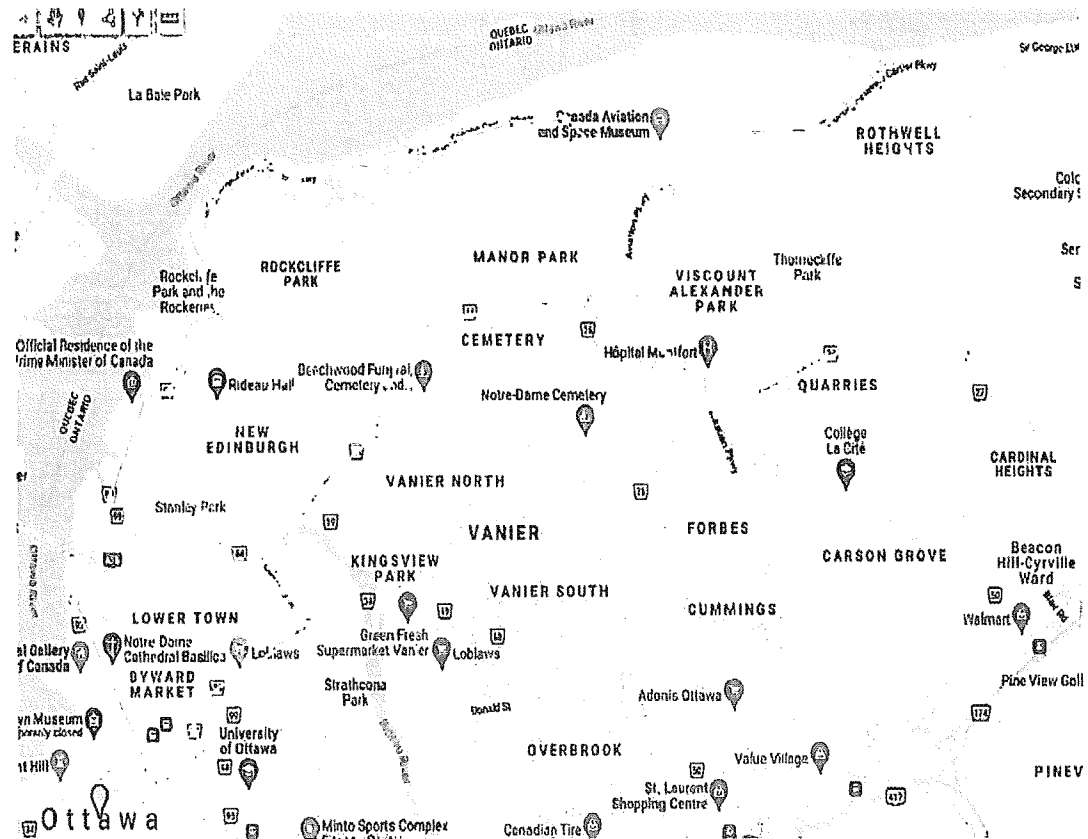


Zone 2:



Zone 3:

Dan



Zone 4

(Includes 302 Coventry Rd- RCGT Park)

QRT Leader- Roles and Responsibilities- (Staffed by OPS)

Under the direction of the Site Commander, the Quick Response Team Leader shall:

- review and become familiar with the locations and assignments of the members under his/her command;
- ensure members understand their assignments before deploying to the field;
- ensure members are properly attired for their assignment (including approved headdress), florescent vests, name tags, body worn cameras in accordance with service policies;
- attend high demand areas and supervise all members under his/her command to ensure that they perform their assigned duties in a professional manner;
- ensure members receive any required nourishment and relief breaks;
- maintain situational awareness of events in the theatre of operations;
- be cognizant of the support teams available to assist with emerging issues;
- identify issues as they emerge and request the required resources to address them;

[Handwritten signature]

- provide direct supervision to assigned members in locations where issues are emerging or unfolding;
- provide situational updates to the Site Teams Supervisor as required;
- ensure that all members are accounted at the end of shift and that all equipment is returned before any team members are released, and;
- ensure that any reports are completed by the responsible member(s) before ending duty.
- Ensure that logistics and equipment requirements are brought through the chain of Command for respective police services.
- Ensure that Workplace Injury, Illness and Incident Report Form have been completed for any members as per policy.

Quick Response Teams - Roles and Responsibilities:

- Reporting to the QRT team Lead;
- with the support of Public Safety Units if needed;
- preserve the peace;
- preventing crimes and other offences and providing assistance and encouragement to other persons in their prevention;
- assisting victims of crime;
- apprehending criminals and other offenders and others who may lawfully be taken into custody;
- laying charges and participating in prosecutions;
- executing warrants that are to be executed by police officers and performing related duties;
- performing the lawful duties that the Event Commander assigns;
- members are deployed 24/7 in the area of higher congestion within the Theatre of Operations where occupiers are parked and gather.
- members proactively and reactively handling issues as they are identified or reported.
- members utilize communication, negotiation and de-escalate techniques as significant number of tempered matters with the occupiers.
- members are deployed both on foot and in cruisers for quicker response.
- members are deployed to marches and intersections where demonstrators gather.
- during a crisis they may also perform the Hand Off Team function for an arrest team.
- Any arrests made by supporting police services shall be continued by OPS members in accordance with OPS policies.



15 Feb 2022 1646



OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
SERVICE DE POLICE D'OTTAWA

The Trusted Leader in Policing
Le chef de file de confiance dans la police

Communication Plan Feb. 15th, 2022



OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
SERVICE DE POLICE D'OTTAWA

The Trusted Leader in Policing
Le chef de file de confiance dans la police



Version: 2

Last Updated: February 16, 2022

Communication Plan: Convoy Demonstrations In Ottawa

Issue:

On January 28-29, 2022, convoys of vehicles including transport trucks with trailers and passenger vehicles arrived in Ottawa and took up position on Wellington Street in front of Parliament Hill. Vehicles are now parked in unsanctioned areas on city streets impacting the regular flow of traffic and movement of people in the downtown core. On February 11, the Province of Ontario has invoked the State of Emergency and on February 14, the Federal Government announced the invocation of the Emergency Services Act.

On February 13, the Ottawa Police Service (OPS) announced the formation of an Integrated Command Centre (ICC) with the Ontario Provincial Police (OPP) and the Royal Canadian Mounted Police (RCMP), which will result in a significantly enhanced ability of our police service to respond to the current situation. The ICC will allow the OPS to make the most effective use of the additional resources policing partners have provided. While the OPS remains the operational lead as the police service of jurisdiction, the ICC provides enhanced and seamless operational planning between the three partners with a goal bringing a peaceful and timely resolution to the ongoing demonstration.

Communication Goals:

1. Establish and maintain public trust in ICC partners' enforcement actions in relation to the ongoing demonstrations via increased public awareness and joint proactive communication.
2. Ongoing consultation with all three partners to ensure consistent and common key messages, communication goals and relationships that is aligned with each partner's respective area of responsibility.

Strategic Considerations:

- Messaging from all sources must be consistent. This includes front-line officers, PLT, command staff, and various levels of government.
- Utilizing officers from multiple police services creates unique communication challenges. Care should be taken to establish relationships with all partners and emphasize the need for consistent communication. This includes radio/electronic communications as well as distribution of messaging for front-line members.
- The appropriate and concurrent level of spokesperson(s) will need to be identified to speak to issues relating to the ICC and operational matters.
- Resolution of the demonstration will be considered successful, in part, if the demonstrators peacefully leave the area or there is minimal need for enforcement activity.

Communication Approach:

Internal: Proactive and reactive, as required. Each agency will provide updates and information via their respective internal communication channels. While each will provide unique messaging to its members, those messages will be drawn from common messaging to ensure consistency.

External: Proactive and reactive, as required. This will consist of regular OPS-lead media updates which will include partner information. These include media availabilities social media posts and news releases created in consultation with ICC partners. Overarching reactive media lines and questions and answers will also be developed and tailored as needed by each agency. In the event of newly developing major issues, ICC media partners will ensure consultation prior to information externally. Partners will have the ability to issue a series of proactive social media posts to highlight the ICC and the collaboration between the OPS, the OPP and the RCMP as they work together to resolve the situation.

Audiences:

Internal

1. All participating police personnel
2. City of Ottawa
3. Government of Ontario
4. Government of Canada

External

1. Residents of the City of Ottawa, specifically those who live or operate businesses in the impacted area of the downtown core.
2. The general public
3. Demonstrators and their supporters

Communication Planning

The communication team will meet each morning, virtually or in person, to discuss and coordinate any ongoing or developing issues. Any member of the communications team may also initiate a virtual or in-person discussion, as required due to developing issues, media inquiries or a need for additional messaging.

General Key Messages for Assigned Members – When Approached By Media

- While working at the demonstrations in Ottawa, you may be approached by media representation for the purpose of a brief interview or a photograph. It is the responsibility of a trained media relations officer to address media inquiries. **(REFER TO YOUR SERVICE POLICY AND PROCEDURE)**
- Never say "no comment." This can be misinterpreted negatively by the media.
- Remember that everything you say is "on the record." Do not answer questions from the media that are outside your scope or do not make assumptions or educated guesses if you do not clearly know the answer.
- If no media officer is available you may rely on provided key messaging (below) and then indicate further information must come from a media officer.
- Do not express an opinion.

General Key Messages for Assigned Members – Public Interaction

- Remain professional at all times.
 - Rely on PLT-style messaging.
 - Do not participate in selfies or other activities which could be interpreted as showing support for demonstrators.
 - Do not express opinions. This includes support or criticism of demonstration activities.
 - Ensure it is clear that illegal activities will not be tolerated.
- 

Key Messages

General Response:

- The Ottawa Police Service (OPS), the Ontario Provincial Police (OPP) and the Royal Canadian Mounted Police (RCMP) have been fully engaged via the Integrated Command Centre (ICC) to ensure an efficient and timely response to the ongoing demonstrations.

- The National Capital Region presents unique policing and security challenges, due to the multi-jurisdictional and complex nature of its environment and landscape and an integrated and collaborative approach is key to ensuring readiness for and response to critical incidents and threats in the NCR such as the ongoing protest situation.

- The Ottawa Police Service continues to be the agency in relation to the ongoing demonstrations in Ottawa with support from a variety of law enforcement agencies through the Integrated Command Centre.

The (Police Service) respects the rights of Canadians to exercise their freedom of expression and peaceful assembly.

The (Police Service) recognizes the need to balance individual rights and freedoms with the need to maintain public peace and order.

Messaging to Impacted Residents and Business Owners

- We understand the impact and strain this situation has caused to residents and business owners in downtown Ottawa.
- Police are working to ensure a safe resolution to the situation.
- Our goal is to ensure the safety of everyone involved.
- Police continue to investigate multiple incidents and could lay charges at a later date.
- OPS will provide additional messaging.

Enforcement/Threats/Violence/Illegal Activity:

- The (Police Service) urges everyone involved not to endanger members of the public or first responders (including police personnel), jeopardize public peace or participate in purposefully illegal events.
- The (Police Service) will maintain the peace and public/traffic safety and investigate criminal acts in accordance with its legislated responsibilities and in the best interests of all involved.
- Only the level of intervention necessary will be used to ensure the safety of the public and to maintain peace, order, and public security. The use of force is always a last resort.
- The proper use of police discretion is a valid, appropriate approach to de-escalating situations. The proper exercise of police discretion should not be confused with lack of enforcement. Police personnel may wait for a lower-risk opportunity to arrest offenders rather than inflame a situation.
- The (Police Service) will respond to unlawful activities or actions in an appropriate and professional manner.
- We are reviewing security measures based on risk assessments and will be ready to respond and adapt to any potential dangerous situation.
- We will not condone any behavior or action that puts someone's health or safety in jeopardy, including any threats or acts of violence.

Questions and Answers:

Q: "Why aren't officers breaking up the convoys and dispersing the crowds?"

A: We understand the concerns of citizens and we share those concerns. We want to reassure the public that we continue to actively engage with and monitor these convoys. Those found committing crimes and acts of violence will be investigated and charges will be laid.

Q: "We continue to see far-right messaging from those attending these convoys – including anti-Semitic and racist messages. What are you doing about that?"

A: Our main focus is preventing these convoys from developing into situations that actively threaten the safety and security of our communities. We want to stress that we are monitoring these gatherings closely and those who are observed committing criminal offences are being investigated thoroughly. In any emergency, we ask the public to call 9-1-1 immediately.

Q: "Why hasn't the military been called in, and why are we not seeing riot police at these gatherings?"

A: We continue to work with our policing partners across the province, as well as all levels of government, to assess risk and develop strategic plans to address these convoys. Those conversations are ongoing, and we will continue to provide updates to the public and media as things progress.

Media Relations Leads

Service	Name	Phone/Email
OPS	Julie Kavanagh	[REDACTED] KavanaghJ@ottawapolice.ca
OPS	Carole Lavigne	[REDACTED] LavigneC@ottawapolice.ca
OPP	Bill Dickson	[REDACTED] Bill.Dickson@opp.ca
OPP	Tylor Copeland	[REDACTED] Tylor.Copeland@opp.ca
RCMP	Stéphanie Dumoulin	[REDACTED] Stephanie.dumoulin@rcmp-grc.gc.ca
RCMP	Allison Donaghy	[REDACTED] Allison.donaghy@rcmp-grc.gc.ca

942

Social Media Accounts Utilized By Law Enforcement

Service / Platform	Account Identifier	Contact
OPS Twitter	@OttawaPolice	Julie Kavanagh
OPS Facebook	Ottawa Police Service	Julie Kavanagh
OPP Twitter	@OPP_ER	Bill Dickson
OPP Facebook	Ontario Provincial Police	Bill Dickson
RCMP Twitter	@Nat_Div_RCMP @Div_Nat_GRC	Serge Gouin
RCMP Facebook	RcmpNationalDivision GrcDivisionNationale	Serge Gouin

Media Distribution

Service	Method	Contact
OPP	OPP Media Portal	Bill Dickson
OPS	Post on website & subscriber DL	Julie Kavanagh
RCMP	Cision, website, Twitter and RSS feed	Stephanie Dumoulin

PLT Messaging

Service	Contact
OPS PLT	John Ferguson FergusonJ@ottawapolice.ca
OPP PLT	Nicole Lott [REDACTED] Nicole.Lott@opp.ca
RCMP PLT	Cst. Vladimir Napoléon Vladimir.napoleon@rcmp-grc.gc.ca Cst. Jennifer Goodings Jennifer.goodings@rcmp-grc.gc.ca

Action Plan:

Internal and External

Action	Who	Materials	Date
1. Prepare detailed communications plan.	Bill Dickson – OPP Julie Kavanagh – OPS Stephanie Dumoulin-RCMP		
2. Prepare advanced key messaging.	Bill Dickson – OPP Julie Kavanagh – OPS Stephanie Dumoulin-RCMP		
3. Develop key messages on specific issues that emerge.	Bill Dickson – OPP Julie Kavanagh – OPS Stephanie Dumoulin-RCMP		
3. Provide approved media key messages to media spokesperson(s).	Bill Dickson – OPP Julie Kavanagh – OPS Stephanie Dumoulin-RCMP	Introductory email. Key messages and other materials.	
4. Provide PLT-consistent Key Messages to all front line members:	Bill Dickson – OPP Julie Kavanagh - OPS. Stephanie Dumoulin-RCMP	Key Messages	
5. Provide consistent Key Messaging to affected government representatives (municipal, provincial, federal)	Bill Dickson – OPP Julie Kavanagh – OPS Stephanie Dumoulin-RCMP	Key Messages	
6. Determine process for media relations engagement.	TBD		

1551-942

Emergency Act
Measures :
Regulations
Feb. 16/22



CANADA
PRIVY COUNCIL • CONSEIL PRIVÉ

P.C. 2022-107
February 15, 2022

Whereas the Governor in Council has, by a proclamation made pursuant to subsection 17(1) of the *Emergencies Act*, declared that a public order emergency exists;

And whereas the Governor in Council believes on reasonable grounds, that the regulation or prohibition of public assemblies in the areas referred to in these Regulations are necessary;

Therefore, Her Excellency the Governor General in Council, on the recommendation of the Minister of Public Safety and Emergency Preparedness, pursuant to subsection 19(1) of the *Emergencies Act*, makes the annexed *Emergency Measures Regulations*.

CERTIFIED TO BE A TRUE COPY—COPIE CERTIFIÉE CONFORME

INTERIM CLERK OF THE PRIVY COUNCIL—GREFFIÈRE DU CONSEIL PRIVÉ PAR INTÉRIM



CANADA
PRIVY COUNCIL • CONSEIL PRIVÉ

C.P. 2022-107
15 février 2022

Attendu que la gouverneure en conseil a, par proclamation prise en vertu du paragraphe 17(1) de la *Loi sur les mesures d'urgence*, déclaré qu'il se produit un état d'urgence;

Attendu que la gouverneure en conseil croit, pour des motifs raisonnables, qu'il est fondé de réglementer ou d'interdire des assemblées publiques dans les endroits visés,

À ces causes, sur recommandation du ministre de la Sécurité publique et de la Protection civile et en vertu du paragraphe 19(1) de la *Loi sur les mesures d'urgence*, Son Excellence la Gouverneure générale en conseil prend le *Règlement sur les mesures d'urgences*, ci-après.

CERTIFIED TO BE A TRUE COPY—COPIE CERTIFIÉE CONFORME

INTERIM CLERK OF THE PRIVY COUNCIL—GREFFIÈRE DU CONSEIL PRIVÉ PAR INTÉRIM

Emergency Measures Regulations

Interpretation

1 The following definitions apply to these Regulations

Act means the *Emergencies Act* (Loi)

critical infrastructure means the following places, including any land on which they are located:

- (a) airports, aerodromes, heliports, harbours, ports, piers, lighthouses, canals, railway stations, railways, tramway lines, bus stations, bus depots and truck depots;
- (b) infrastructure for the supply of utilities such as water, gas, sanitation and telecommunications;
- (c) international and interprovincial bridges and crossings;
- (d) power generation and transmission facilities;
- (e) hospitals and locations where COVID-19 vaccines are administered;
- (f) trade corridors and international border crossings, including ports of entry, ferry terminals, customs offices, bonded warehouses, and sufferance warehouses. (*infrastructures essentielles*)

foreign national has the same meaning as in subsection 2(1) of the *Immigration and Refugee Protection Act* (*étranger*)

peace officer means a police officer, police constable, constable, or other person employed for the preservation and maintenance of the public peace (*agent de la paix*)

protected person has the same meaning as in subsection 95(2) of the *Immigration and Refugee Protection Act* (*personne protégée*)

Prohibition — public assembly

2 (1) A person must not participate in a public assembly that may reasonably be expected to lead to a breach of the peace by:

- (a) the serious disruption of the movement of persons or goods or the serious interference with trade;

Règlement sur les mesures d'urgences

Définitions

1 Les définitions qui suivent s'appliquent au présent règlement.

agent de la paix Tout officier de police ou agent de police employé à la préservation et au maintien de la paix publique. (*peace officer*)

étranger S'entend au sens du paragraphe 2(1) de la Loi sur l'immigration et la protection des réfugiés. (*foreign national*)

infrastructures essentielles Les lieux ci-après, y compris le terrain sur lequel ils sont situés :

- a) les aéroports, aérodromes, héliports, havres, ports, gares maritimes, jetées, phares, canaux, gares ferroviaires et chemins de fer, terminus d'autobus et gares d'autobus ou de camions;
- b) les infrastructures servant à la fourniture de services publics tels que l'eau, le gaz, l'assainissement et les télécommunications;
- c) les ponts et les ouvrages de franchissement internationaux et interprovinciaux;
- d) les installations de production et de transmission d'énergie;
- e) les hôpitaux et les endroits où sont administrés les vaccins contre la COVID-19;
- f) les axes commerciaux et les postes frontaliers internationaux, y compris les points d'entrée, les bureaux de douanes, les entrepôts de stockage et les entrepôts d'attente. (*critical infrastructure*)

Loi La Loi sur les mesures d'urgence. (*Act*)

personne protégée S'entend au sens du paragraphe 95(2) de la Loi sur l'immigration et la protection des réfugiés. (*protected person*)

Interdiction — assemblée publique

2 (1) Il est interdit de participer à une assemblée publique dont il est raisonnable de penser qu'elle aurait pour effet de troubler la paix par l'un des moyens suivants :

(b) the interference with the functioning of critical infrastructure; or

(c) the support of the threat or use of acts of serious violence against persons or property.

Minor

(2) A person must not cause a person under the age of eighteen years to participate in an assembly referred to in subsection (1).

Prohibition — entry to Canada — foreign national

3 (1) A foreign national must not enter Canada with the intent to participate in or facilitate an assembly referred to in subsection 2(1).

Exemption

(2) Subsection (1) does not apply to

(a) a person registered as an Indian under the *Indian Act*;

(b) a person who has been recognized as a Convention refugee or a person in similar circumstances to those of a Convention refugee within the meaning of subsection 146(1) of the *Immigration and Refugee Protection Regulations* who is issued a permanent resident visa under subsection 139(1) of those regulations;

(c) a person who has been issued a temporary resident permit within the meaning of subsection 24(1) of the *Immigration and Refugee Protection Act* and who seeks to enter Canada as a protected temporary resident under subsection 151.1(2) of the *Immigration and Refugee Protection Regulations*;

(d) a person who seeks to enter Canada for the purpose of making a claim for refugee protection;

(e) a protected person;

(f) a person or any person in a class of persons whose presence in Canada, as determined by the Minister of Citizenship and Immigration or the Minister of Public Safety and Emergency Preparedness, is in the national interest.

a) en entravant gravement le commerce ou la circulation des personnes et des biens;

b) en entravant le fonctionnement d'infrastructures essentielles;

c) en favorisant l'usage de la violence grave ou de menaces de violence contre des personnes ou des biens.

Mineur

(2) Il est interdit de faire participer une personne âgée de moins de dix-huit ans à une assemblée visée au paragraphe (1).

Interdiction — entrée au Canada — étranger

3 (1) Il est interdit à l'étranger d'entrer au Canada avec l'intention de participer à une assemblée visée au paragraphe 2(1) ou de faciliter une telle assemblée.

Exemption

(2) Le paragraphe (1) ne s'applique pas aux personnes suivantes :

a) une personne inscrite à titre d'Indien sous le régime de la *Loi sur les Indiens*;

b) la personne reconnue comme réfugié au sens de la Convention, ou la personne dans une situation semblable à celui-ci au sens du paragraphe 146(1) du *Règlement sur l'immigration et la protection des réfugiés*, qui est titulaire d'un visa de résident permanent délivré aux termes du paragraphe 139(1) de ce règlement;

c) la personne qui est titulaire d'un permis de séjour temporaire au sens du paragraphe 24(1) de la *Loi sur l'immigration et la protection des réfugiés* et qui cherche à entrer au Canada à titre de résident temporaire protégé aux termes du paragraphe 151.1(2) du *Règlement sur l'immigration et la protection des réfugiés*;

d) la personne qui cherche à entrer au Canada afin de faire une demande d'asile;

e) la personne protégée;

f) sa présence au Canada est, individuellement ou au titre de son appartenance à une catégorie de personnes, selon ce que conclut le ministre de la Citoyenneté et de l'Immigration ou le ministre de la Sécurité publique et de la Protection civile, dans l'intérêt national.

Travel

4 (1) A person must not travel to or within an area where an assembly referred to in subsection 2(1) is taking place.

Minor — travel near public assembly

(2) A person must not cause a person under the age of eighteen years to travel to or within 500 metres of an area where an assembly referred to in subsection 2(1) is taking place.

Exemptions

(3) A person is not in contravention of subsections (1) and (2) if they are

(a) a person who, within of the assembly area, resides, works or is moving through that area for reasons other than to participate in or facilitate the assembly;

(b) a person who, within the assembly area, is acting with the permission of a peace officer or the Minister of Public Safety and Emergency Preparedness;

(c) a peace officer; or

(d) an employee or agent of the government of Canada or a province who is acting in the execution of their duties.

Use of property — prohibited assembly

5 A person must not, directly or indirectly, use, collect, provide make available or invite a person to provide property to facilitate or participate in any assembly referred to in subsection 2(1) or for the purpose of benefiting any person who is facilitating or participating in such an activity.

Designation of protected places

6 The following places are designated as protected and may be secured:

(a) critical infrastructures;

(b) *Parliament Hill* and the *parliamentary precinct* as they are defined in section 79.51 of the *Parliament of Canada Act*;

(c) official residences;

(d) government buildings and defence buildings

(e) any property that is a building, structure or part thereof that primarily serves as a monument to honour persons who were killed or died as a consequence

Déplacements

4 (1) Il est interdit de se déplacer à destination ou à l'intérieur d'une zone où se tient une assemblée visée au paragraphe 2(1).

Déplacements à proximité d'une assemblée publique — mineur

(2) Il est interdit de faire déplacer une personne âgée de moins de dix-huit ans, à destination ou à moins de 500 mètres de la zone où se tient une assemblée visée au paragraphe 2(1).

Exemptions

(3) Ne contrevient pas aux paragraphes (1) et (2) :

a) la personne qui réside, travaille ou circule dans la zone de l'assemblée, pour des motifs autres que de prendre part à l'assemblée ou la faciliter;

b) la personne qui, relativement à la zone d'assemblée, agit avec la permission d'un agent de la paix ou du ministre de la Sécurité publique et de la Protection civile;

c) l'agent de la paix;

d) l'employé ou le mandataire du gouvernement du Canada ou d'une province qui agit dans l'exercice de ses fonctions.

Utilisation de biens — assemblée interdite

5 Il est interdit, directement ou non, d'utiliser, de réunir, de rendre disponibles ou de fournir des biens — ou d'inviter une autre personne à le faire — pour participer à toute assemblée visée au paragraphe 2(1) ou faciliter une telle assemblée ou pour en faire bénéficier une personne qui participe à une telle assemblée ou la facilite.

Désignation de lieux protégés

6 Les lieux suivants sont protégés et peuvent être aménagés :

a) les infrastructures essentielles;

b) la *cité parlementaire* et la *Colline parlementaire* au sens de l'article 79.51 de la *Loi sur le Parlement du Canada*;

c) les résidences officielles;

d) les immeubles gouvernementaux et les immeubles de la défense;

e) tout ou partie d'un bâtiment ou d'une structure servant principalement de monument érigé en l'honneur

of a war, including a war memorial or cenotaph, or an object associated with honouring or remembering those persons that is located in or on the grounds of such a building or structure, or a cemetery;

(f) any other place as designated by the Minister of Public Safety and Emergency Preparedness.

Direction to render essential goods and services

7 (1) Any person must make available and render the essential goods and services requested by the Minister of Public Safety and Emergency Preparedness, the Commissioner of the Royal Canadian Mounted Police or a person acting on their behalf for the removal, towing and storage of any vehicle, equipment, structure or other object that is part of a blockade.

Method of request

(2) Any request made under subsection (1) may be made in writing or given verbally by a person acting on their behalf.

Verbal request

(3) Any verbal request must be confirmed in writing as soon as possible.

Period of request

8 A person who, in accordance with these Regulations, is subject to a request under section 7 to render essential goods and services must comply immediately with that request until the earlier of any of the following:

- (a) the day referred to in the request;
- (b) the day on which the declaration of the public order emergency expires or is revoked; or
- (c) the day on which these Regulations are repealed.

Compensation for essential goods and services

9 (1) Her Majesty in right of Canada is to provide reasonable compensation to a person for any goods or services that they have rendered at their request under section 7, which amount must be equal to the current market price for those goods or services of that same type, in the area in which the goods or services are rendered.

des personnes tuées ou décédées en raison d'une guerre — notamment un monument commémoratif de guerre ou un cenotaphe —, d'un objet servant à honorer ces personnes ou à en rappeler le souvenir et se trouvant dans un tel bâtiment ou une telle structure ou sur le terrain où ceux-ci sont situés, ou d'un cimetière;

f) tout autre lieu désigné par le ministre de la Sécurité publique et de la Protection civile.

Ordre de fournir des biens et services essentiels

7 (1) Toute personne doit rendre disponibles et fournir les biens et services essentiels demandés par le ministre de la Sécurité publique et de la Protection civile, du commissaire de la Gendarmerie royale du Canada, ou la personne agissant en leur nom pour l'enlèvement, le remorquage et l'entreposage de véhicules, d'équipement, des structures ou de tout autre objet qui composent un blocage.

Modalités

(2) La demande faite au titre du paragraphe (1) peut être faite par écrit ou communiquée verbalement ou la personne agissant en son nom.

Demande verbale

(3) La demande verbale est confirmée par écrit dès que possible.

Période de validité

8 Quiconque fait l'objet d'une demande au titre de l'article 7 pour la fourniture de biens et de services essentiels est tenu de s'y conformer dans les plus brefs délais jusqu'à la première des dates suivantes :

- a) la date indiquée à la demande;
- b) la date de l'abrogation ou la cessation d'effet de la déclaration d'état d'urgence;
- c) la date de l'abrogation du présent règlement.

Indemnisation pour les biens et services essentiels

9 (1) Sa Majesté du chef du Canada accorde une indemnité raisonnable à la personne pour les biens fournis et les services rendus à sa demande aux termes de l'article 7 dont le montant équivaut au taux courant du marché pour les biens et services de même type, dans la région où les biens ont été fournis ou où les services ont été rendus.

Compensation

(2) Any person who suffers loss, injury or damage as a result of anything done or purported to be done under these Regulations may make an application for compensation in accordance with Part V of the *Emergencies Act* and any regulations made under that Part, as the case may be.

Compliance — peace officer

10 (1) In the case of a failure to comply with these Regulations, any peace officer may take the necessary measures to ensure the compliance with these Regulations and with any provincial or municipal laws and allow for the prosecution for that failure to comply.

Contravention of Regulations

(2) In the case of a failure to comply with these Regulations, any peace officer may take the necessary measures to ensure the compliance and allow for the prosecution for that failure to comply

(a) on summary conviction, to a fine not exceeding five hundred dollars or to imprisonment for a term not exceeding six months or to both; or

(b) on indictment, to a fine not exceeding five thousand dollars or to imprisonment for a term not exceeding five years or to both.

Coming into force

11 This Order comes into force on the day on which it is registered.

Indemnisation

(2) Toute personne qui subit des dommages corporels ou matériels entraînés par des actes accomplis, ou censés l'avoir été, en application du présent règlement peut, à cet égard, présenter une demande d'indemnisation conformément à la partie V de la *Loi sur les mesures d'urgence* et à ses règlements d'application, le cas échéant.

Application des lois

10 (1) En cas de contravention au présent règlement, tout agent de la paix peut prendre les mesures nécessaires pour faire observer le présent règlement ou toutes lois provinciales ou municipales et permettre l'engagement de poursuites pour cette contravention.

Pénalités

(2) Quiconque contrevient au présent règlement est coupable d'une infraction passible, sur déclaration de culpabilité :

a) par procédure sommaire, d'une amende maximale de 500 \$ et d'un d'emprisonnement maximal de six mois, ou de l'une de ces peines;

b) par mise en accusation, d'une amende maximale de 5 000 \$ et d'un emprisonnement maximal de cinq ans, ou de l'une de ces peines.

Entrée en vigueur

11 Le présent règlement entre en vigueur à la date de son enregistrement.



CANADA
PRIVY COUNCIL • CONSEIL PRIVE

P.C. 2022-106
February 14, 2022

Whereas the Governor in Council believes, on reasonable grounds, that a public order emergency exists and necessitates the taking of special temporary measures for dealing with the emergency;

And whereas the Governor in Council has, before declaring a public order emergency and in accordance with subsection 25(1) of the *Emergencies Act*, consulted the Lieutenant Governor in Council of each province, the Commissioners of Yukon and the Northwest Territories, acting with consent of their respective Executive Councils, and the Commissioner of Nunavut;

Therefore, Her Excellency the Governor General in Council, on the recommendation of the Minister of Public Safety and Emergency Preparedness, pursuant to subsection 17(1) of the *Emergencies Act*, directs that a proclamation be issued

(a) declaring that a public order emergency exists throughout Canada and necessitates the taking of special temporary measures for dealing with the emergency;

(b) specifying the emergency as constituted of

(i) the continuing blockades by both persons and motor vehicles that is occurring at various locations throughout Canada and the continuing threats to oppose measures to remove the blockades, including by force, which blockades are being carried on in conjunction with activities that are directed toward or in support of the threat or use of acts of serious violence against persons or property, including critical infrastructure, for the purpose of achieving a political or ideological objective within Canada,

(ii) the adverse effects on the Canadian economy — recovering from the impact of the pandemic known as the coronavirus disease 2019 (COVID-19) — and threats to its economic security resulting from the impacts of blockades of critical infrastructure, including trade corridors and international border crossings,

(iii) the adverse effects resulting from the impacts of the blockades on Canada's relationship with its trading partners, including the United States, that are detrimental to the interests of Canada,

(iv) the breakdown in the distribution chain and availability of essential goods, services and resources caused by the existing blockades and the risk that this breakdown will continue as blockades continue and increase in number, and

(v) the potential for an increase in the level of unrest and violence that would further threaten the safety and security of Canadians; and

- 3 -

(c) specifying that the special temporary measures that may be necessary for dealing with the emergency, as anticipated by the Governor in Council, are

(i) measures to regulate or prohibit any public assembly — other than lawful advocacy, protest or dissent — that may reasonably be expected to lead to a breach of the peace, or the travel to, from or within any specified area, to regulate or prohibit the use of specified property, including goods to be used with respect to a blockade, and to designate and secure protected places, including critical infrastructure,

(ii) measures to authorize or direct any person to render essential services of a type that the person is competent to provide, including services related to removal, towing and storage of any vehicle, equipment, structure or other object that is part of a blockade anywhere in Canada, to relieve the impacts of the blockades on Canada's public and economic safety, including measures to identify those essential services and the persons competent to render them and to provide reasonable compensation in respect of services so rendered,

- 4 -

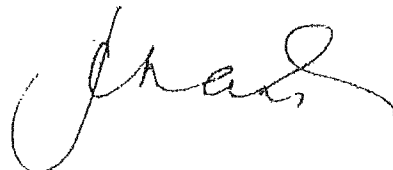
(iii) measures to authorize or direct any person to render essential services to relieve the impacts of the blockade, including measures to regulate or prohibit the use of property to fund or support the blockade, to require any crowdfunding platform and payment processor to report certain transactions to the Financial Transactions and Reports Analysis Centre of Canada and to require any financial service provider to determine whether they have in their possession or control property that belongs to a person who participates in the blockade,

(iv) measures to authorize the Royal Canadian Mounted Police to enforce municipal and provincial laws by means of incorporation by reference,

(v) the imposition of fines or imprisonment for contravention of any order or regulation made under section 19 of the *Emergencies Act*; and

(vi) other temporary measures authorized under section 19 of the *Emergencies Act* that are not yet known.

CERTIFIED TO BE A TRUE COPY—COPIE CERTIFIÉE CONFORME



INTERIM CLERK OF THE PRIVY COUNCIL—GREFFIÈRE DU CONSEIL PRIVÉ PAR INTÉRIM



CANADA
PRIVY COUNCIL • CONSEIL PRIVE

C.P. 2022-106
14 février 2022

Attendu que la gouverneure en conseil croit, pour des motifs raisonnables, qu'il se produit un état d'urgence justifiant en l'occurrence des mesures extraordinaires à titre temporaire;

Attendu que la gouverneure en conseil a, conformément au paragraphe 25(1) de la *Loi sur les mesures d'urgence*, consulté le lieutenant-gouverneur en conseil de chaque province, les commissaires du Yukon et des Territoires du Nord-Ouest agissant avec l'agrément de leur conseil exécutif respectif, et le commissaire du Nunavut, avant de faire la déclaration d'état d'urgence,

À ces causes, sur recommandation du ministre de la Sécurité publique et de la Protection civile et en vertu du paragraphe 17(1) de la *Loi sur les mesures d'urgence*, Son Excellence la Gouverneure générale en conseil ordonne que soit prise une proclamation :

a) déclarant qu'il se produit un état d'urgence dans tout le pays justifiant en l'occurrence des mesures extraordinaires à titre temporaire;

b) décrivant l'état d'urgence comme prenant la forme suivante :

(i) les blocages continus mis en place par des personnes et véhicules à différents endroits au Canada et les menaces continues proférées en opposition aux mesures visant à mettre fin aux blocages, notamment par l'utilisation de la force, lesquels blocages ont un lien avec des activités qui visent à favoriser l'usage de la violence grave ou de menaces de violence contre des personnes ou des biens, notamment les infrastructures essentielles, dans le but d'atteindre un objectif politique ou idéologique au Canada,

(ii) les effets néfastes sur l'économie canadienne — qui se relève des effets de la pandémie de la maladie à coronavirus 2019 (COVID-19) — et les menaces envers la sécurité économique du Canada découlant des blocages d'infrastructures essentielles, notamment les axes commerciaux et les postes frontaliers internationaux,

(iii) les effets néfastes découlant des blocages sur les relations qu'entretient le Canada avec ses partenaires commerciaux, notamment les États-Unis, lesquels effets sont préjudiciables aux intérêts du Canada,

(iv) la rupture des chaînes de distribution et de la mise à disposition de ressources, de services et de denrées essentiels causée par les blocages existants et le risque que cette rupture se perpétue si les blocages continuent et augmentent en nombre,

(v) le potentiel d'augmentation du niveau d'agitation et de violence qui menaceraient davantage la sécurité des Canadiens;

c) indiquant que la gouverneure en conseil juge les mesures d'intervention ci-après nécessaires pour faire face à l'état d'urgence :

(i) des mesures pour réglementer ou interdire les assemblées publiques — autre que les activités licites de défense d'une cause, de protestation ou de manifestation d'un désaccord — dont il est raisonnable de penser qu'elles auraient pour effet de troubler la paix, les déplacements à destination, en provenance ou à l'intérieur d'une zone désignée, pour réglementer ou interdire l'utilisation de biens désignés, notamment les biens utilisés dans le cadre d'un blocage, et pour désigner et aménager des lieux protégés, notamment les infrastructures essentielles,

(ii) des mesures pour habiliter toute personne compétente à fournir des services essentiels ou lui ordonner de fournir de tels services, notamment l'enlèvement, le remorquage et l'entreposage de véhicules, d'équipement, de structures ou de tout autre objet qui font partie d'un blocage n'importe où au Canada, afin de pallier les effets des blocages sur la sécurité publique et économique du Canada, notamment des mesures pour cerner ces services essentiels et les personnes compétentes à les fournir, ainsi que le versement d'une indemnité raisonnable pour ces services,

- 4 -

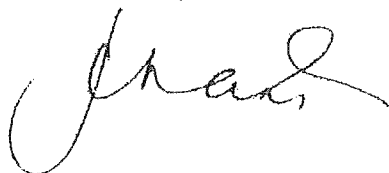
(iii) des mesures pour habiliter toute personne à fournir des services essentiels ou lui ordonner de fournir de tels services afin de pallier les effets des blocages, notamment des mesures pour réglementer ou interdire l'usage de biens en vue de financer et d'appuyer les blocages, pour exiger de toute plateforme de sociofinancement et de tout fournisseur de traitement de paiement qu'il déclare certaines opérations au Centre d'analyse des opérations et déclarations financières du Canada et pour exiger de tout fournisseur de services financiers qu'il vérifie si des biens qui sont en sa possession ou sous son contrôle appartiennent à une personne qui participe à un blocage,

(iv) des mesures pour habiliter la Gendarmerie royale du Canada à appliquer les lois municipales et provinciales au moyen de l'incorporation par renvoi,

(v) en cas de contravention aux décrets ou règlements d'application de l'article 19 de la *Loi sur les mesures d'urgence*, l'imposition d'amendes ou de peines d'emprisonnement,

(vi) toute autre mesure d'intervention autorisée par l'article 19 de la *Loi sur les mesures d'urgence* qui est encore inconnue.

CERTIFIED TO BE A TRUE COPY—COPIE CERTIFIÉE CONFORME



INTERIM CLERK OF THE PRIVY COUNCIL—GREFFIÈRE DU CONSEIL PRIVÉ PAR INTÉRIM

Rhude, Melanie

From: Warfield, Thomas <Thomas.Warfield@peelpolice.ca>
Sent: February 16, 2022 7:30 AM
To: Rhude, Melanie
Subject: Fwd: Emergency Measures - links and certified copies
Attachments: 2022-0106.pdf; 2022-0107.pdf; 2022-0108.pdf

Please print the attachments and email.

Inspector Tom Warfield.

Begin forwarded message:

From: "Taylor, Brad (OPP)" <Brad.Taylor@opp.ca>
Date: February 16, 2022 at 06:59:21 EST
To: Tim Skinner <1312@yrp.ca>, "Warfield, Thomas" <Thomas.Warfield@peelpolice.ca>, Arleen Duffy <Arleen.Duffy@torontopolice.on.ca>, 8906@tps.ca, "Palmer, Debbie" <PalmerD@ottawapolice.ca>, "Richardson, Kirkland (OPP)" <Kirkland.Richardson@opp.ca>, "Kandar, Walid (OPP)" <Walid.Kandar@opp.ca>, "Dickson, Bill (OPP)" <Bill.Dickson@opp.ca>
Subject: **FW: Emergency Measures - links and certified copies**

CAUTION: This email originated from outside the organization. Do not click on links or open attachments you do not trust.

Good Morning,

For reference in all your work and plans.
Please share with your teams.
Thank-you all.

Brad Taylor
Operational Planning
Ontario Provincial Police

705-238-1331

From: Pardy, Carson (OPP)
Sent: 15-Feb-22 10:07 PM
To: Taylor, Brad (OPP) <Brad.Taylor@opp.ca>
Subject: FW: Emergency Measures - links and certified copies

Please share with all planners

*Carson Pardy, C/Supt.
Regional Commander – North East*

OPP members can access the Healthy Workplace Team 24/7 at 1-844-OPP-9409 (1-844-677-9409)

From: Carrique, Thomas (OPP)
Sent: 15-Feb-22 10:06 PM
To: Harkins, Chris (OPP) <Chris.Harkins@opp.ca>; DiMarco, Rose (OPP) <Rose.DiMarco@opp.ca>; Pardy, Carson (OPP) <Carson.Pardy@opp.ca>
Cc: McDonell, Mike (OPP) <Mike.McDonell@opp.ca>; Vanbeek, Carrie (OPP) <Carrie.Vanbeek@opp.ca>; Harmer, Heather (OPP) <Heather.Harmer@opp.ca>; Gosein, Vanessa (OPP) <Vanessa.Gosein@opp.ca>
Subject: FW: Emergency Measures - links and certified copies

FYSA and dissemination, with any additional instruction deemed necessary, to be utilized in our planning processes and/or responses to incidents.

Thanks,
Tom

Thomas Carrique
Commissioner
Ontario Provincial Police

From: Lucki, Brenda [mailto:brenda.lucki@rcmp-grc.gc.ca]
Sent: 15-Feb-22 10:02 PM
To: Carrique, Thomas (OPP) <Thomas.Carrique@opp.ca>
Subject: FW: Emergency Measures - links and certified copies.

CAUTION -- EXTERNAL E-MAIL - Do not click links or open attachments in unexpected emails.

FYI

----- Original message -----

From: "Thomas, Jody" <Jody.Thomas@pco-bcp.gc.ca>

Date: 2022-02-15 21:28 (GMT-05:00)

To: Rob Stewart <Rob.Stewart@ps-sp.gc.ca>, "Ossowski, John (Ext)" <john.ossowski@cbsa-asfc.gc.ca>, "Keenan, Michael (Ext)" <michael.keenan@tc.gc.ca>, "Vigneault, David (Ext)" [REDACTED], "Lucki, Brenda" <brenda.lucki@rcmp-grc.gc.ca>, bill.matthews@forces.gc.ca, [REDACTED], "Tapley, Catrina (Ext)" <catrina.tapley@cic.gc.ca>, "Neville, Inez" <Inez.Neville@pco-bcp.gc.ca>, "MacDonald, Mike" <Mike.MacDonald@pco-bcp.gc.ca>

Subject: Fwd: Emergency Measures - links and certified copies

For info

Sent from my iPhone

Begin forwarded message:

From: "MacKillop, Ken" <Ken.MacKillop@pco-bcp.gc.ca>

Date: February 15, 2022 at 9:20:56 PM EST

To: PCO Executive <PCOExecutive@pco-bcp.gc.ca>

Subject: Fwd: Emergency Measures - links and certified copies

Sending for ease of reference.

Sent from my iPhone

Begin forwarded message:

From: "Nixon, Wendy" <Wendy.Nixon@pco-bcp.gc.ca>

Date: February 15, 2022 at 21:13:59 EST

To: "Tupper, Shawn" <Shawn.Tupper@pco-bcp.gc.ca>, "Setlakwe, Lisa" <Lisa.Setlakwe@pco-bcp.gc.ca>, "Levesque, Kaili" <Kaili.Levesque@pco-bcp.gc.ca>, "Proulx, Véronique" <Veronique.Proulx@pco-bcp.gc.ca>, "Hretczak, Aleksandra" <Aleksandra.Hretczak@pco-bcp.gc.ca>, "MacKillop, Ken" <Ken.MacKillop@pco-bcp.gc.ca>, "Dakalbab, Talal" <Talal.Dakalbab@ps-sp.gc.ca>, "Dickson, Samantha Maislin" <SamanthaMaislin.Dickson@justice.gc.ca>, Tina Green <tina.green@tbs-sct.gc.ca>, isabelle.jacques@fin.gc.ca, Barbara.Moran@tbs-sct.gc.ca

Cc: "Brady, Marie-Joie" <Marie-Joie.Brady@pco-bcp.gc.ca>, "Sherhols, Sarah" <Sarah.Sherhols@pco-bcp.gc.ca>, "Tessier, Jean" <Jean.Tessier@pco-bcp.gc.ca>, "Maidment, Leanne" <Leanne.Maidment@ps-sp.gc.ca>, OIC <OIC@pco-bcp.gc.ca>, Shane.Carry@tbs-sct.gc.ca, "Fee, Stuart" <Stuart.Fee@pco-bcp.gc.ca>, Alexandra LaGroix <Alexandra.LaGroix@tpsgc-pwgsc.gc.ca>

Subject: FW: Emergency Measures - links and certified copies

All -

Putting everything in together in one place given high demand for info, copies, links, bilingual versions, etc... This is now all in the public domain, so can be shared with whomever might need it, in whatever format works best.

1. Order directing that a Proclamation be issued (PC Number: 2022-0106<<https://orders-in-council.canada.ca/attachment.php?attach=41560&lang=en>> – bilingual link). Certified bilingual PDF copy attached to this email (2022-0106.pdf).

2. Proclamation Declaring a Public Order Emergency – can be found in the Special Edition of the Canada Gazette, Part II, Vol 156:

Eng: <https://www.gazette.gc.ca/rp-pr/p2/2022/2022-02-15-x1/html/sor-dors20-eng.html>

FR: <https://www.gazette.gc.ca/rp-pr/p2/2022/2022-02-15-x1/html/sor-dors20-fra.html>

3. Emergency Measures Regulations (PC2022-107<<https://orders-in-council.canada.ca/attachment.php?attach=41561&lang=en>> – bilingual link, SOR/2022-0021) Note that PCO-OIC website includes only the Order 'cover page', while the Canada Gazette (Part II, Vol 156), has the full regulatory text.

Eng: <https://www.gazette.gc.ca/rp-pr/p2/2022/2022-02-15-x1/html/sor-dors21-eng.html>

FR: <https://www.gazette.gc.ca/rp-pr/p2/2022/2022-02-15-x1/html/sor-dors21-fra.html>

Certified bilingual PDF copy also attached to this email.

4. Emergency Economic Measures Order (PC2022-108<<https://orders-in-council.canada.ca/attachment.php?attach=41562&lang=en%20>> and SOR/2022-0022) Note that PCO-OIC website include only the Order 'cover page', while the Canada Gazette (Part II, Vol 156), has the full regulatory text.

Eng: <https://www.gazette.gc.ca/rp-pr/p2/2022/2022-02-15-x1/html/sor-dors22-eng.html>

FR: <https://www.gazette.gc.ca/rp-pr/p2/2022/2022-02-15-x1/html/sor-dors22-fra.html>

Certified bilingual PDF copy also attached to this email.

That is the sum total of the Emergency Act instruments as I know it. With huge thanks to all the teams for their contributions to this effort. Have a good evening everyone!

Wendy Nixon

(she/her/elle)

Assistant Clerk of the Privy Council Office
Privy Council Office | Orders in Council
Government of Canada
wendy.nixon@pco-bcp.gc.ca <<mailto:wendy.nixon@pco-bcp.gc.ca>>%3E
90 rue Sparks Street, Ottawa, ON K1A 0H9
Mobile: [REDACTED] | Tel: [REDACTED]

greffière adjointe du Conseil privé
Bureau du Conseil Privé | Division des décrets
Gouvernement du Canada
wendy.nixon@pco-bcp.gc.ca <<mailto:wendy.nixon@pco-bcp.gc.ca>>%3E
90 rue Sparks Street, Ottawa, ON K1A 0H9
Cellulaire: [REDACTED] | Tél : [REDACTED]

CONFIDENTIALITY NOTICE

This e-mail transmission contains privileged and/or confidential information and the sender does not waive any related rights and obligations. The information is intended only for the use of the individual or entity named above. Any distribution, use or copying of this e-mail and any attachments or the information it contains by other than an intended recipient is unauthorized. If you are not the intended recipient, you are hereby notified that any disclosure, copying, distribution, or the taking of any action in reliance on or regarding the contents of the e-mail information is strictly prohibited. If you have received the e-mail in error, please notify the sender (by return e-mail or otherwise) immediately and delete all copies of the email together with any attachments.

Peel Regional Police

=====



CANADA
PRIVY COUNCIL • CONSEIL PRIVÉ

P.C. 2022-108
February 15, 2022

Whereas the Governor in Council has, by a proclamation made pursuant to subsection 17(1) of the *Emergencies Act*, declared that a public order emergency exists;

And whereas the Governor in Council has reasonable grounds to believe that the measures with respect to property referred to in this Order are necessary;

Therefore, Her Excellency the Governor General in Council, on the recommendation of the Minister of Public Safety and Emergency Preparedness, pursuant to subsection 19(1) of the *Emergencies Act*, makes the annexed *Emergency Economic Measures Order*.

CERTIFIED TO BE A TRUE COPY—COPIE CERTIFIÉE CONFORME

INTERIM CLERK OF THE PRIVY COUNCIL—GREFFIÈRE DU CONSEIL PRIVÉ PAR INTÉRIM



CANADA
PRIVY COUNCIL • CONSEIL PRIVÉ

C.P. 2022-108
15 février 2022

Attendu que la gouverneure en conseil a, par proclamation prise en vertu du paragraphe 17(1) de la *Loi sur les mesures d'urgence*, déclaré qu'il existe un état d'urgence;

Attendu que la gouverneure en conseil a des motifs raisonnables de croire que les mesures relatives aux biens prévues dans le présent décret sont fondées,

À ces causes, sur recommandation du ministre de la Sécurité publique et de la Protection civile et en vertu du paragraphe 19(1) de la *Loi sur les mesures d'urgence*, Son Excellence la Gouverneure générale en conseil prend le *Décret sur les mesures économiques d'urgence*, ci-après.

CERTIFIED TO BE A TRUE COPY—COPIE CERTIFIÉE CONFORME

INTERIM CLERK OF THE PRIVY COUNCIL—GREFFIÈRE DU CONSEIL PRIVÉ PAR INTÉRIM

Emergency Economic Measures Order

Definitions

1 The following definitions apply to this Order:

designated person means any individual or entity that is engaged, directly or indirectly, in an activity prohibited by sections 2 to 5 of the *Emergency Measures Regulations*. (*personne désignée*)

entity includes a corporation, trust, partnership, fund, unincorporated association or organization or foreign state. (*entité*)

Duty to cease dealings

2 (1) Any entity set out in section 3 must, upon the coming into force of this Order, cease

(a) dealing in any property, wherever situated, that is owned, held or controlled, directly or indirectly, by a designated person or by a person acting on behalf of or at the direction of that designated person;

(b) facilitating any transaction related to a dealing referred to in paragraph (a);

(c) making available any property, including funds or virtual currency, to or for the benefit of a designated person or to a person acting on behalf of or at the direction of a designated person; or

(d) providing any financial or related services to or for the benefit of any designated person or acquire any such services from or for the benefit of any such person or entity.

Insurance policy

(2) Paragraph 2(1)(d) does not apply in respect of any insurance policy which was valid prior to the coming in force of this Order other than an insurance policy for any vehicle being used in a public assembly referred to in subsection 2(1) of the *Emergency Measures Regulations*.

Duty to determine

3 The following entities must determine on a continuing basis whether they are in possession or control of property that is owned, held or controlled by or on behalf of a designated person:

Décret sur les mesures économiques d'urgence

Définitions

1 Les définitions qui suivent s'appliquent au présent décret :

entité S'entend notamment d'une personne morale, d'une fiducie, d'une société de personne, d'un fonds, d'une organisation ou d'une association dotée de la personnalité morale ou d'un État étranger. (*entity*)

personne désignée Toute personne physique ou entité qui participe, même indirectement, à l'une ou l'autre des activités interdites au titre des articles 2 à 5 du *Règlement sur les mesures d'urgence*. (*designated person*)

Obligations de cesser les opérations

2 (1) Dès l'entrée en vigueur du présent décret, les entités visées à l'article 3 doivent cesser :

a) toute opération portant sur un bien, où qu'il se trouve, appartenant à une personne désignée ou détenu ou contrôlé par elle ou pour son compte ou suivant ses instructions;

b) toute transaction liée à une opération visée à l'alinéa a) ou d'en faciliter la conclusion;

c) de rendre disponible des biens — notamment des fonds ou de la monnaie virtuelle — à une personne désignée ou à une personne agissant pour son compte ou suivant ses instructions, ou au profit de l'une ou l'autre de ces personnes;

d) de fournir des services financiers ou connexes à une personne désignée ou à son profit ou acquérir de tels services auprès d'elle ou à son profit.

Police d'assurance

(2) Toutefois, l'alinéa 2(1)d) ne s'applique pas à l'égard d'une police d'assurance effective — au moment de l'entrée en vigueur du présent décret — portant sur un véhicule autre que celui utilisé lors d'une assemblée publique visée au paragraphe 2(1) du *Règlement sur les mesures d'urgence*.

Vérification

3 Il incombe aux entités mentionnées ci-après de vérifier de façon continue si des biens qui sont en leur possession

(a) *authorized foreign banks*, as defined in section 2 of the *Bank Act*, in respect of their business in Canada, and banks regulated by that Act;

(b) cooperative credit societies, savings and credit unions and caisses populaires regulated by a provincial Act and associations regulated by the *Cooperative Credit Associations Act*;

(c) *foreign companies*, as defined in subsection 2(1) of the *Insurance Companies Act*, in respect of their insurance business in Canada;

(d) *companies, provincial companies and societies*, as those terms are defined in subsection 2(1) of the *Insurance Companies Act*;

(e) fraternal benefit societies regulated by a provincial Act in respect of their insurance activities and insurance companies and other entities regulated by a provincial Act that are engaged in the business of insuring risks;

(f) companies regulated by the *Trust and Loan Companies Act*;

(g) trust companies regulated by a provincial Act;

(h) loan companies regulated by a provincial Act;

(i) entities that engage in any activity described in paragraphs 5(h) and (h.1) of the *Proceeds of Crime (Money Laundering) and Terrorist Financing Act*;

(j) entities authorized under provincial legislation to engage in the business of dealing in securities or to provide portfolio management or investment counselling services;

(k) entities that provide a platform to raise funds or virtual currency through donations; and

(l) entities that perform any of the following payment functions:

(i) the provision or maintenance of an account that, in relation to an electronic funds transfer, is held on behalf of one or more end users,

(ii) the holding of funds on behalf of an end user until they are withdrawn by the end user or transferred to another individual or entity,

(iii) the initiation of an electronic funds transfer at the request of an end user,

ou sous leur contrôle appartiennent à une personne désignée ou sont détenus ou contrôlés par elle ou pour son compte :

a) les banques étrangères autorisées, au sens de l'article 2 de la *Loi sur les banques*, dans le cadre de leurs activités au Canada, et les banques régies par cette loi;

b) les coopératives de crédit, caisses d'épargne et de crédit et caisses populaires régies par une loi provinciale et les associations régies par la *Loi sur les associations coopératives de crédit*;

c) les sociétés étrangères, au sens du paragraphe 2(1) de la *Loi sur les sociétés d'assurances*, dans le cadre de leurs activités d'assurance au Canada;

d) les sociétés, les sociétés de secours et les sociétés provinciales, au sens du paragraphe 2(1) de la *Loi sur les sociétés d'assurances*;

e) les sociétés de secours mutuel régies par une loi provinciale, dans le cadre de leurs activités d'assurance, et les sociétés d'assurances et autres entités régies par une loi provinciale qui exercent le commerce de l'assurance;

f) les sociétés régies par la *Loi sur les sociétés de fiducie et de prêt*;

g) les sociétés de fiducie régies par une loi provinciale;

h) les sociétés de prêt régies par une loi provinciale;

i) les entités qui se livrent à une activité visée aux alinéas 5h) et h.1) de la *Loi sur le recyclage des produits de la criminalité et le financement des activités terroristes*;

j) les entités autorisées en vertu de la législation provinciale à se livrer au commerce des valeurs mobilières ou à fournir des services de gestion de portefeuille ou des conseils en placement;

k) les plateformes collaboratives et celles de monnaie virtuelle qui sollicitent des dons;

l) toute entité qui exécute l'une ou l'autre de fonctions suivantes :

(i) la fourniture ou la tenue d'un compte détenu au nom d'un ou de plusieurs utilisateurs finaux en vue d'un transfert électronique de fonds,

(iv) the authorization of an electronic funds transfer or the transmission, reception or facilitation of an instruction in relation to an electronic funds transfer, or

(v) the provision of clearing or settlement services.

(ii) la détention de fonds au nom d'un utilisateur final jusqu'à ce qu'ils soient retirés par celui-ci ou transférés à une personne physique ou à une entité,

(iii) l'initiation d'un transfert électronique de fonds à la demande d'un utilisateur final,

(iv) l'autorisation de transfert électronique de fonds ou la transmission, la réception ou la facilitation d'une instruction en vue d'un transfert électronique de fonds,

(v) la prestation de services de compensation ou de règlement.

Registration requirement — FINTRAC

4 (1) The entities referred to in paragraphs 3(k) and (l) must register with the Financial Transactions and Reports Analysis Centre of Canada established by section 41 of the *Proceeds of Crime (Money Laundering) and Terrorist Financing Act* if they are in possession or control of property that is owned, held or controlled by or on behalf of a designated person.

Reporting obligation — suspicious transactions

(2) Those entities must also report to the Centre every financial transaction that occurs or that is attempted in the course of their activities and in respect of which there are reasonable grounds to suspect that

(a) the transaction is related to the commission or the attempted commission of a money laundering offence by a designated person; or

(b) the transaction is related to the commission or the attempted commission of a terrorist activity financing offence by a designated person.

Reporting obligation — other transactions

(3) Those entities must also report to the Centre the transactions and information set out in subsections 30(1) and 33(1) of the *Proceeds of Crime (Money Laundering) and Terrorist Financing Regulations*.

Duty to disclose — RCMP or CSIS

5 Every entity set out in section 3 must disclose without delay to the Commissioner of the Royal Canadian Mounted Police or to the Director of the Canadian Security Intelligence Service

(a) the existence of property in their possession or control that they have reason to believe is owned, held or controlled by or on behalf of a designated person; and

Inscription obligatoire — Centre

4 (1) Les entités visées aux alinéas 3k) et l) doivent s'inscrire auprès du Centre d'analyse des opérations et déclarations financières du Canada constitué par l'article 41 de la *Loi sur le recyclage des produits de la criminalité et le financement des activités terroristes* s'ils ont en leur possession un bien appartenant à une personne désignée ou détenu ou contrôlé par elle ou pour son compte ou suivant ses instructions.

Opérations douteuses

(2) Elles doivent également déclarer au Centre toute opération financière effectuée ou tentée dans le cours de ses activités et à l'égard de laquelle il y a des motifs raisonnables de soupçonner qu'elle est liée à la perpétration — réelle ou tentée — par à une personne désignée :

a) soit d'une infraction de recyclage des produits de la criminalité;

b) soit d'une infraction de financement des activités terroristes.

Autres opérations

(3) Elles doivent également déclarer au Centre les opérations visées aux paragraphes 30(1) ou 33(1) du *Règlement sur le recyclage des produits de la criminalité et le financement des activités terroristes*.

Obligation de communication à la GRC et au SCRC

5 Toute entité visée à l'article 3 est tenue de communiquer, sans délai, au commissaire de la Gendarmerie royale du Canada ou au directeur du Service canadien du renseignement de sécurité :

a) le fait qu'elle croit que des biens qui sont en sa possession ou sous son contrôle appartiennent à une personne désignée ou sont détenus ou contrôlés par elle ou pour son compte;

(b) any information about a transaction or proposed transaction in respect of property referred to in paragraph (a).

Disclosure of information

6 A Government of Canada, provincial or territorial institution may disclose information to any entity set out in section 3, if the disclosing institution is satisfied that the disclosure will contribute to the application of this Order.

Immunity

7 No proceedings under the *Emergencies Act* and no civil proceedings lie against an entity for complying with this Order.

Coming into force

8 This Order comes into force on the day on which it is registered.

b) tout renseignement portant sur une transaction, réelle ou projetée, mettant en cause des biens visés à l'alinéa a).

Communication

6 Toute institution fédérale, provinciale ou territoriale peut communiquer des renseignements au responsable d'une entité visée à l'article 3, si elle est convaincue que les renseignements aideront à l'application du présent décret.

Immunité

7 Aucune poursuite en vertu de la *Loi sur les mesures d'urgence* ni aucune procédure civile ne peuvent être intentées contre une entité qui se conforme au présent décret.

Entrée en vigueur

8 Le présent décret entre en vigueur à la date de son enregistrement.

TRAFFIC ROAD CLOSURE AND TOW PLAN

ACTIONS ON ~~PLAN~~
PHASE

17-FEB-22



OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE SERVICE DE POLICE D'OTTAWA

A Trusted Partner in Community Safety

Un partenaire fiable de la sécurité communautaire

TRAFFIC ROAD CLOSURE AND TOW PLAN

Plan Completed By:  17 Feb 2022
2045

Sgt Troy Froats - ICM

Sgt Rob Cairns – Traffic Services

Submitted: 17th February 2022


0.3037

OPERATIONAL PLAN APPROVAL

Authorizing Authority Name and Rank

Date: _____

Authorizing Authority Name and Rank

Date: _____

W. Dan

HR
0.3037

BACKGROUND

1.1 Background:

OPS will be removing heavy vehicles in an operation on a date to be confirmed. During this phase drivers will be given the opportunity to remove their vehicles voluntarily or police will have the vehicle removed and impounded. Should charges be laid against the driver of the vehicle, the vehicle could be in police possession until the conclusion of the case. The area of operation is outlined in the main Operation Plan.

The situation is likely to become quite volatile due to the proximity of other protestors.

1.2 **Threat Assessment:**

The threat assessment will be covered in the main Operational plan.

Officers engaged in this operation should be made aware of other threats outside of the immediate proposed operational area. They should be cognizant of any other demonstrators or mobile convoy sympathisers, who may attempt to impede in the recovery of the vehicle during the mobile stage. They should be mindful of demonstrators following the recovery vehicle and escort and report accordingly.

2.0 EXECUTION

The Traffic and Tow portion of this plan has to be closely incorporated and in tune with that of the POU plan. The POU plan is classified into seven phases, which will be activated in the following order.

- 1) Nicholas St
- 2) Rideau & Sussex
- 3) Wellington St
- 4) Metcalfe St
- 5) Bank St
- 6) Kent St
- 7) Lyon St
- 8) Queen & Bay
- 9) Sir John A MacDonald Parkway
- 10) Coventry Rd

Traffic will be responsible for the staging of tows in a suitable secure area in a location near the respective operational area, escorting them into the red zone and escorting to a predetermined truck detention area.

Man

R
0.3037

2.1 PHASES

OPS have instigated a hard closure posture employing 60 officers at road closures into the downtown core of the city. This plan has been devised to employ closures in relation to each POU phase of the operation, numerous temporary road closures have been identified as being necessary in order to ensure no traffic enters the roads during each phase, to ensure a sterile working area for POU and other officers engaged. As it stands at this time a number of road closures necessary for this plan may already be covered by the hard closure plan. These are highlighted in yellow in the Additional Closure portion of each operational phase, and a request for an additional resource may or may not be requested in the Officers required block.

Resources required are located in the 'Total Block' highlighted in

Officers engaged on the hard closure project are currently vetting drivers wishing to enter the downtown core. During the various phases these officers will be required to stop all traffic entering these areas.

Phase One- Nicholas Street

Traffic Road Closures

Current Road Closures

LOCATION	FUNCTION	OFFICERS REQUIRED
Laurier / Nicholas	Nothing east on Laurier	2

Additional Closures

The below areas are necessary and will be required to be filled by other officers

LOCATION	FUNCTION	OFFICERS REQUIRED
Nicholas/ Hwy 417	No traffic on Nicholas	
Besserer/Dalhousie	Nothing West	1
Waller/ Daly	Nothing South	1
Nicholas / Daly	Nothing south	1
Laurier / Elgin	Nothing east	2
Elgin /Slater	Nothing East	1
Waller/Besserer	Nothing South	1
Laurier/Waller (Bus Terminal)	Nothing to exit West	1
Laurier/Waller St South	Nothing West	1
Laurier/ Cumberland	Nothing west	1
		Total 7

Dan

Staging of Recovery Vehicles

OC Transpo staging area facing south, located east of Laurier – 5 recovery vehicles to be in this location. Egress from this location to operation area will be turn west onto Laurier and south onto Nicholas.

Security

Two police patrol vehicles will be in this location for the security of the drivers and vehicles. Officers will escort these vehicles from the staging area into the operating area. Two officers will escort each recovery vehicle to the impound facility.

Egress of Recovery VehiclesPrimary Route

Vehicles will take slip road to the left onto Nicholas west bound and turn left (south) onto Nicholas south and proceed to 417 east, proceed east and exit at Hunt Club exit. Proceed to Conroy Road turn right onto Conroy Road to 3100 Conroy Road, to be processed and impounded until released.

Secondary Route

Vehicles proceed north on Nicholas, onto Waller, turn right (east) onto Rideau onto Montreal Road, turn right (south) onto Vanier Parkway to Hwy 417 east. Proceed east and exit at Hunt Club exit. Proceed to Conroy Road turn right onto Conroy Road to 3100 Conroy Road, to be processed and impounded until released.

Egress Route of Vehicles Wishing to Leave

Vehicles wishing to leave the demonstration will be directed to Hwy 417 using the secondary route mentioned above.

Phase 2- RideauTraffic Road ClosuresCurrent Road Closures

The below closures are currently part of the red zone road closure plan

LOCATION	FUNCTION	OFFICERS PRESENT
Colonel By at Daly	No north bound traffic towards Rideau	1
Sussex at George	Vehicles being blocked from exiting George onto Sussex	1
Wellington at MacKenzie	Prevent north bound traffic on MacKenzie	1

Man

Wellington at MacKenzie	Prevent traffic west bound on Wellington	2
Rideau /Dalhousie	Block West bound Traffic on Rideau	2
Rideau/ William	Prevent traffic using pedestrian walkway	0

Additional Closures

The below areas are necessary and will be required to be filled by other officers

LOCATION	FUNCTION	OFFICERS REQUIRED
Daly/Nicholas	No traffic to travel west on Daly	2
Dalhousie/Besserer	No traffic west bound on Besserer	2
Waller/Daly	No traffic west bound on Daly	2
Colonel By /Pretoria	No north bound traffic on Colonel By	2
Colonel By/ Main	No traffic to enter Colonel By	1
		Total 5

Staging of Recovery Vehicles

Daly underpass west of Besserer facing west-5 vehicles to be at this location.

Security

Two police patrol vehicles will be in this location for the security of the drivers and vehicles. Officers will escort these vehicles into the red zone and then from red zone to impound facility. Two officers will escort each recovery vehicle to the impound facility.

Egress of Recovery Vehicles

Primary Route

Vehicles will drive east on Daly, turn right (south) onto Nicholas proceed to Hwy 417 east. Proceed east and exit at Hunt Club exit. Proceed to Conroy Road turn right onto Conroy Road to 3100 Conroy Road.

Secondary Route

Man

R
0.3037

Vehicles proceed east on Rideau onto Montreal Road, turn right (south) onto Vanier Parkway to Hwy 417 east. Proceed east and exit at Hunt Club exit. Proceed to Conroy Road turn right onto Conroy Road to 3100 Conroy Road.

Egress Route of Vehicles Wishing to Leave

Vehicles wishing to leave the demonstration will be directed to Hwy 417 using the secondary route mentioned above. They will have access to 417 east or west. Vehicles wanting to access Gatineau and turn left (north) onto King Edward Ave from Rideau.

Phase 3- Wellington

Current Road Closures

LOCATION	FUNCTION	OFFICERS PRESENT
Bank/Queen	Nothing North	1
Bank /Albert	Nothing north	1
Elgin/ Albert		1
Elgin / Wellington		2
Elgin/ Queen		1
Kent/ Queen		1
Lyon / Sparks		1
Wellington/Lyon		1
Metcalfe/ Albert		1
Wellington at MacKenzie	Prevent north bound traffic on MacKenzie	1
Wellington at MacKenzie	Prevent traffic west bound on Wellington	2

Additional Road Closures-ADDITIONAL RESOURCES REQUIRED

LOCATION	FUNCTION	OFFICERS REQUIRED
Elgin / Laurier – north bound	Prevent Traffic Proceeding North on Elgin Street	1
		Total 1

Staging of Recovery Vehicles

Recovery vehicles will be staged on Elgin Street north bound side facing north – 5 vehicles to be at this location.

Don

PR
2.3037

Security

Two police patrol vehicles will be in this location for the security of the drivers and vehicles. Officers will escort these vehicles into the red zone and then from red zone to impound facility. Two officers will escort each recovery vehicle to the impound facility.

Egress of Recovery VehiclesPrimary Route

South on Elgin Street turn left onto Laurier to Nicholas. Turn right onto Nicholas to Hwy 417 east. Travel east on 417. Proceed east and exit at Hunt Club exit. Proceed to Conroy Road turn right onto Conroy Road to 3100 Conroy Road.

Secondary Route (this will depend on Wellington /Rideau being Clear)

East on Wellington to Rideau onto Montreal Road, turn right (south) onto Vanier Parkway to Hwy 417 east. Proceed east and exit at Hunt Club exit. Proceed to Conroy Road turn right onto Conroy Road to 3100 Conroy Road.

Egress Route of Vehicles Wishing to Leave

Demonstrator vehicles wishing to leave the area will be directed south on Elgin Street , left (east) on to Laurier) and right (south) onto Nicholas, proceed to Hwy 417 east or west on ramps. Vehicles wishing to proceed to Gatineau will be able to turn left (north) on Laurier onto Waller , right (east) onto Rideau and left (north) onto King Edward, to proceed into Quebec.

Phase 4 – MetcalfeCurrent Road Closures

LOCATION	FUNCTION	OFFICERS REQUIRED
Queen/ Elgin	Nothing West	1
Albert/ O'Connor	No Traffic	2
Elgin/Albert	Nothing West	1

Additional Road Closures- ADDITIONAL RESOURCES REQUIRED

LOCATION	FUNCTION	OFFICERS REQUIRED
Metcalfe / Wellington	No Traffic	1
O'Connor/ Queen	No traffic east	1



CLASSIFIED

Metcalfe/ Sparks	No traffic either side	1
		Total 3

Staging of Recovery Vehicles

Recovery vehicles will be staged on Elgin Street and will proceed to Metcalfe via Laurier

Security

Two police patrol vehicles will be in this location for the security of the drivers and vehicles. Officers will escort these vehicles into the red zone and then from red zone to impound facility. Two officers will escort each recovery vehicle to the impound facility.

Egress of Recovery Vehicles

Primary Route

Vehicles will proceed east on Laurier, turn right (south) onto Elgin St. Turn left onto Laurier to Nicholas Turn right (south) onto Laurier to Hwy 417 east. Travel east on 417. Proceed east and exit at Hunt Club exit. Proceed to Conroy Road turn right onto Conroy Road to 3100 Conroy Road.

Secondary Route (this will depend on Wellington /Rideau being Clear)

East on Wellington to Rideau onto Montreal Road, turn right (south) onto Vanier Parkway to Hwy 417 east. Proceed east and exit at Hunt Club exit. Proceed to Conroy Road turn right onto Conroy Road to 3100 Conroy Road.

Egress Route of Vehicles Wishing to Leave

Demonstrator vehicles wishing to leave the area will be directed as per the primary tow route. When at Laurier and Nicholas. Vehicles wishing to access Gatineau can turn left (north) on Laurier onto Waller right (east) onto Rideau and left (north) onto King Edward, to proceed into Quebec.

Phase 5-Bank

Current Road Closures

LOCATION	FUNCTION	OFFICERS REQUIRED
Metcalfe / Albert	Nothing west	1
Kent / Sparks	No Traffic	1
Kent /Queen	Nothing East	1

Done

PR
2.3037.

Additional Road Closures- ADDITIONAL RESOURCES REQUIRED

LOCATION	FUNCTION	OFFICERS REQUIRED
Wellington/ Bank	Nothing South	1
Metcalfe / Queen	Nothing West	1
Metcalfe/ Slater	Nothing West	1
Metcalfe/ Laurier	Nothing West	1
Metcalfe/ Gloucester	Nothing West	1
Kent/ Queen	Nothing East	1
Kent/ Albert	No Traffic East	1
Kent / Slater	Nothing East	1
Kent/ Laurier	Nothing East	1
Kent / Gloucester	Nothing west	1
Kent/Nepean	Nothing East	1
		Total 9

Staging of Recovery Vehicles

Recovery vehicles will be staged on Elgin Street north bound side and will proceed to Bank via Laurier

Security

Two police patrol vehicles will be in this location for the security of the drivers and vehicles. Officers will escort these vehicles into the red zone and then from red zone to impound facility. Two officers will escort each recovery vehicle to the impound facility.

Egress of Recovery Vehicles**Primary Route**

Vehicles will proceed east on Laurier, straight on Laurier to Nicholas Turn right (south) onto Nicholas to Hwy 417 east. Travel east on 417. Proceed east and exit at Hunt Club exit. Proceed to Conroy Road turn right onto Conroy Road to 3100 Conroy Road.

Secondary Route

Vehicles travel south on Kent wrong way to Somerset, turn right (south) on O'Connor to Hwy 417 east. Travel east on 417. Proceed east and exit at Hunt Club exit. Proceed to Conroy Road turn right onto Conroy Road to 3100 Conroy Road.

Egress Route of Vehicles Wishing to Leave


Demonstrator vehicles wishing to leave the area will be directed as per the primary tow route. When at Laurier and Nicholas. Vehicles wishing to access Gatineau can turn left (north) on Laurier onto Waller right (east) onto Rideau and left (north) onto King Edward, to proceed into Quebec.

PHASE 6

Kent

Current Road Closures

LOCATION	FUNCTION	OFFICERS REQUIRED
Bank / Queen	No traffic North	1
Bank / Albert	No traffic North	1
Lyon/ Sparks	No Traffic	1
Lyon/ Queen*	Nothing East	

*Road blocked by protesters

Additional Road Closures- ADDITIONAL RESOURCES REQUIRED

LOCATION	FUNCTION	OFFICERS REQUIRED
Bank /Slater	No Traffic	1
Bank/ Laurier	Nothing West	1
Bank / Gloucester	Nothing West	1
Bank/ Nepean	Nothing West	1
Bank/ Lisgar	Nothing West	1
Bank/ Cooper	No Traffic	1
Bank / Somerset	Nothing West	1
Bank / McLaren	Nothing West	1
Lyon/ Albert	Nothing East	1
Lyon/ Slater	Nothing East	1
Lyon / Laurier	Nothing East	1
Lyon / Gloucester	Nothing East	1
Lyon/ Nepean	Nothing East	1
Lyon/ Lisgar	No Traffic	1
Lyon/ Cooper	Nothing East	1
Lyon/ Somerset	Nothing East	1
Lyon/ McLaren	Nothing East	1
		Total 17

Staging of Recovery Vehicles

Recovery vehicles will be staged on Lisgar far end near drill hall, when called forward they will proceed west onto Elgin, turn left (south) on Elgin, turn right (west) onto Somerset to Kent.

Security

Two police patrol vehicles will be in this location for the security of the drivers and vehicles. Officers will escort these vehicles into the red zone and then from red zone to impound facility. Two officers will escort each recovery vehicle to the impound facility.

Egress of Recovery VehiclesPrimary Route

Vehicles travel south on Kent wrong way to Somerset, turn right (south) on O'Connor to Hwy 417 east, left on to Isabella. Travel east on 417. Proceed east and exit at Hunt Club exit. Proceed to Conroy Road turn right onto Conroy Road to 3100 Conroy Road.

Secondary Route

Vehicles will travel south on Kent wrong way to Somerset, turn left (east) on Somerset to Elgin, turn left (North) onto Elgin. Turn right (east) onto Laurier to Nicholas, turn right onto Nicholas to Hwy 417 east. Travel east on 417. Proceed east and exit at Hunt Club exit. Proceed to Conroy Road turn right onto Conroy Road to 3100 Conroy Road.

Egress Route of Vehicles Wishing to Leave

Vehicles travel south on Kent wrong way to Somerset, turn right (south) on O'Connor to Hwy 417 east. Travel east on 417. Proceed east and exit at Hunt Club exit. Proceed to Conroy Road turn right onto Conroy Road to 3100 Conroy Road.

Movement of demonstrator vehicles must be done when roads closed.

Phase 7LyonCurrent Road Closures

LOCATION	FUNCTION	OFFICERS REQUIRED
Lyon/Wellington	Nothing South	2
Lyon/ Sparks	No Traffic	1
Queen/ Bay	Nothing West	1
Queen/ Kent	Nothing West	1
Kent/ Albert	Nothing West	1
Albert/ Bay	No Traffic	1
Slater/ Bay	Nothing East	1
Slater/ Kent	No Traffic	1
Laurier/Bay	Nothing North or East	1

Dan

Ph
2.8037

Laurier/ Kent	Nothing West	1
---------------	--------------	---

Additional Road Closures- ADDITIONAL RESOURCES REQUIRED

LOCATION	FUNCTION	OFFICERS REQUIRED
Kent/Albert	Nothing West	1
Laurier/ Bay	No Traffic north or east	1
Laurier/ Kent	Nothing West	1
		Total 1

Staging of Recovery Vehicles

Recovery vehicles will be staged on Lisgar far end near drill hall, when called forward they will proceed west onto Elgin, turn left (south) on Elgin, turn right (west) onto Somerset to Kent.

Security

Two police patrol vehicles will be in this location for the security of the drivers and vehicles. Officers will escort these vehicles into the red zone and then from red zone to impound facility. Two officers will escort each recovery vehicle to the impound facility.

Egress of Recovery Vehicles**Primary Route**

Vehicles travel south on Lyon to Laurier, turn left (east) onto Laurier, turn right (south) on O'Connor to Isabella to Hwy 417 east. Travel east on 417. Proceed east and exit at Hunt Club exit. Proceed to Conroy Road turn right onto Conroy Road to 3100 Conroy Road.

Secondary Route

Vehicles travel south on Lyon, turn right on Albert, left on Bronson (south) , left on Chamberlain (east) , onto Isabella , pick up Hwy 417. Proceed east and exit at Hunt Club exit. Proceed to Conroy Road turn right onto Conroy Road to 3100 Conroy Road.

Egress Route of Vehicles Wishing to Leave

Vehicles wishing to leave the area will be directed to use the secondary route above. Vehicles have the option of joining west bound 417 at O'Connor or proceeding to east bound via Isabella

Dawn

HR
0.3037

Phase 8Queen / BayCurrent Road Closures

LOCATION	FUNCTION	OFFICERS REQUIRED
Lyon/ Sparks	Nothing West	1
Albert/Bay	Nothing North	1
Queen/Lyon	Nothing North	1

Additional Road Closures- ADDITIONAL RESOURCES REQUIRED

LOCATION	FUNCTION	OFFICERS REQUIRED
Wellington/Bay	No Traffic	1
Queen/ Bronson	Nothing North	1
Albert/Bronson	Nothing North	1
Albert/ Bay	Nothing North	1
		Total 3

Staging of Recovery Vehicles

Recovery vehicles will be staged on Laurier facing west , east of Bronson, when called forward they will proceed west onto Bronson, turning right (north).

Security

Two police patrol vehicles will be in this location for the security of the drivers and vehicles. Officers will escort these vehicles into the red zone and then from red zone to impound facility. Two officers will escort each recovery vehicle to the impound facility.

Egress of Recovery VehiclesPrimary Route

Vehicles travel south on Bronson to Somerset left turn on Somerset (east) to O'Connor. Turn right O'Connor (south) to Isabella to Hwy 417 east. Travel east on 417. Proceed east and exit at Hunt Club exit. Proceed to Conroy Road turn right onto Conroy Road to 3100 Conroy Road.

Secondary Route

Vehicles travel south on Bronson, to Chamberlain, turn left (east) onto Chamberlain. Continue onto Chamberlain onto Isabella, onto Hwy 417 east. Proceed east and exit at Hunt Club exit. Proceed to Conroy Road turn right onto Conroy Road to 3100 Conroy Road.

Done

HR
0.3036

Egress Route of Vehicles Wishing to Leave

Vehicles wishing to leave the area will be directed to use the secondary route above. Vehicles have the option of joining west bound 417 at O'Connor or proceeding to east bound via Isabella

Phase 9Sir John A MacDonald Parkway (SJAM)Current Road Closures

LOCATION	FUNCTION	OFFICERS REQUIRED
SJAM/ BOOTH	Nothing east	2

Additional Road Closures- ADDITIONAL RESOURCES REQUIRED

LOCATION	FUNCTION	OFFICERS REQUIRED
Chaudire Bridge	Nothing north or south	Requires Gatineau to Shutdown
Booth / Albert	Nothing north bound	2
Lett / Wellington	Nothing west	1
Fleet/ Booth	Nothing north	1
		Total 2

Staging of Recovery Vehicles

Recovery vehicles will be staged on Wellington on west bound lanes west , east of Bronson, when called forward they will proceed west onto Bronson, turning right (north).

Security

Two police patrol vehicles will be in this location for the security of the drivers and vehicles. Officers will escort these vehicles into the red zone and then from red zone to impound facility. Two officers will escort each recovery vehicle to the impound facility.

Egress of Recovery VehiclesPrimary Route

Vehicles travel south on Booth turn left(east) onto Albert slight right onto Slater turn right (south) onto Bronson continue to Chamberlain. Turn left (east) onto Chamberlain. Travel east on 417. Exit at Hunt Club exit. Proceed to Conroy Road turn right onto Conroy Road to 3100 Conroy Road.

Man

R
0.3037

Secondary Route

Vehicles travel west on SJAM to Carling. Take Carling east exit, travel east Carling and take 417 east exit. Travel east on 417. Exit at Hunt Club exit. Proceed to Conroy Road turn right onto Conroy Road to 3100 Conroy Road.

Egress Route of Vehicles Wishing to Leave

Vehicles wishing to leave the area will be directed to use the secondary route above. Vehicles have the option of travelling over the Chaudiere Bridge towards Gatineau.

Phase 10JetForm Park

There are no current road closures associated with this site.

Additional Road Closures- ADDITIONAL RESOURCES REQUIRED

LOCATION	FUNCTION	OFFICERS REQUIRED
Vanier Pkway Coventry north bound slip onto Coventry	Prevent traffic entering east bound Coventry from Vanier Pkway	1
Vanier Pkway south bound at Coventry	Prevent south bound vehicles turning east onto Coventry	1
Coventry /Arcola	Nothing exiting Arcola	1
Coventry/ Lola	Nothing exiting Arcola	1
Coventry/ Belfast	Nothing west on Coventry	1
		Total 5

Staging of Recovery Vehicles

Recovery vehicles will be staged on Wellington on west bound lanes west , east of Bronson, when called forward they will proceed west onto Bronson, turning right (north).

Security

Two police patrol vehicles will be in this location for the security of the drivers and vehicles. Officers will escort these vehicles into the red zone and then from red zone to impound facility. Two officers will escort each recovery vehicle to the impound facility.

Don

Egress of Recovery VehiclesPrimary Route

Vehicles travel south on Booth turn left(east) onto Albert slight right onto Slater turn right (south) onto Bronson continue to Chamberlain. Turn left (east) onto Chamberlain. Travel east on 417. Exit at Hunt Club exit. Proceed to Conroy Road turn right onto Conroy Road to 3100 Conroy Road.

Secondary Route

Vehicles travel west on SJAM to Carling. Take Carling east exit, travel east Carling and take 417 east exit. Travel east on 417. Exit at Hunt Club exit. Proceed to Conroy Road turn right onto Conroy Road to 3100 Conroy Road.

Egress Route of Vehicles Wishing to Leave

Vehicles wishing to leave the area will be directed to use the secondary route above. Vehicles have the option of travelling over the Chaudiere Bridge towards Gatineau.

Resources for phase stage

Phases	Number of officers Required
1	7
2	5
3	1
4	3
5	9
6	17
7	1
8	3
9	2
10	5

3.0 TOW ACTION – ESCORT, SECURITY & IDENTIFICATION OF VEHICLES

Officers will be required to provide escort, compound security and ID Team to ensure safety of the tow trucks and operators, efficient movement of towed vehicles and document the seized property.

Keys will be tagged as best as possible by the HOT team identifying the associated vehicle or arrested operator. Keys will be turned over to vehicle escorting officers to ensure the keys accompany the respective vehicles.

Identification officers will be present at towing location and compound to document the towed vehicle for damage, identification and registration.

Don

Officers will be assigned to process and catalogue the vehicles in RMS.

Tow operators, both heavy and light duty, and vehicles will be listed on a confidential appendix – **not for disclosure** – to provide anonymity and security to persons and businesses providing assistance in this operation. Vehicles will be referenced only by number. Appendix B

City of Ottawa contracted companies will be dispatch through the Ottawa Police Communications to tend to any spills of fluids or debris remaining after the vehicle has been towed.

In order to fulfill this concept of operation, total resources required for one operational period will be:

- 16 Escorting Officers
 - 8 Cruisers
- 2 Onsite Processing Officers
 - 1 car
- 4 Compound Security Officers
 - 2 Cruisers
- 4 Identification Officers
 - 2 vehicles
- 4 Compound Processing Officers
 - 2 vehicles

Total Officers: 30

Total Vehicles: 15

As of 16th February 2022 the following vehicles are in situ at the various locations in downtown core.

Location	Rigs	Vehicles	Trailers
Rideau /Sussex	20	13	4
Wellington	92	32	25
SJAM	23	8	8
Kent to Cooper	41	82	15
Bank to Laurier	3	4	0
Metcalfe	9	33	8
Cenotaph	2	1	1

4.0 ESCORT OF TOWED VEHICLES

- Officers will be divided into 3 teams of 2 units
- Heavy tow will be escorted by two units
 - Units will be assigned to escort heavy tows while in transit
- Cruisers will be positioned in front & rear of the tow
- Units will provide coverage for the tow, the towed vehicle and operator while in transit
- Vehicle keys will be transported by the escorting officers to the compound
- Obeying all traffic laws

am

Resources required:

- 12 Escorting Officers
- 6 cruisers

5.0 ONSITE PROCESSING

- One unit will be assigned to onsite towing locations
- Officers will determine which vehicles/operators are wanting to vacate opposed to arrest & tow
- Officers will collect as many identifiers as possible for each operator and vehicle, including but not limited to:
 - Name, DOB, driver's licence number & contact information of the operator
 - Description of the vehicle, plate number & VIN is possible.
 - Registered owner of the vehicle – person or business - & contact information
 - CVOR
- Officers will enter the operator, registered owner and vehicle as entities into RMS
- Officers to consider powers under the HTA for operators failing to identify

Resources Required:

- 2 officers
- 1 cruiser

6.0 COMPOUND SECURITY

- Two units will be assigned, preferably doubled unit, will be assigned to the compound
 - Provide security to the compound
 - Provide security to the Identification Team

Resources required:

- 4 Compound Security Officers (2 teams of 2 officers)
- 2 cruisers

7.0 VEHICLE IDENTIFICATION

- Identification teams will be responsible to photograph & log each towed vehicle
- A tracking sheet will be used to record identifiers. See appendix A
- One team will be on site to record each vehicle during hook-up
 - Vehicle identification

DM

JR
0.3037

- Plate # (if attached), preferably VIN
 - CVOR
 - Registered owner
- Document vehicle including pre-existing damage
- Location from which the vehicle is being towed
- Date & time of hook-up
- One team will be at the compound to record
 - Document vehicle including pre-existing damage
 - Identification of vehicle
 - plate # (if attached), preferably by VIN
 - CVOR
 - Registered owner

Resources required:

- 4 Evidence Gathering Officers (2 teams of 2 officers)
- 2 vehicles

8.0 COMPOUND PROCESSING

- Officers will be assigned to assume control of the keys of the vehicles
- Officers will assist the identification officer in establish identity of the tow vehicle
- Officers will maintain a log (appendix A) including:
 - Date & time of entry to the compound
 - Location from which the vehicle was towed
 - Description of vehicle
 - Plate # and/or VIN
 - Hook number
- Officers will enter each vehicle into RMS
 - Enter as an entity as "towed"
 - Complete seized/towed details page
- Officers will enter the registered owner (person or business) for each towed vehicle
 - Link owners with vehicles for easy cross referencing

Resources Required:

- 4 Officers
- 2 Cruiser

Man

R
2.3037

9.0 TOWING RESOURCES & EQUIPMENT

Heavy Tow

- 12 heavy wreckers
 - Ability to remove highway tractors
- 2 tilt & load
 - Ability to remove farm tractors, utility trailers, equipment & materials
- 2 highway tractors (bobtails)
 - Ability to remove semi-trailers

Equipment

- "Prep Truck"
 - Contains equipment necessary for tow & recovery
- 3 Frontend loaders
 - Will assist with the movement and positioning of trucks for tow.
 - Ability to assist with loader equipment & materials

Light Duty Tow

- 5 Light duty
 - Ability to remove cars, pickup trucks, small utility trailers
 - Local company has be sourced to provide for up to 40 additional light duty tow trucks

10.0 AUTHORITIES

Authorities are attached in annex A

11.0 MTO DRIVING LICENCE/CVOR SUSPENSIONS

The Emergency Management and Civil Protections Act- Critical Infrastructure and Highways O Reg 71/22, gives authority for a police officer to suspend a driving licence and CVOR if certain conditions are met (see Appendix A). During this operation it is requested that officers refrain from exercising this authority unless circumstances dictate that this course of action is totally necessary.

12.0 TRAFFIC PERSONEL DUTIES

Traffic Officers will be allocated to the tow portion of this plan and will work two shifts as per APPENDIX B.

Traffic Contact attached to APPENDIX C



APPENDIX A

Declaration of Emergency under the Emergency Management and Civil Protections Act.

On February 11, 2022, the Premier of Ontario declared a province wide emergency as a result of interference with transportation infrastructure and other critical infrastructure that is occurring across the province, which is preventing the movement of people and the delivery of essential goods and services.

An Emergency Order in connection with the declared emergency came into effect 12 Feb 2022.

Highlights of the Ontario Regulation. (Please refer to the All Chiefs Memo 22-0017 and Ontario Regulation 71/22 for all the details)

The emergency order prohibits the interference with critical infrastructure which is defined as:

- 400-series highways;
- airports;
- canals;
- hospitals;
- infrastructure for the supply of utilities such as water, gas, sanitation, and telecommunications;
- international and interprovincial bridges and crossings;
- locations where COVID-19 vaccinations are administered;
- ports;
- power generation and transmission facilities
- railways

Under this emergency order, **no person shall:**

- prevent someone from travelling to or from critical infrastructure;
- prevent the ordinary use of critical infrastructure;
- cause either of the above to occur, whether directly or indirectly;
- assist an individual to knowingly help them do anything above, including providing supplies, fuel, or other materials; or
- prevent someone from travelling to or from walkways, bridges, and highways (other than 400-series highways, which are already captured as "critical infrastructure"), or prevent the ordinary use of them, if doing so would:
 - prevent the delivery of essential goods or services,
 - severely disrupt ordinary economic activity, or
 - seriously interfere with the safety, health, or well-being of members of the public

Done

Ph
0.3037

Enforcement of Order

The order gives police officers and other provincial offences officers the power to do the following when they have reasonable grounds to believe that an individual is not complying with the requirements listed above:

- order the individual to stop contravening the emergency order;
- if there is more than one individual, order the individuals to disperse;
- order the individual to remove any object the individual used to contravene the order (e.g., a motor vehicle), whether the object was put there before or after this emergency order came into effect; or
- remove the object if the individual refuses to remove the object

The order requires a person to comply with any of the above orders issued by provincial offences officers. The order also gives the MTO and provincial offences officers the power to order owners or operators of vehicles contravening the order to remove their vehicles, requires the owners and operators to comply, and permits the removal of the vehicles if they don't comply.

Penalties

For offences under the EMCPA, individuals can either be issued a ticket for a set fine amount or be served with a summons under Part I of the Provincial Offences Act (POA), or have an information laid under Part III of the POA, in which case the court would impose a penalty upon conviction – subject to the maximum penalty of a fine of not more than \$100,000 and not more than one (1) year imprisonment.

- Fail to comply with an order: \$750
- Obstruct any person exercising a power in accordance with an order: \$1,000
- Obstruct any person performing a duty in accordance with an order: \$1,000.

The Emergency Order does not create an arrest authority.

Officers must consider the totality of the circumstances to determine if a Criminal Code authority exists, for example Criminal Code Section 430(1) Mischief or Obstruct Police Section 129. Section 33 (3) HTA, Failure to Identify - also sets out arrest authorities.

RMS has been updated to reflect new charges and the eTicketing application is now available for Part I enforcement of this regulation.

Note: when issuing a Provincial Offence Notice, ensure that the CVOR # is added if applicable.

Ma

RE
b. 3037

Schedule 4.0.1 <i>Emergency Management and Civil Protection Act</i>				
Item	Offence	Section	Set Fine	Total Payable
1.	Individual — fail to comply with an order made during a declared emergency	7.0.11 (1)	\$750.00	\$880.00
2.	Corporation — fail to comply with an order made during a declared emergency	7.0.11 (1)	\$1,000.00	\$1130.00
3.	Obstruct any person exercising a power in accordance with an order made during a declared emergency	7.0.11 (1)	\$1,000.00	\$1130.00
4.	Obstruct any person performing a duty in accordance with an order made during a declared emergency	7.0.11 (1)	\$1,000.00	\$1130.00

Suspension and/or Cancellations of Licenses, Plates and Commercial Registration

Effective February 12, 2022, the following permissions may be suspended or cancelled by the MTO in accordance with the emergency order:

- Commercial Vehicle Operator's Registration (CVOR) certificates;
- Drivers Licences (DL) (whether Ontario licences or out of province licences); and
- Commercial and Passenger Vehicle plates.

The Regulation also provides new processes to suspend and/or cancel Licenses, Plates and Commercial Registrations by accessing and completing the Emergency Order Form. Submission of the Emergency Order Form triggers the MTO to suspend/investigate the licence, CVOR and driver.

The Drivers Licence(s) and plates shall be seized in accordance with S.6 (5) O. Reg. 71/22. **No entry is required in SIMS** when acting under the authority of this Regulation. Ontario driver's licences and non-commercial plates are to be returned to the Ministry. Reinstatements will be conducted through ServiceOntario offices, as per usual.

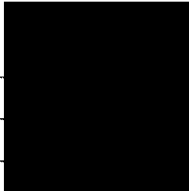
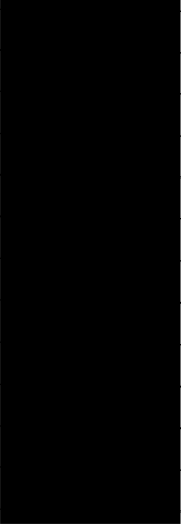
All commercial plates and permits (Ontario and out of province) once seized shall be either given to the local Transportation Enforcement Officer embedded in OPP operations or sent to:

Dan

APPENDIX B

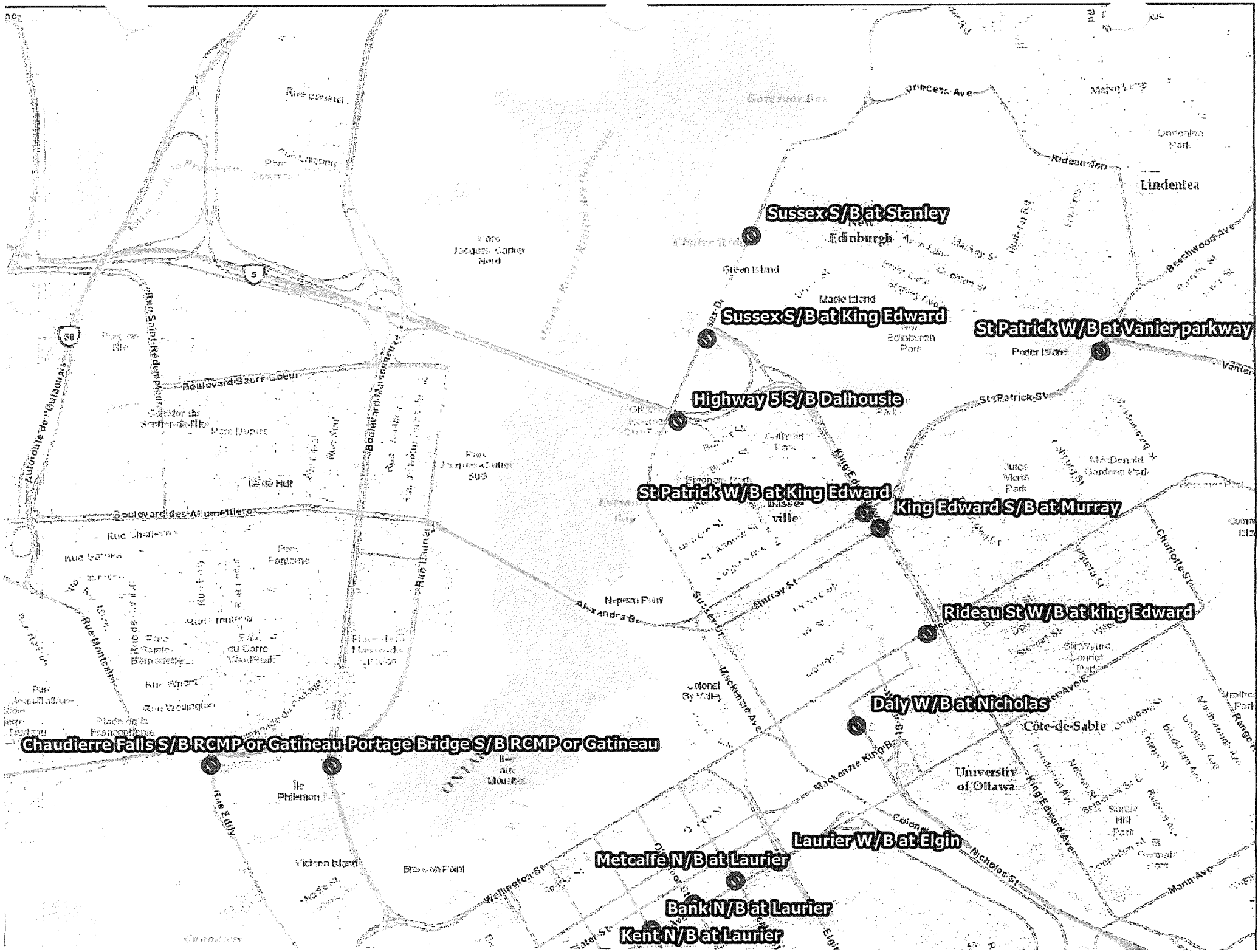
#	Day Shift: 0400 - 1500					Afternoon Shift: 1300 - 0100					Duty
	Rank	First	Last	Cadre	Crusier	Rank	First	Last	Cadre	Cruiser	
Friday February 18th, 2022											
1	Sgt	Troy	Froats	1884	Yes	Sgt	Shawn	Graham	1200	Yes	Escort
2	Sgt	Eddy	Yeumans	1709	Yes	A/Sgt	Paul	Cahill	1591	Yes	Escort
3	Cst	Tony	Hagan	1867	Yes	Cst	Marc	Daviault	1524	Yes	Escort
4	Cst	Sean	Ralph	6038	Yes	Cst	Steve	Coulthart	1292	Yes	Escort
5	Cst	Dany	Laberge	2197	Yes	Cst	Chris	Rioux	2200	Yes	Escort
6	Cst	Dan	Patton	2174	Yes	Cst	Holly	Raymond	3422	Yes	Escort
7	Cst	Dave	Lamont	20180	Yes	Cst	Ami	Sahota	931	Yes	Escort
8	Cst	Phil	Kane	2064	Yes	Cst	Chris	Warren	982	Yes	Escort
9	Cst	Jeff	Shields	1650	Yes						Escort
Saturday February 19th, 2022											
1	Sgt	Troy	Froats	1884	Yes	Sgt	Shawn	Graham	1200	Yes	Escort
2	Sgt	Eddy	Yeumans	1709	Yes	A/Sgt	Paul	Cahill	1591	Yes	Escort
3	Cst	Tony	Hagan	1867	Yes	Cst	Chris	Rioux	2200	Yes	Escort
4	Cst	Sean	Ralph	6038	Yes	Cst	Holly	Raymond	3422	Yes	Escort
5	Cst	Dany	Laberge	2197	Yes	Cst	Ami	Sahota	931	Yes	Escort
6	Cst	Dan	Patton	2174	Yes	Cst	Chris	Warren	982	Yes	Escort
Sunday February 20th, 2022											
1	Sgt	Troy	Froats	1884	Yes	Sgt	Shawn	Graham	1200	Yes	Escort
2	Sgt	Eddy	Yeumans	1709	Yes	A/Sgt	Paul	Cahill	1591	Yes	Escort
3	Cst	Tony	Hagan	1867	Yes	Cst	Marc	Daviault	1524	Yes	Escort
4	Cst	Sean	Ralph	6038	Yes	Cst	Steve	Coulthart	1292	Yes	Escort
5	Cst	Dany	Laberge	2197	Yes	Cst	Chris	Rioux	2200	Yes	Escort
6	Cst	Dan	Patton	2174	Yes	Cst	Holly	Raymond	3422	Yes	Escort
7	Cst	Phil	Kane	2064	Yes	Cst	Ami	Sahota	931	Yes	Escort
8	Cst	Jeff	Shields	1650	Yes	Cst	Chris	Warren	982	Yes	Escort

CONTACT DETAILS**Traffic**

	NAME	CADRE	CALLSIGN	RADIO	Cell #
	Staff Denis Hull	1300	9300	32156	
1	Sgt Rob Cairns	1688	9330	32178	
2	Sgt Eddy Yeumans	1709	9310	32166	
3	Cst Tony Hagan	1867	9359	33857	
4	Cst Michel Vandal	1770	9351	33535	
5	Cst Sean Ralph	6038	9312	33858	
6	Cst Dany Laberge	2197	9316	32176	
7	Sgt Shawn Graham	1200	9320	33860	
8	Cst Josh Callaghan	2285	9317	32164	
9	Cst Keith Hihnala	1927	9315	33660	
10	Cst Jeff Shields	1650	9344	32167	
11	Cst Steve Coulthart	1292	9349	32154	
12	A/Sgt Paul Cahill	1591	9324	32171	
13	Sgt Eddy Yeumans	1709	9310	32166	
14	Cst Jon Hall	1924	9329	32158	
15	Cst Dave Lamont	20180	9347	32177	
16	Cst Phil Kane	2064	9325	33657	
17	Cst Holly Raymond	3422	9322	33655	
18	Cst Ami Sahota	931	9342	32157	
19	Cst Chris Rioux	2200	9335	33658	
20	Cst Chris Warren	982	9341	32158	
21	Cst Marc Daviault	1524	9358	33651	
22	Cst. Dan Patton	2174	9321	32183	
23	Sgt Troy Froats	1884	9340	32160	
24	Cst Amy Gagnon	2260			
					24 Officers

He
2022.02.17
23:16 hrs.

Don



Sussex S/B at Stanley

Sussex S/B at King Edward

St Patrick W/B at Vanier parkway

Highway 5 S/B Dalhousie

St Patrick W/B at King Edward

King Edward S/B at Murray

Rideau St W/B at king Edward

Daly W/B at Nicholas

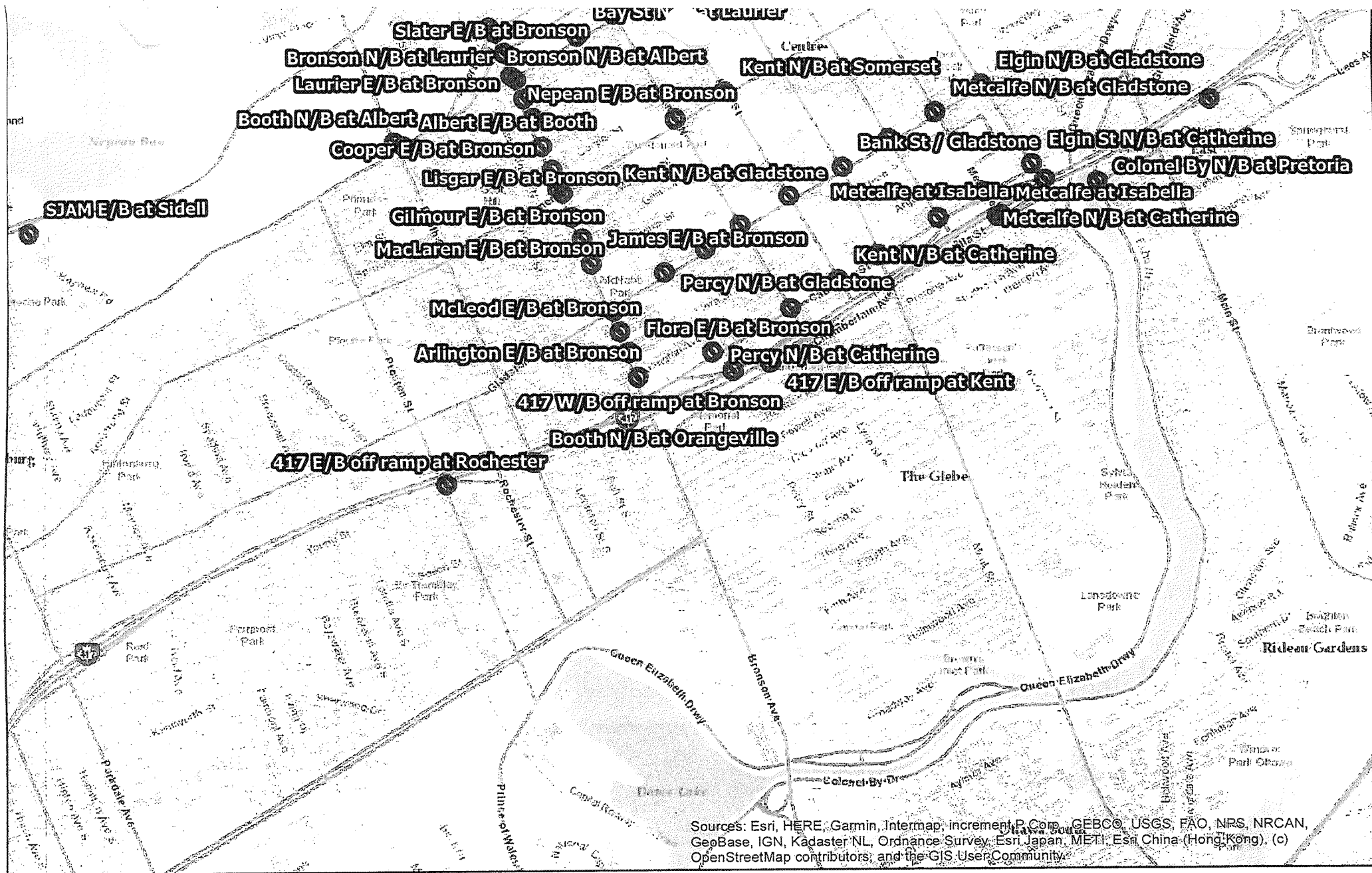
Chaudierre Falls S/B RCMP or Gatineau Portage Bridge S/B RCMP or Gatineau

Metcalf N/B at Laurier

Laurier W/B at Elgin

Bank N/B at Laurier

Kent N/B at Laurier



Sources: Esri, HERE, Garmin, Intermap, increment P Corp., GEBCO, USGS, FAO, NRS, NRCAN, GeoBase, IGN, Kadaster NL, Ordnance Survey, Esri Japan, METI, Esri China (Hong Kong), (c) OpenStreetMap contributors, and the GIS User Community

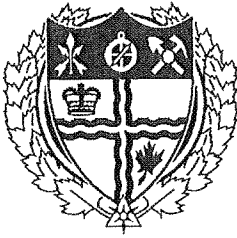


OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
SERVICE DE POLICE D'OTTAWA
The Trusted Leader in Policing
Le chef de file de confiance dans la police

DOC # 8

Arrest & Detention Plan

Feb 15th, 2022



**OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
SERVICE DE POLICE D'OTTAWA**

*Working together for a safer community
La sécurité de notre communauté, un travail d'équipe*

CONFIDENTIAL

**Freedom Convoy 2022
January 28-**

Operational Plan

Arrest and Detention Plan

Prepared by: S/Sgt. C. Stokes, A/S/Sgt. J. Ritchie
Date Prepared: Saturday February 5, 2022
Updated: Monday February 14, 2022

* Secondary Holding / processing site

* Reentry / Tow plan
Appendix

 Dan

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE SPECIAL EVENT OPERATIONAL PLAN

Type of Event: Freedom Convoy 2022
Occurrence Number: 22-17557
Project Code: 00000CONVOY
Date of Event: January 28 th, 2022 until 2022
Location: Ottawa, Ontario
File Coordinator:

THE INFORMATION CONTAINED IN THIS DOCUMENT IS CONFIDENTIAL
AND NONE OF THE CONTENTS MAY BE DISCLOSED TO UNAUTHORIZED
PARTIES WITHOUT THE CONSENT OF THE CHIEF OF POLICE.

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

CONTACT LIST

Agency – Role	Contact Person	Contact Numbers	Duties
Central Cellblock NCO i/c	S/Sgt Colin Stokes	Ext 5405 Cell [REDACTED]	S/Sgt Central Cellblock NCO i/c secondary prisoner processing sites (SPPS)
OPS –CIS/HOT teams contact	A/S/Sgt. Jamie Ritchie S/Sgt. L. Baldwin	cell: [REDACTED] cell: [REDACTED]	CIS
OPS- CIS/HOT teams support	Det.J.Perreault	Cell [REDACTED]	
Courts NCO i/c	S/Sgt. John Gibbons	Ext 5829 Cell [REDACTED]	S/Sgt Court Security NCO i/c prisoner transport
Central Cell block NCO	On duty NCO	EXT 5229	Central Cellblock
Secondary Site #1 NCO	On duty NCO	613-	NCO SPPS
Central Cell block S/Cst desk	On duty S/Cst	5229	Prisoner intake
Secondary Site #2 NCO Desk	On duty NCO	613-	NCO SPPS
Ottawa Paramedic Service		Tel: [REDACTED] [REDACTED] ext:	Operations Coordinator
Embedded Crown	Suzanne SCHRIEK	Ext: 4615	Crown
CID Case Managers	Sgt. R.Mills	Ext : 5637	
CAS Contact (After hours) Daytime Hours	1)S/Sgt/S.Rosetti 2)SACA Must Answer	[REDACTED] Ext :5944	

Dan

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

SITUATION:

Freedom Convoy 2022 arrived in the City of Ottawa on January 28 th, 2022. Large convoys of trucks, passenger vehicles and farming vehicles descended on downtown Ottawa, in particular the area of Parliament Hill. The premise of the convoy was to encourage the end of all Covid related imposed mandates. Several convoy participants have remained in the City of Ottawa since.

MISSION:

To ensure the safe arrest(s), detention, processing and release (if possible) of any person(s) taken into custody in relation to the Freedom Convoy 2022. To ensure thorough and timely investigations by the Criminal Investigative Section of the Ottawa Police Service.

Courts/Temporary Custody will support this event by providing staff to ensure the timely and efficient processing of person(s) taken into custody.

EXECUTION:

Concept of Operations:

General

- Same procedure will be followed regardless of Police Service **making** the arrest in Ottawa.
- Ottawa Police Service will **process** all arrests.
- Same procedure will be followed regardless of number of individuals arrested at any given time.
- Greater numbers arrested at a given time will result in a different transportation plan and processing.
- Secondary Detention Sites will be used to ensure continuity of normal Cellblock operations.

HOT: Hand Off Team **EGT:** Evidence Gathering Team

CI: Criminal Investigations

Arrest Procedures

Simple Arrest (1-2)

1. Arrest made by POU
2. RV location identified by POU arrest team
3. HOT and EGT (if required) deploy
4. HOT confirms (with POU) grounds for arrest and reads RTC, caution, section 524 warning and secondary caution

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

5. HOT assigns unique # to arrested person and provides to arresting officer
6. HOT takes photograph of accused and arresting officer with issued HOT phone
7. Whiteboard used in Photo: name of the arresting officer (+badge & service) accused name & unique #, offence
8. HOT takes possession of any evidence from arresting officer and places in evidence bag - number logged on checklist associated to unique # and ensures witnesses statements or further scene processing is completed
9. If EGT documents evidence they are provided Unique # of arrested person
10. Name queried and case number assigned & associated to unique # by CIS Support (Case Manager Sgt or analyst)
11. In the event of a violent prisoner arrest, transport will be done by prisoner transport vehicle to cell block.
12. Arrested persons, if charged, will be released via undertaking from the safe processing area and escorted out of the secure processing zone by HOT officers - when possible.
13. If transporting to cells; once there, HOT turns over all evidence and documents to CIS team to complete investigation
14. HOT maintains own log of all arrested individuals with respective unique #
15. If safe to do so, officer discretion can be used, and release can be done outside of secure processing zone without charge. **Full report is still required.**
16. CIS Case Managers notified for assignment.
17. CIS investigators assigned for file follow-ups and completion.

Multiple Mid Sized Arrests (3-9)

1. This can be one police agency or multiple police agencies
2. Hand off location identified by members of POU
3. Multiple HOT and EGT teams deployed to scene
4. Hand off steps of a simple arrest process (above) will apply
5. EGT will process any scenes as required and associate the scene to the respective unique #
6. Assessment to be made by HOT if arrested individual can be released at scene on undertaking
7. Name queried and case number assigned and associated to unique # by CIS Support (Case Manager Sgt or analyst)
8. Anyone who cannot be released at scene (show cause/violent/YO/intoxicated), will be transported to central cellblock. **Prisoner Transport Vehicle (PTV) will be used to transport all prisoners.**
PTV will require one Cst and one Sp/Cst for all Transport - to be provided by command.

Ideally one hot team processes all individuals in prisoner transport vehicle and follows to cells

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

9. Above process determines release or further detention
10. If arrested person to be released on scene, and are local:
 - a. issue undertaking with court and print date and HOT escorts from secure processing area
 - b. If arrested person is not local and from out of town:
 - i. Prepare undertaking with court date
 - ii. Convey arrested person to mobile fingerprint station for processing if deemed necessary and appropriate
 - iii. Once processed, release via undertaking and HOT escorts from secure processing area
11. If on-going detention is required, prisoner is show caused.
12. In the event that a processing delay is anticipated, arrested persons will be conveyed to central cell block for timely access to counsel and further processing.
13. HOT team will follow prisoner transport vehicle in event of show cause
14. CIS Case Managers notified for assignment.
15. CIS investigators assigned for file follow-ups and file completion.

Mass Arrest (10-100+)

1. Same process as "Multiple Mid Size" arrest protocol. Transportation method varies depending on cooperation level.
2. If required, arrested persons will be removed from arrest location and moved to a secondary area - either Central cellblock or secondary prisoner processing site 1 and/or 2.

PTV (20 capacity) to be used to transport prisoners requiring show cause, youths or hostile and violent detainees directly to central cellblock for processing.

Multiple PTV to be used as required to transport show cause, youths or hostile and violent prisoners to cellblock.

PTV to be used to transport all other prisoners to secondary processing site - if required.

Multiple PTV to be used as required to transport prisoners to secondary processing site – if required.

HOT teams must accompany PTV to processing site or central cellblock.

3. Processing (CPIC query, assignment of case #) takes place at secondary processing site if required due to safety in hot zone
4. HOT units determine release or further detention
5. If released, no cell block protocol. Arrested person will be released from secondary site and served documents
6. If further detention required, cell block protocol will be followed

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

7. PTV transports prisoners requiring show cause from secure hand off zone or secondary site to central cellblock as soon as practicable.
8. Investigative Team Leader Notified for assignment.
9. CIS Case Managers notified for assignment.
10. CIS investigators assigned for file follow-ups and completion.

Secondary Processing Site Procedures:

1. Prisoner escort to secondary site complete.
2. Once all prisoners debussed, PTV returns to staging area.
3. Prisoner escorted by HOT into processing area to a maximum three (3) prisoners in secondary processing site at any one time.
4. Prisoner is paraded before a NCO. Video and audio recorded.
5. Secondary search conducted
6. If prisoner is local and able to be released immediately, HOT will release on an Undertaking with a print date immediately upon arrival at processing area. Prisoner will be escorted off the property.
7. If prisoner is from outside of Ontario and/or Quebec, a booking sheet and C-216 form is completed.
8. Facilitate call to lawyer if required/requested. The arrested person can opt to defer their phone call to counsel until post release.
9. The prisoner's fingerprints and photograph are taken.
10. The mug shot of the prisoner is taken and emailed to "Freedom Convoy" mailbox with unique# and/or case#, and accused name in subject line
11. The accused is released on an Undertaking from processing site along with remote access forms with PRE-DETERMINED conditions as approved by Crown Attorney's Office
12. Youths are to be transported to central cells.
13. No violent, aggressive or intoxicated persons to be transported to a secondary site.
14. Ottawa Paramedic Service to be on site - on standby
15. Sites to be provided with security;
 - a. Site 1: 8 Cst's, 4 cruisers with 2 Cst's/cruiser
 - b. Site 2: 6 Cst's, 3 cruisers with 2 Cst's/cruiser
16. Procedures above apply to all secondary prisoner processing sites

STAGING AREAS

All prisoner transport vehicles will be embedded with POU assets

Ottawa Paramedic Service will stage at secondary prisoner processing sites in support of arrest and detention operations

HOT vehicles (5) embedded with POU assets

EGT to be embedded with POU assets

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

POLICE ROLES AND RESPONSIBILITIES (Groupings and Taskings):

Courthouse

The standard complement of available staff will be required for operational concerns during the business hours of the Ottawa Provincial Court cellblock and Court Security.

Central Cellblock

Central Cellblock will operate as per regular policy for the duration of the Freedom Protest.

Any prisoner from Freedom Protest that requires additional processing (show cause, YO, violent, intoxicated) will be transported to central cell block.

Additional Resources

If additional Special Constable resources are required to supplement Show Cause, Courthouse or Cellblock operations -the Cellblock S/Sgt, Courthouse S/Sgt or designate upon direction will attempt to call in extra staffing by referring to the established Cellblock INS "call out list" of available Special Constables.

Secondary Processing Sites (2): Ottawa Ontario

All operations related to parading of the prisoner before an NCO will be audio and video recorded including intake and release. Fingerprinting and photographing will be video only.

Court Security will facilitate and be responsible for transportation of all prisoners.

Secondary prisoner processing site(s) may be used to process prisoners during a mass arrest (in excess of 10 prisoners) that the HOT assesses the prisoner(s) as not requiring a show cause hearing. The prisoners will have access to counsel, requirements satisfied under the Identification of Criminals Act satisfied (fingerprinted and photographed) and will be released on an undertaking by an Officer In Charge.

If arrests are beyond the capacity of Central Cellblock (63 prisoners), a tertiary site will need to be identified to secure the overflow in temporary custody. This tertiary temporary custody facility will need to be secured, outfitted and staffed to facilitate the functions of Central Cellblock.

OCDC has communicated that they cannot accept any prisoners without a warrant of remand signed by a JP or Judge. Their capacity is 30 prisoners for show cause prisoners that have been remanded to their custody.

The RCMP have only 2 individual cells and 1 bull pen that holds a maximum of 4 prisoners located at Leomont Building 155 McArthur Rd.

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

The last emergency option would be the Ottawa Courthouse could be used to house prisoners; however, this would place an inordinate strain on security staffing and available space at the Courthouse. The prisoner capacity at the Courthouse cells is 27.

Central Cellblock and Courthouse cells have a joint capacity of 112 prisoners including the bull pens.

The capacity of the three (3) PTV is 58 prisoners in total.

The capacity of each secondary processing site to process prisoners, who are outside the provinces of Ontario and/or Quebec, is 9 prisoners each hour. The same capacity increases to approximately 60 for prisoners that are local and provided a fingerprint date.

Court house cells usage to be confirmed by S/Sgt Gibbons via MAG.

ADMINISTRATION

Staffing Requirements (CIS, Courthouse, Cellblock, Secondary Processing Sites, and handover teams)

The staffing requirements that follow will need to be provided by Event Staffing

Courthouse

Staffing plan attached below. No further staffing required for regular operations.

Cellblock

Staffing plan attached below. No further staff required for regular operations.

Secondary Detention Site #1 (12hr shifts 0600-1800)

Inside for processing prisoners:

- 1 OPS NCO
- 6 S/Cst, 4 with KSAs to fingerprint in ink
- The S/Cst role can be filled with sworn officers if no S/Cst available
- 4 civilian members for administrative purposes relating to processing

Outside perimeter security:

- 4 cruisers with 2 Cst in each

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

Secondary Processing Site #2 (12hr shifts 0600-1800)

Inside for processing prisoners:

- 1 OPS NCO
 - 6 S/Cst, 4 with KSAs to fingerprint in ink
 - The S/Cst role can be filled with sworn officers if no S/Cst available
- 4 civilian members for administrative purposes relating to processing

Outside perimeter security:

- 3 cruisers with 2 Cst in each

Handover Teams (HOT)

10 HOT teams of 2 officers each

- HOT teams require 1 Staff Sergeant, 2 Sergeants and 20 Constables
- Criminal Investigations Directorate (CID) will supply the S/Sgt
- 20 Cst's and 2 Sgt's required will need to be supplied by Event Staffing with preference of the Csts being criminal investigators
- If not possible, Csts from any area will be used (see Appendix D)
** Officers to be instructed to bring work issued cell phones
- **All staff provided by Command will also be provided with portable radios.**

DUTY SCHEDULES:

Court House schedule: February 14 to February 18

Supervisors: 0600 hrs to 1400 hrs – 1 Supervisor
 0900 hrs to 1700 hrs – 1 Supervisor

Early shift starts: 0600 hrs to 1400 –2 staff
 0630 hrs to 1430 – 3 staff
 0800 hrs to 1600 – 5 staff

Mid/Late shift: 0900 hrs to 1700 hrs – 7 staff
 1100hrs to 1900 hrs - 4 staff (1 acting as Supervisor)

Court Security

4 Constables 1- 0700 to 1500 hrs



OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

1-0900hrs to 1700 hrs
2- 1000 hrs to 1800 hrs

Central Cellblock schedule: February 14 to February 18

Day shift 06:00-15:30hrs 1 Sgt 4 Special Constables

Afternoon shift 14:15-23:45hrs 1 Sgt 4 Special Constables

Night shift 22:00-07:15hrs 1 Sgt 4 Special Constables

Show Cause Court schedule: February 14 to February

0900 hrs to 1900 hrs 3 Special Constables

Secondary Site schedule

Secondary Processing Site - staffing to be provided by Command Staffing

Monday, February 14 2022

Shift	Days 05:00 – 18:00 hrs	Nights 18:00 – 06:00 hrs
NCO	<u>1 OPS Sgt.</u>	<u>1 OPS Sgt</u>
Fingerprint/photograph	6 S/Csts	6 S/Csts
PTV	3 Cst + 3 S/Cst per PTV	3 Cst + 3 S/Cst per PTV
Site security	4 cruisers 2 Cst in each	4 cruisers 2 Cst in each

Tuesday, February 15 2022

Shift	Days 06:00 – 18:00 hrs	Nights 18:00 – 06:00 hrs
NCO	<u>1 OPS Sgt.</u>	<u>1 OPS Sgt</u>

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

Fingerprint/photograph	6 S/Csts	6 S/Csts
PTV	3 Cst + 3 S/Cst per PTV	3 Cst + 3 S/Cst per PTV
Site security	4 cruisers 2 Cst in each	4 cruisers 2 Cst in each

Wednesday, February 16 2022

Shift	Days 06:00 – 18:00 hrs	Nights 18:00 – 06:00 hrs
NCO	1 OPS Sgt.	1 OPS Sgt
Fingerprint/photograph	6 S/Csts	6 S/Csts
PTV	3 Cst + 3 S/Cst per PTV	3 Cst + 3 S/Cst per PTV
Site security	4 cruisers 2 Cst in each	4 cruisers 2 Cst in each

Thursday, February 17 2022

Shift	Days 06:00 – 18:00 hrs	Nights 18:00 – 06:00 hrs
NCO	<u>1 OPS Sgt.</u>	<u>1 OPS Sgt</u>
Fingerprint/photograph	6 S/Csts	6 S/Csts
PTV	3 Cst + 3 S/Cst per PTV	3 Cst + 3 S/Cst per PTV
Site security	4 cruisers 2 Cst in each	4 cruisers 2 Cst in each

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

ASSIGNMENTS:

Handover Teams (HOT)

HOT Team #	Name	<u>Cadre</u>		Unit	Radio	Remarks Post
NCO	Sgt					
H1	Cst					
H1	Cst					
H2	Cst					
H2	Cst					
H3	Cst					
H3	Cst					
H4	Cst					
H4	Cst					
H5	Cst					
H5	Cst					
S/Sgt Det						

Handover Teams

Hot Team #	Name	<u>Cadre</u>		Unit	Radio	Remarks Post
NCO	Sgt					
H6	Cst					
H6	Cst					
H7	Cst					
H7	Cst					
H8	Cst					
H8	Cst					
H9	Cst					
H9	Cst					
H10	Cst					
H10	Cst					
S/Sgt Det						

Don

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

Prisoner Transport tbd

Name	<u>Cadre</u>	Vehicle#	Call sign	Radio	Remarks Post
S/Cst + Cst		3667			
S/Cst + Cst		3668			
S/Cst + Cst		3669			

Evidence Gathering Teams tbd

Name	<u>Cadre</u>		Unit	Radio	Remarks Post
Cst. (SOCO)					
Cst. (SOCO)					
24/7 (2 per shifts)					
To be provided by Command					
Assigned to Hot Team hand over site					
Document injuries					



OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

Courthouse Cellblock

Monday, February 14 to Wednesday, February 16

Name	Cadre		Unit	Radio	Remarks Post
NCO cellblock					Contact at ext 5387
Sgt Kerry LeBlond	1060				Court house cellblock
07:00-15:00					
S/Cst Coughlan	6034				Court house cellblock
S/Cst DeLaRosa	6040				Court house cellblock
S/Cst O'Brien	6058				Court house cellblock
S/Cst Carson	90039				Court house cellblock
S/Cst West	6065				Court house cellblock
S/Cst Johnson	90043				Court house cellblock
09:00-17:00					Court house cellblock
S/Cst S.Bisaillon	3473				Court house cellblock
S/Cst Gordon	6087				Court house cellblock
S/Cst Barkley	6064				Court house cellblock
S/Cst Capri	6086				Court house cellblock
S/Cst K. Bisail	6089				Court house cellblock
S/Cst Warsame	6095				Court house cellblock
S/Cst Hutchinson	6027				Court house cellblock
11:00-19:00					
S/Cst Longpre	3239				Court house cellblock
S/Cst Forte	6009				Court house cellblock
S/Cst Bednarek	6013				Court house cellblock
S/Cst Kelly	6018				Court house cellblock
S/Cst Konopka	9555				Court house cellblock
S/Cst Alden	3575				Court house cellblock
S/Cst Russell	6094				Court house cellblock
07:00-15:00					
Cst Paris	1635				Court room Security
08:00-16:00					

Don

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

Cst Milton	1898				Court room Security
A/Sgt Benjamin	1940				Court room Security
10:00-18:00					
Cst Trevis	2133				Court room Security
Cst Boulerice	2252				Court room Security
S/Sgt Gibbons	1533				Ext 5829

Central Cellblock

Monday, February 14 2022

Days 06:00 – 14:00 hrs Sgt. Tucker	Afternoons 14:00 – 22:00 hrs Sgt. Balasundaram	Nights 22:00 – 06:00 hrs Sgt. Hebert
Cell block staff BOISVERT VUKASOVIC MORRIS ASH	Cell block staff BRANJE MARCIL BOROWSKI CABLE	Cell block staff MURCHISON BURKE GROSSER MCNALLY

Tuesday, February 15 2022

Days 06:00 – 14:00 hrs Sgt. Tucker	Afternoons 14:00 – 22:00 hrs Sgt. Balasundaram	Nights 22:00 – 06:00 hrs Sgt. Hebert
Cell block staff BOISVERT VUKASOVIC MORRIS ASH	Cell block staff BRANJE MARCIL BOROWSKI CABLE	Cell block staff MURCHISON BURKE GROSSER MCNALLY

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

Wednesday, February 16 2022

Days 0600-1400 hrs Sgt. Tucker	Afternoons 1400-2200 hrs Sgt. Balasundaram	Nights 2200- 0600 hrs Sgt. Hebert
Cell Block Staff BOISVERT VUKASOVIC MORRIS ASH	Cell Block Staff BRANJE MARCIL BOROWSKI CABLE	Cellblock Staff MURCHISON BURKE GROSSER MCNALLY

Thursday, February 17 2022

Days 0600-1400 hrs Sgt. Tucker	Afternoons 1400-2200 hrs Sgt. Balasundaram	Nights 2200- 0600 hrs Sgt. Hebert
BOISVERT VUKASOVIC MORRIS ASH	BRANJE MARCIL BOROWSKI CABLE	MURCHISON BURKE GROSSER MCNALLY

Friday, February 18 2022

Days 0600-1800 hrs Sgt. Edens		Nights 1800- 0600 hrs S/Sgt Stokes
Cell Block Staff OLIVERA BONANG ROSHANAFSHAR		Cellblock Staff MUCZ ENTWISTLE HUSTINS

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

SUPPORT AND SERVICES

- Ottawa Paramedic Service will be staged at all secondary prisoner processing sites to provide support to prisoners and staff.
- Any CAS notifications will be done via the Sex Assault and Child Abuse Unit if required.
- VCU can be contacted if required.
- City of Ottawa has supplied secondary prisoner processing sites.
- Facilities and IT will support secondary processing site operations.

COMMAND AND CONTROL:

Temporary Custody Unit Commanders:

Overall Temporary Custody Operations	Insp. Mike Ryan
Secondary Detention Site:	S/Sgt. Colin Stokes
Primary Site, Prisoner Transport:	S/Sgt Colin Stokes
	S/Sgt John Gibbons

Logistics	S/Sgt. Pat Frost
-----------	------------------

Criminal Investigation Services:

Overall CIS Operations	Insp. Jim Elves
Handover Teams	A/S/Sgt. Jamie Ritchie

COMMUNICATIONS:

Radio Channel: "SPECIAL CENTRAL" (secured until February 18 th, 2022)

- Operating radio channel required, not monitored by Communication Center
- To be monitored by CIS investigator to facilitate investigative processing
- 24 portable radios to be supplied by Event Logistics

The Court channel will be monitored from the Courthouse cellblock.

Supervisors will ensure that a separate radio operates on the Freedom Convoy 2022 assigned channel(s) to monitor for critical developments.

- Each prisoner transport vehicle will monitor both the court channel and the Freedom Convoy 2022 assigned channel(s)



OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

- HOT will monitor Freedom Convoy 2022 and any other designated channel
- Secondary Site NCO will monitor Freedom Convoy 2022 and any other designated channel
- Designated channel to be secured for purposes of HOT accessing dispatch

Operational period:

ECT will provide 24 hours coverage, split into 2 shifts that are staggered to provide continual coverage. The shifts are as follows:

- Truck one: 0600 – 1800, and 1800 to 0600
- Truck two: 0800 to 2000, and 2000 and 0800

Each truck will comprise of two personnel, with at least one being a sworn member (2 sworn members, 1 sworn, 1 Sp/Cst)

OPS Staffing Responsibility:

The following Police assets will be deployed under this plan:

PLT - Responsible for maintaining open and continuing communication between the event organizers, community, municipal, provincial and federal partners and police. They are to be the identified point of contact for the organizers in identifying any specific concerns related to the conduct and issues related to the event.

EGT (evidence gathering team) - Responsible for monitoring and recording the event, including seized items. IF no EGT available officers will need to make good observations and document and describe the container(s) and also describe the smell

ECT (evidence continuity and transport) – Responsible for transporting the seized items to a designated facility. ECT will remain on the periphery of the event and will attend a location to transport seized fuel

Regular Uniform Support team – Primary made up of QRT teams, these officers will make the request for ECT once fuel has been seized and will coordinate a pickup location

CBRNe – Available to respond to questions/concerns regarding seized fuel containers. See Appendix A for safety handling rules and regulations.

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

Other Police Supports:

Media Section will be made aware of the principles of the plan and will monitor social feeds. Media will respond to media enquires and focus on dispelling misinformation by providing factual information in real time.

PLT will continually be updated with respect to this plan, its execution and any changes thereof. This will allow PLT to assess the information and de-escalate issues if possible, while balancing Operational Security.

Operational Readiness

A time frame of 24 to 48 hours would be required to upstaff this operational plan. Staffing needs would be sole factor affecting readiness. Staffing would determine readiness.

Appendix A

Freedom Convoy 2022

Seized Fuel and Temporary Storage Process

Situation: The Freedom Convoy 2022 arrived in Ottawa on 28th of January 2022 with participants driving their trucks from all points across the country. The main demonstration was scheduled for the 29th and 30th of January and several truck operators returned home however there remains a large contingent of operators congesting many streets in the downtown core. These truckers vow to remain in place until Covid mandates are lifted across the entire country.

As part of the ongoing response to this event, OPS has begun seizure of fuel which is resupplying the convoy.

Mission: To safely secure and transport seized fuel to the OPS designated storage facility/locations as identified by the City of Ottawa

Execution: Evidence Continuity Officers (ECT) will respond to seizures of fuel by QRT and other officers assigned to this event. Once the fuel has been seized and documented, the ECT officers will transport the seized fuel to a designated depot. While enroute, contact the City of Ottawa at [REDACTED] to identify the location for storage and to arrange entry into the facility. Once the fuel has been deposited, ensure a RMS report is completed and return to await further seizures.

Two unmarked open bed pickup trucks have been dedicated to the Fuel Seizure plan. Please ensure Hazardous Materials placards are attached.
See attached sheet for Arrest and Seizure flowchart

Area of operation: Areas in and around the event and any locations related to the procurement of the fuel being used for resupply

Operational period: ECT will provide 24 hours coverage, split into 2 shifts that are staggered to provide continual coverage. The shifts are as follows:

- Truck one: 0600 – 1800, and 1800 to 0600
- Truck two: 0800 to 2000, and 2000 and 0800

Each truck will comprise of two personnel, with at least one being a sworn member (2 sworn members, 1 sworn, 1 Sp/Cst)

OPS Staffing Responsibility: The following Police assets will be deployed under this plan:

PLT - Responsible for maintaining open and continuing communication between the event organizers, community, municipal, provincial and federal partners and police.

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

They are to be the identified point of contact for the organizers in identifying any specific concerns related to the conduct and issues related to the event.

EGT (evidence gathering team) - Responsible for monitoring and recording the event, including seized items. IF no EGT available officers will need to make good observations and document and describe the container(s) and also describe the smell

ECT (evidence continuity and transport) – Responsible for transporting the seized items to a designated facility. ECT will remain on the periphery of the event and will attend a location to transport seized fuel

Regular Uniform Support team – Primary made up of QRT teams, these officers will make the request for ECT once fuel has been seized and will coordinate a pickup location

CBRNe – Available to respond to questions/concerns regarding seized fuel containers. See Appendix A for safety handling rules and regulations.

Other Police Supports:

Media Section will be made aware of the principles of the plan and will monitor social feeds. Media will respond to media enquires and focus on dispelling misinformation by providing factual information in real time.

PLT will continually be updated with respect to this plan, its execution and any changes thereof. This will allow PLT to assess the information and de-escalate issues if possible, while balancing Operational Security.

Other Support Plans:

- Evidence Gathering Plan

Communication/Command and Control

Command and Control

The overall command for this operation will fall under the Daily Operation Command Structure

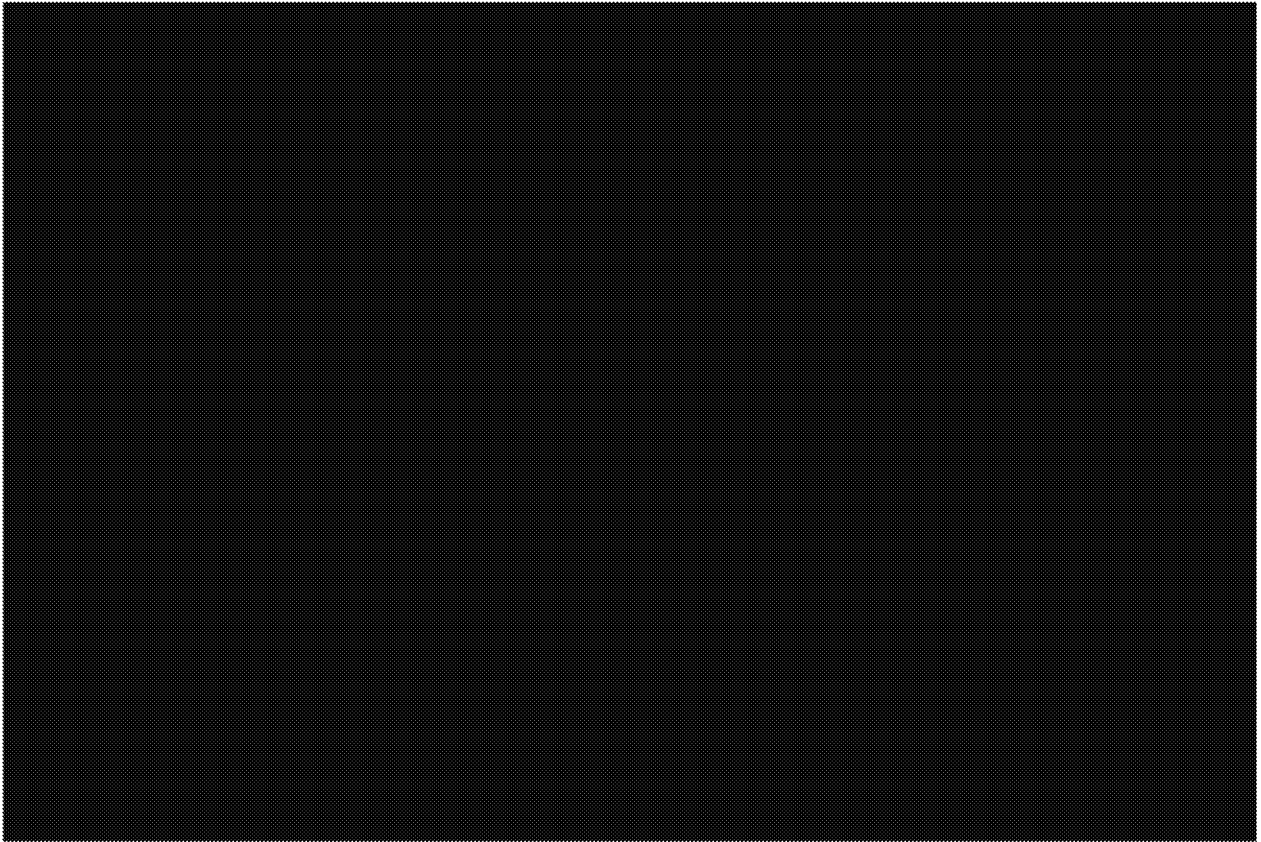
Communication

Members deployed under this plan will Use OPS Radio Channel SPEC 3

Truck one call sign:

Truck two call sign:

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL



Appendix A

Transportation of Fuels and Propane

General instructions

Members tasked with transporting fuels in portable containers or propane cylinders that are seized as a result of enforcement activities during the protest should consider the following:

- The fuel container or propane cylinder is in good condition, not leaking, and is securely closed/turned off.
- The fuel container or propane cylinder is an approved container, such as CSA approved jerrican.
- Wear work gloves and eye protection.
- Do not permit any open flame within 30 feet of the container/cylinder
- Have access to ABC fire extinguishers
- Ensure the truck bed is free of flammable materials and debris

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

- Ensure there are adequate means to secure containers/vessels within the truck bed.
- Ensure proper placarding is visible on the side bed panel or tailgate

Referencing material:

Transportation of Dangerous Goods Act

UN1202, DIESEL FUEL, or UN1203, GASOLINE, Exemption

1.35 Part 3 (Documentation), the UN number requirements in sections 4.12 and 4.15.2 of Part 4 (Dangerous Goods Safety Marks) and Part 6 (Training) do not apply to the offering for transport, handling or transporting on a road vehicle of dangerous goods that are UN1202, DIESEL FUEL or UN1203, GASOLINE, if

- *(a) the dangerous goods are in one or more means of containment, each of which is visible from outside the road vehicle and each of which has displayed on it
 - *(i) the label or placard required for the dangerous goods by Part 4 (Dangerous Goods Safety Marks), or*
 - *(ii) if a side or end of the means of containment is not visible from outside the road vehicle, the label or placard required for the dangerous goods by Part 4 (Dangerous Goods Safety Marks) on a side or end that is visible from outside the road vehicle;**
- *(b) each means of containment is secured to the road vehicle so that the required label or at least one of the required placards displayed on it is visible from outside the road vehicle during transport; and*
- *(c) the total capacity of all the means of containment is less than or equal to 2 000 L.*

UN1202, DIESEL FUEL, or UN1203, GASOLINE, Exemption

1.35 Part 3 (Documentation), the UN number requirements in sections 4.12 and 4.15.2 of Part 4 (Dangerous Goods Safety Marks) and Part 6 (Training) do not apply to the offering for transport, handling or transporting on a road vehicle of dangerous goods that are UN1202, DIESEL FUEL or UN1203, GASOLINE, if

- *(a) the dangerous goods are in one or more means of containment, each of which is visible from outside the road vehicle and each of which has displayed on it
 - *(i) the label or placard required for the dangerous goods by Part 4 (Dangerous Goods Safety Marks), or*
 - *(ii) if a side or end of the means of containment is not visible from outside the road vehicle, the label or placard required for the dangerous goods by Part 4 (Dangerous Goods Safety Marks) on a side or end that is visible from outside the road vehicle;**



OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

- *(b) each means of containment is secured to the road vehicle so that the required label or at least one of the required placards displayed on it is visible from outside the road vehicle during transport; and*
- *(c) the total capacity of all the means of containment is less than or equal to 2 000 L.*

Appendix B

Charge Wordings and Boundary Conditions

Potential Charges (if laying mischief charges as noted below, recommendation is to lay both):

CC 430 (1) (c) MISCHIEF/ OBSTRUCT PROPERTY

did willfully obstruct, interrupts or interferes with the lawful use, enjoyment or operation of property, contrary to Section 430, subsection (1), clause (c) of the Criminal Code of Canada.

CC 430 (1) (d) MISCHIEF

did willfully interfere with the citizens of centretown Ottawa with lawful use and enjoyment of property, contrary to Section 430(1)(d) of the Criminal Code of Canada. **CC 129 (a)**

CC 129 (a) OBSTRUCT/RESIST A PUBLIC/PEACE OFFICER

did [(willfully obstruct)(resist)] [NAME OFFICER], a [(public)(peace)] officer in the execution of [(his)(her)] duty, contrary to Section 129, clause (a) of the Criminal Code of Canada.

CC 127 (1) DISOBEY LAWFUL ORDER OF COURT, ETC.

did, without lawful excuse, disobey a lawful order made by [PROVIDE FULL TITLE OF COURT OR PERSON OR BODY OF PERSONS AUTHORIZED TO MAKE THE ORDER] on [PROVIDE DATE OF ORDER] by failing to [PROVIDE CONDITION BREACHED VERBATIM FROM ORDER], for which no punishment or other mode of proceeding is expressly provided by law, contrary to Section 127, subsection (1) of the Criminal Code of Canada.

CC 175 (1) (a) (i) CAUSE A DISTURBANCE BY FIGHTING/SHOUTING/SWEARING

did, not being in a dwelling-house, cause a disturbance in or near a public place, namely [PROVIDE LOCATION E.G. ON DUNDAS STREET NEAR RICHMOND STREET, IN A PARKING LOT SITUATED AT 80 DUNDAS STREET, ETC.], by [(fighting)(shouting)(screaming)(swearing)(singing)(using insulting language)(using obscene language)], contrary to Section 175, subsection (1), clause (a), paragraph (i) of the Criminal Code of Canada.

CC 175 (1) (a) (ii) CAUSE A DISTURBANCE BY BEING DRUNK

did, not being in a dwelling-house, cause a disturbance in or near a public place, namely [PROVIDE LOCATION E.G. ON DUNDAS STREET NEAR RICHMOND STREET, IN A PARKING LOT SITUATED AT 80 DUNDAS STREET, ETC.], by being drunk, contrary to Section 175, subsection (1), clause (a), paragraph (ii) of the Criminal Code of Canada.

CC 180 (1) (a) COMMON NUISANCE/ENDANGER LIVES OR SAFETY OF PUBLIC

did commit a common nuisance by [(doing an unlawful act)(failing to discharge a legal duty)], namely [SPECIFY UNLAWFUL ACT DONE OR LEGAL DUTY NOT COMPLIED WITH THAT ENDANGERED THE LIVES, SAFETY, HEALTH, PROPERTY OR COMFORT OF THE PUBLIC OR OBSTRUCTED THE PUBLIC OF A COMMON RIGHT], and by doing so endanger

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

the [(lives)(safety)(health)] of the public, contrary to Section 180, subsection (1), clause (a) of the Criminal Code of Canada.

CC 180 (1) (b) COMMON NUISANCE/CAUSE PHYSICAL INJURY TO A PERSON

did commit a common nuisance by [(doing an unlawful act)(failing to discharge a legal duty)], namely [SPECIFY UNLAWFUL ACT DONE OR LEGAL DUTY NOT COMPLIED WITH THAT ENDANGERED THE LIVES, SAFETY, HEALTH, PROPERTY OR COMFORT OF THE PUBLIC OR OBSTRUCTED THE PUBLIC OF A COMMON RIGHT], and by doing so cause physical injury to a person, namely [NAME VICTIM], contrary to Section 180, subsection (1), clause (b) of the Criminal Code of Canada.

Release Conditions

Not to attend area bound by Highway 417, Booth St, Ottawa River, Rideau River in the City of Ottawa

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to be "D. G. M.", located at the bottom right of the page.

Appendix C

Feeney Considerations for trucks with sleeping facilities

Same consideration should be given as attending a dwelling to arrest someone.

1. Public Order Unit (POU) member will approach the vehicle and attempt to make contact with the occupant to inform them it is their (Police) intention to arrest them.
2. If the person(s) cooperate....
3. If person(s) refuses to exit the vehicle or if it is reasonably believed there is a person inside the vehicle who is refusing to respond, a Feeney warrant will need to be sought.
4. POU Member will advise the person(s) that they are under arrest and a Feeney warrant is being sought to allow Police to enter the vehicle and take custody of the person(s).
 - If the person(s) still refuse to exit the vehicle, the POU member will notify the Hand Off Team (HOT) supervisor of the following:
 1. description of vehicle, location and license plate and
 2. circumstances of their interaction with the vehicle.
5. HOT Supervisor will contact the affiant by telephone to relay the information.
6. Once authorized by a JP, the information will be transmitted back to POU/TAC for execution.

Any exigent circumstances or safety issues obviously may remove need for a Feeney warrant.

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

Appendix D

HOT/CID Staffing

Monday February 14 th, 2022

0300 hrs to 1500 hrs					
S/Sgt.Ritchie	1382				
Sgt.					
Sgt.					
Cst.					
Cst.					
1500 hrs to 0300 hrs					
S/Sgt.					
Sgt.					
Sgt.					
Cst.					
Cst.					

Tuesday February 15 th, 2022

0300 hrs to 1500 hrs					
S/Sgt.Ritchie		1382			
Sgt.					
Sgt.					
Cst.					
Cst.					
1500 hrs to 0300 hrs					
S/Sgt.					
Sgt.					
Sgt.					
Cst.					
Cst.					

Wednesday February 16 th, 2022

0300 hrs to 1500 hrs					
S/Sgt.Ritchie		1382			
Sgt.					
Sgt.					
Cst.					
Cst.					
1500 hrs to 0300hrs					
S/Sgt.					
Sgt.					
Sgt.					

May

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

Cst.						
Cst.						

Thursday February 17 th, 2022

0300 hrs to 1500 hrs						
S/Sgt.Rtichie		1382				
Sgt.Beaurivage						
Sgt.						
Cst.						
Cst.						
1500 hrs to 0300hrs						
S/Sgt.						
Sgt.						
Sgt.						
Cst.						
Cst.						

D. 94

Appendix E

Script for accessing lawyer call at processing centre

Arrested person was read that rights to counsel on scene and asked "Do you want to call a lawyer?"

Scenario 1

If they responded "no".

When you parade them at the processing centre simply say "They were read their rights to counsel and indicated that they do not want to call a lawyer."

Scenario 2

If they now change their mind and want to call a lawyer or they indicated on scene that the "yes" they wanted to call a lawyer you can read them:

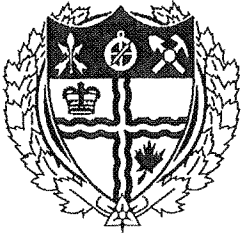
"I know that you indicated that you wanted to call a lawyer. We have facilities for that, however, just so you are aware, it is our intention to release you from custody with a court date and some release conditions as soon as possible. We are not seeking to interview you or obtain a statement.

Do you still want to call a lawyer?

If yes, facilitate lawyer call.

If no, proceed with prints/release.

Appendix F



**OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
SERVICE DE POLICE D'OTTAWA**

*Working together for a safer community
La sécurité de notre communauté, un travail d'équipe*

CONFIDENTIAL

**Freedom Convoy 2022
January 28, 2022 to TBD**

Operational Plan

Criminal Investigative Section

Prepared by: A/S/Sgt. J. Ritchie
Date Prepared: Saturday February 5, 2022
Updated: Sunday February 13, 2022

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

CRIMINAL INVESTIGATIONS

OVERVIEW

The criminal investigative component will encompass all of the investigative aspects, including intelligence gathering/analysis and dissemination, processing of arrested persons and court evidentiary requirements.

The **Criminal Investigative Group** will be comprised of teams of officers in uniform and plain clothes.

- ***Evidence Gathering Teams*** will document and record by digital video camera any incidents, criminal offences or suspects, if required for investigative purposes.
- ***Hand-off Teams (HOT)***, field deployed, will be the first assessment point after an arrest is made.
- ***Investigative team*** will assess and continue the investigation and determination of charges (if any) and appropriate release procedures.

MISSION / MANDATE

Criminal Investigations shall be comprised of investigative and (if necessary) civilian elements responsible for;

- Assessing, documenting, continuity, processing and further carriage of all evidence and investigative steps required, in relation to criminal activities arising out of these events.
- The gathering, analysis and dissemination of information in relationship to the Freedom Convoy

The exception to this would be; criminal acts associated to crimes against Internationally Protected Persons or International Acts, including terrorism.

At all times we would work in a supportive partnership with RCMP Investigative teams.

The RCMP, Ottawa Police Service and other identified police services, as per the NCTP & Section 2 of the Security Offences Act (SOA) would jointly investigate these latter incidents. RCMP would take the lead role.

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

ROLES & RESPONSIBILITIES

Criminal Investigations Officer in Charge - Insp Jim Elves

Criminal Investigative Field Operations Coordinator - SSgt Leesa Baldwin

**Field Investigators employed as members of the Hand-Off Team (H.O.T.)
S/Sgt Jamie Ritchie**

Criminal Investigative Processing Coordinator (Sgt. Mills or McGetrick)

District Investigator Assigned Leads SSgt Maureen Bryden

INTEGRATED PUBLIC ORDER
CONCEPT OF OPERATIONS
ACTIONS ON PHASE

17 - FEB - 22

Integrated Public Order Unit Concept of Operations

"Freedom Convoy" 2022

February 16, 2022

Durham Police Service
Ottawa Fire Services
Ottawa Police Service
Ontario Provincial Police
Peel Regional Police
Royal Canadian Mounted Police
Sudbury Police Service
Sûreté du Québec
Toronto Police Service
Waterloo Regional Police Service
Windsor Police Service
York Police Service

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to be "Dan", located in the bottom right corner of the page.

Table of Contents

I.	Overview of the Operation.....	3
II.	Integrated Public Order Units	3
	POU Rules of Engagement – Decision Matrix	4
	Command and Control	4
III.	Authorities	4
IV.	Situation	6
	Summary - Freedom Convoy Demonstration	6
	Area of Operations	6
V.	Mission	7
VI.	Execution.....	7
	Concept of Operations	7
	Long Range Acoustic Device (LRAD).....	8
	Vehicle Approaches.....	8
	Medical, Fire, Chemical Biological Radiological Nuclear Explosive (CBRNE) Plan.....	10
VII.	Administration and Communications	11

MD 912

I. Overview of the Operation

1. This plan is a tactical operations plan for the integrated Public Order Units (POU) responding to the entrenched "Freedom Convoy" in place in Ottawa.
2. The goal of the plan is to restore law and order and the flow of traffic in areas affected by the convoy blockades in the City of Ottawa using the authorities granted to peace officers in the province of Ontario.
3. There are 10 blockades of concern in Ottawa which will be systematically cleared by POU teams in conjunction with various other policing partners.
4. This POU tactical plan will be executed in conjunction with the overarching Master Operational Plan, and associated plans including the Egress Route Traffic Plan, OPS Detention and Investigative Plan, Unified Communication Plan.

II. Integrated Public Order Units

5. This plan was written in conjunction with subject matter experts from:
 - a. Ottawa Fire Services (OFS)
 - b. Ottawa Police Service (OPS)
 - c. Ontario Provincial Police (OPP)
 - d. Parliamentary Protective Service (PPS)
 - e. Peel Regional Police
 - f. Royal Canadian Mounted Police (RCMP)
 - g. Sûreté du Québec (SQ)
 - h. Waterloo Regional Police Service (WRPS)*Ottawa Paramedics*
6. Additional resources from various police services are anticipated to assist in the operation as required.
7. All police officers/peace officers taking part of this operation will adhere to their oaths of office, general policies, and general standard operating protocols of their police services¹. For this operation the provided Rules of Engagement Decision Matrix will supersede individual service's use of force policies and SOPs.
8. French speaking members will be made available upon request or as required. All announcements will be repeated in French, as well all clients will be afforded their rights to communicate in French or English.
9. A scribe will be assigned to each POU Commander.

¹ There may be variations in policies and standard operating protocol across the participating police forces which may be under circumstances be superseded under the direction of the Critical Incident Commander, POU Commander, or any police officer with authority to direct the POU operation.

POU Rules of Engagement – Decision Matrix

10. See **annex 1 POU Rules of Engagement – Decision Matrix** for use of force events. All POU Commanders shall be fluent in the POU Rules of Engagement.

Command and Control

UCC.

11. The overall Event Commander (**command post**) for this operation will be A/Supt. Rob Bernier and or delegate. A Critical Incident Commander will be assigned with the POUs on the ground for weapons, hostage...etc incidents, and take command of critical incidents.
12. The overarching Operational **Command Post** POU Commander will be A/S/Sgt Avery Flanagan and or delegate. See **annex 2 POU Command Plan**.
13. Each service will provide a Liaison POU Commander who will act as a liaison to the Operational **Command Post** POU Commander. Emergency Response Teams (ERT)/Tactical Unit will have a liaison in the **Command Post**.
14. Individual POUs will be under the tactical direction of a Tactical POU Commander.
15. ERT/Tactical Units will be under direction of a ERT/Tactical Unit Commander.

III. Authorities

16. Mischief – Section 430(4)(c) C.C.
17. Counselling to Commit Mischief – Section 22 & 22(1) C.C.
18. Attempt to Commit Mischief – Section 463 C.C.
19. Conspiracy to Commit Mischief – Section 465(1)(c) C.C.
20. Intimidation – Section 423(1)(g) C.C.
21. Obstruct a Peace Officer – Section 129 C.C.
22. Breach of the peace – Section 31(1) C.C.
23. Disobeying Order of the Court – Section 127(1) C.C.
24. Dangerous operation of a motor vehicle – Section 320.13
25. Operating a motor vehicle while impaired – Section 320.14(1)(a)
26. Provincial Offences Act/Highway Traffic Act/Liquor Offences

 9/11

27. Emergency Management and Civil Protection Act (EMPCA) – Emergency Measures Regulations – ***Practically speaking the enforcement of the EMPCA is an exercise in ticketing. An officer may not resort to the criminal offence of obstructing a police officer under the EMPCA regulations. One may ticket an individual under the EMPCA after an arrest of a criminal code offence (mischief) and removal from the scene. EMPCA may be used with the goal of dispersing the crowd through ticketing and removing property.***

- a. It is an offence for a person to impede access to, or egress from, "critical infrastructure", or otherwise to assist in such interference (s. 2, O/Reg 71/22).
- b. It is an offence to impede access to, or egress from, a highway or bridge where such impediment interferes with economic activity or otherwise interferes with public safety (s. 3, O/Reg 71/22).
- c. Police has the power to order persons to stop any ongoing contravention of the sections, and to disperse, and also to remove any object used in the contravention; and person who are so directed have a duty to comply (s.4 O/Reg 71/22).

28. Ottawa Court Injunction, City of Ottawa and Persons Unknown, February 14, 2022, court file no. CV-22-88569:

- a. Open Air Fire By-law 2004-163.
- b. Fireworks By-law 2003-237.
- c. Noise By-law 2017-255.
- d. Use and Care of Roads By-law 2003-498.
- e. Idling Control By-law 2007-266.
- f. Physically preventing, impeding, restricting or in any way physically interfering with, or counselling others to impede, restrict or in any way physical interfere with, another person's compliance with this order.
- g. Threatening, harassing or intimidating the applicant's employees, servants, agents or other persons engaged in the administration or enforcement of municipal by-laws.
- h. Physically interfering with or counselling others to physically interfere with the performance by the application of its obligations under the Municipal Act, 2001 and its contractual relationships with its employees, servants, agents or other persons having business with the applicant.

IV. Situation

Summary - Freedom Convoy Demonstration

29. A large-scale illegal occupation and blockade (labelled as the "Freedom Convoy") began in the National Capital Region on January 28, 2022, and since then, similar illegal activities have occurred across the country. These illegal blockades were in BC, AB, MB, and ON. The illegal blockades have been taking place over high-traffic areas and border crossings.
30. Participants in these illegal activities have established ongoing blockades in the Ottawa downtown core, noticeably adjacent to Parliament Hill. A pattern has emerged with respect to crowd size, as the number of participants in these illegal activities significantly increases on the weekends.
31. On February 15, 2022, the Governor in Council (Privy Council) has declared a public order emergency pursuant to subsection 17(1) of the *Emergencies Act* to assist the efforts to end the ongoing illegal occupations and blockades in Ottawa and at Ports of Entry (POEs) across Canada.

Area of Operations

32. As of February 16, 2022, there are 10 road blockages or gathering points of trucks, motor vehicles, tents and other structures, and protesters².
33. The 11 blockades locations are in the area of:
1. **Nicolas St**, (Waller St to the north, Laurier Ave to the south)
 2. **Rideau St and Sussex Dr Area** (Rideau St between Nicholas St and Mackenzie Ave) (Colonel By Dr/Sussex Dr between Daly and George St)
 3. **Wellington St and paralleling Sparks St & Queens St**, (Elgin St to the east, Bay Street to the west)
 4. **Metcalf St** (Queen St to the north, Nepean St to the south)
 5. **O'Connor St** (Queen St to the north, Albert St to the south) & Albert St between Bank St and O'Connor St)
 6. **Bank St** (Queen St to the north, Albert St to the south) & Albert St between Bank St and Kent St
 7. **Kent St** (Queen St to the North, Albert St to the south) & Albert St between Kent St and Lyon St
 8. **Lyon St** (Queen St to the north, Nepean St to the south)

² There are a variety of motor vehicles including semi trucks, campers, passenger vehicles ...etc.

8. **Bay St** and Sparks St Area (Bay St between Wellington St and Sparks St) (Sparks St west of Bay St curbing into Bronson Ave south to Albert St)
10. **SJAM** (Sir John A Macdonald Parkway)
11. **RCGT Park** (Raymond Chabot Grant Thornton Park at 302 Coventry Rd)

V. Mission

34. To ensure the removal of protesters in the area of the blockades in relation to the "Freedom Convoy 2022"; this will be achieved by securing, isolating and evacuating persons within the designated blockade zones. To ensure the safe detention and arrests of any participants taken into custody. Ensure public and police safety.

VI. Execution

Concept of Operations

35. At the designated time, ingress and egress routes surrounding the downtown core will be locked down according to the Master Ops plan/Containment plan.

U.C.C.

36. The Event Commander will ensure POU teams (and assigned support units: Police Liaison Teams (PLT), Tactical/ERT, EMRT/Medics, Hand Off Teams (HOT) & Evidence Gathering Teams (EGT)) assigned to the 11 designated protest sites are ready and will order the POUs to concurrently (or individually as the situation dictates) commence the POU operation.

37. Takedown of each location to commence in phases as dictated by the Critical Incident Commander:

1. **Nicolas St**, (Waller St to the north, Laurier Ave to the south)
2. **Rideau St and Sussex Dr Area** (Rideau St between Nicholas St and Mackenzie Ave) (Colonel By Dr/Sussex Dr between Daly and George St)
3. **Wellington St and paralleling Sparks St & Queens St**, (Elgin St to the east, Bay Street to the west)
4. **Metcalfe St** (Queen St to the north, Nepean St to the south)
5. **O'Connor St** (Queen St to the north, Albert St to the south) & Albert St between Bank St and O'Connor St)
6. **Bank St** (Queen St to the north, Albert St to the south) & Albert St between Bank St and Kent St
7. **Kent St** (Queen St to the North, Albert St to the south) & Albert St between Kent St and Lyon St



- 8. **Lyon St** (Queen St to the north, Nepean St to the south)
- 8. **Bay St** and Sparks St Area (Bay St between Wellington St and Sparks St) (Sparks St west of Bay St curbing into Bronson Ave south to Albert St)
- 10. **SJAM** (Sir John A Macdonald Parkway)
- 11. **RCGT Park** (Raymond Chabot Grant Thornton Park at 302 Coventry Rd)

See overarching **annex 3 Phase Execution Plan** and **annex 4 (Nicholas St), 5 (Wellington St), 6 (SJAM), 7 (RCGT) individual Phase Plans.**

Long Range Acoustic Device (LRAD)

38. A LRAD will be used at the discretion of the command post commanders. The anticipated messaging will be³:
- a. You must leave.
 - b. You will be arrested.
 - c. Anyone found within the zone will be arrested.
 - d. Vous devez partir.
 - e. Vous serez arrêté.
 - f. Toute personne trouvée dans la zone sera arrêté.

39. PLT or POU will ask pedestrians to leave the identified areas, in a designated direction, or be arrested. Non-compliant demonstrators that choose not to leave will be arrested.

Vehicle Approaches

40. Vehicles will be approached by the POUs with an ongoing risk assessment. **Action on vehicles will commence according to the follow scenarios.**
- a. **Unoccupied vehicle appears clear**
 - i. Visually clear the vehicle and area free of protesters move on.
 - b. **Occupied unlocked vehicle non-compliant occupant**
 - i. Remove, willing to leave let go. Refusal arrest the party.
 - c. **Occupied locked vehicle compliant occupant**
 - i. Ask them to leave, collect their information and will contact them when their vehicle is able to be moved or picked up. If they refuse, arrest.
 - d. **Occupied locked vehicle with non-compliant occupant**
 - i. Push past and move armored vehicle in front of vehicle if possible. Tactical will come up and deal with vehicle. Keep moving, if tactical

³ The final messaging may change at time of deployment

Man

not available will hold if vehicle is not immobile. Once deemed immobile will continue to push.

e. **Occupied locked vehicle with non-compliant occupant with other occupants**

- i. Push past and move armored vehicle in front of vehicle if possible. Tactical will deal with vehicle (see tactical plan). Keep moving, if tactical not available will hold if vehicle is not immobile. Once deemed immobile will continue to push.

- f. Feeney Warrants will be determined on a case by case basis by HOT or ERT/Tactical.

41. Action on armed (firearm, knife, impact weapon, incendiary... etc) suspect:

- a. Armed POU will engage according to their training. ERT/Tactical Units will respond according.
- b. Unarmed POU will seek cover and request ERT/Tactical Units, suspicious persons shall be identified and if possible ERT/Tactical Units will be notified in advance of approaching suspicious persons.

42. Arrests and Evidence

- a. In the event a POU member needs to effect an arrest, the POU member will verbally arrest the suspect. An OPS Hand Off Team (HOT) will be requested at scene to take conduct of the arrestee(s) in accordance with the **OPS Detention and Investigative Plan for a Proposed Mass Arrest**. An Evidence Gathering Team (EGT) may be requested as required.
 - i. **POU will advise HOT member of their name, badge number and the reason for detention or arrest.**
 - ii. **HOT member will take a photo of the arresting POU member and the arrestee.**
 - iii. **Notes to be taken as soon as practical.**
- b. In the event of a mid-sized (2-10) arrest, arrested persons will be moved away from the scene and a hand off location for the HOT will be identified. Multiple HOT and EGT will be requested.
- c. In the event of a mass (10-100+) arrest the same protocols will apply for a mid-sized arrest. In addition, all arrested persons will be removed from the arrest location and moved to a secondary area – either cells or secondary processing site.

43. Children and pets



- a. Lost, found, abandoned, arrestee's children will be escorted to a safe area and a HOT requested to take carriage.
 - b. Pets will be secured in a vehicle or structure if safe and a HOT will be requested to contact the appropriate services, or, pets will be taken to a safe area and secured for the HOT.
44. All person(s) and animal(s) taken into the custody by a POU member will be responsible for that person(s) and animal(s) until the carriage is handed over to a HOT.
45. Emergency Response Teams/Tactical Units/Hostage Negotiators will act according to their SOP's to provide over watch and support to POUs and to ensure the safety of the public⁴ and police. See **annex 8 Tactical SMEAC – Freedom Convoy**.
46. Vehicle, Structure, and Obstruction Removal will occur when the area is safe and as dictated by the POU commander.
- a. See **annex 9 Combined Service ORT (Obstruction Removal Team) plan**.
47. Quick Response Teams (QRT) will be requested and deployed as required.

Medical, Fire, Chemical Biological Radiological Nuclear Explosive (CBRNE) Plan

48. Fire and Paramedic resources attached to POU will follow the POU team at a safe distance.
- * Request forwarded for Ambulance and paramedics with enough numbers and skills to cover the operational period, a total of 4 ambulances staged to support the operation.

49. Action on injured POU/police/support/prisoners see annex 10 POU Medical Emergency Plan.

Medical support will:

- a. Be available to all deployed POUs with the ability to extract injured members and provided first aid.
- b. Depending on the type and severity of the injury, provided transport and medical aid to POU members at a safe location.
- c. Provide evacuation plans to designated hospitals, depending upon the nature of the injury, burns and or major trauma may go to different facilities.

⁴ Public, in this document, includes all pedestrians and occupants of vehicles in the area.

- d. Medical services are available to both police and any injured parties.
- e. Should either a police officer or a prisoner require medical aid the nature of the event must be documented.
- f. Should either a police officer or a prisoner require medical aid the injured party will be escorted by a police officer to the hospital until relieved by member care parties.
- g. HOT members will be requested to take carriage of injured public.

50. Action on CBRN contaminated POU/police/support see annex 11 Ottawa Fire Services Plan which includes CBRN decontamination for police/support.

51. Action on fires, Fire Suppression Units assigned to POU's with backpack mounted extinguishers will engage smaller fires. Larger fires will require Ottawa Fire Services. See **annex 11 Ottawa Fire Services Plan.**

*Request to Ottawa Fire Services was forwarded to provide the assets identified in the annexed Ottawa Fire Services Plan.

Access to City Hall parking garage.

OC bus and driver to move personnel between line and decon facility

Backup clothing uniforms/Tyvek suits/towels etc for contaminated individuals

2x city trucks with sand and operators

2x police soft hat to provide security for decon

52. Action on CBRN contaminated public request Ottawa CBRNE Task Force.

53. In the event of a suspected CBRNE or CBRNE dispersion device the POU Commander will be notified and all POU vehicle/pedestrian clearing operations will cease. All persons including police will be evacuated as safely as possible. There is a possibility that occupants of vehicles may not vacate their vehicles, in this event POU will ensure that the occupants be warned of the potential CBRNE numerous times prior to disengaging from the area due to officer safety. The Explosives Disposal Unit/CBRNE team will be requested and a safety perimeter will be established according to EDU/CBRNEs recommendation. A hot zone, and a cold zone will be established.

VII. Administration and Communications

54. Uniform / Equipment: The majority of POU members will be initially deployed in Soft Tac Level 1, High Visibility Public Order Vest with name tag affixed to it with embroidered Velcro name tag, and issued MK-9 or Cold Fire.

- a. Two reserve POU teams will be in "hard hat" level 4, full protection, standing by at designated locations according to each Phase.

- b. All POU's may resort to "hard hat" level 4, full protection, at the discretion of the Event Commander/Operational POU Commander.

55. Weapons availability, designated members with the appropriate training shall carry the following:

- a. 4 x 37mm ARWEN (rubber baton round)- standard and reduced energy
- b. C/S Gas:
 - Jet Lite hand launched grenade
 - CS Muzzle blast
- c. O/C:
 - Instantaneous Flameless expulsion hand launched grenade
 - MK-9 canisters
- d. Smoke
 - Jet Lite white smoke hand launched Grenade
- e. POU plastic batons (24") and shields
- f. CEW (Conducted Energy Weapon)

56. Fire Suppressant Capability

- a. 65 x 13.5 oz personal Cold Fire Canisters
- b. 6 x vehicle mounted 1.5L Cold Fire extinguisher
- c. FSU equipped with Cold Fire backpack reservoirs and 2 x 200 ft of hose that can be hooked up to standard hydrant.

57. Out of Province Public Order Units -will deploy and utilize the standard operating procedures from their respective services (however they must adhere to the provided Rules of Engagement Decision Matrix).

58. Meals and Wellness⁵:

- a. Meals and liquids will be provided as required by logistical support members for all personnel while involved in this operation.
- b. The Event Commander/Operational POU Commander/Tactical POU Commanders must ensure proper rest for POU/ERT/Tactical members. Down rooms must be identified prior to deployment.
- c. Tentative down rooms subject to change:
 - i. 131 Queen St 7th & 8th floor for POU's only
 - ii. 50 Rideau St (Rideau Centre Mall loading dock of Daly St)
 - iii. Marriot Hotel – basement of 350 Dalhousie St
 - iv. National Arts Centre – by security, 53 Elgin St

⁵ As per collective agreements.

- v. 100 Laurier – across from security on main floor
- vi. Chateau Laurier – unknown room

59. Vehicles:

- a. Each POU service will have assign team vehicles.
- b. Special Constable will have Prisoner Transport Vehicles

60. Radio Communications:

- a. Command Net for POU: ESU 1
- b. Each Service: Simplex
- c. In the event of radio issues, each individual POU team will have a common radio channel.

DD 942

POU Command

Overall command of Public Order Unit (POU) operations will be the responsibility of the Public Order Commander. The role of Public Order Commander will be assigned to one member per shift to ensure continuity of operations and an adequate period rest for each Commander.

The POU Commanders are:

Day Shift – A/S/Sgt. Avery Flanagan – Ottawa Police Service

Night Shift –

The POU Commander will report to the Event Commander and is responsible for the overall coordination and movement of POU Teams throughout the operation, management of the POU Plan, meeting objectives for POU Teams as assigned by the Incident Commander.

The overall POU Commander will be supported in the POU Command centre by the commanders of each service deployed in the field at that time. Each police service will provide a commander to operate in support of the overall POU Commander at all times their individual service team is deployed in the field.

At any time, and at the discretion of the POU Commander, they may appoint a service Commander as the Deputy POU Commander. This capability will allow for Command coverage should the POU Commander need to leave the room for any reason including, but not limited to, meetings, briefings breaks or any other reason that would draw them away from the command centre or significantly divert their attention for any period of time.

Operational Cycles

POU Command Operations will run on a 24/7 basis on a 12-hour operational cycle. The day shift cycle will commence at 8am and run until 8pm. The nightshift cycle will commence at 8pm and run until 8am. It is the responsibility of the relieving POU Commander to arrive in a sufficient time prior to the start of their shift to be briefed and ready to assume command at the identified time.

Wellness

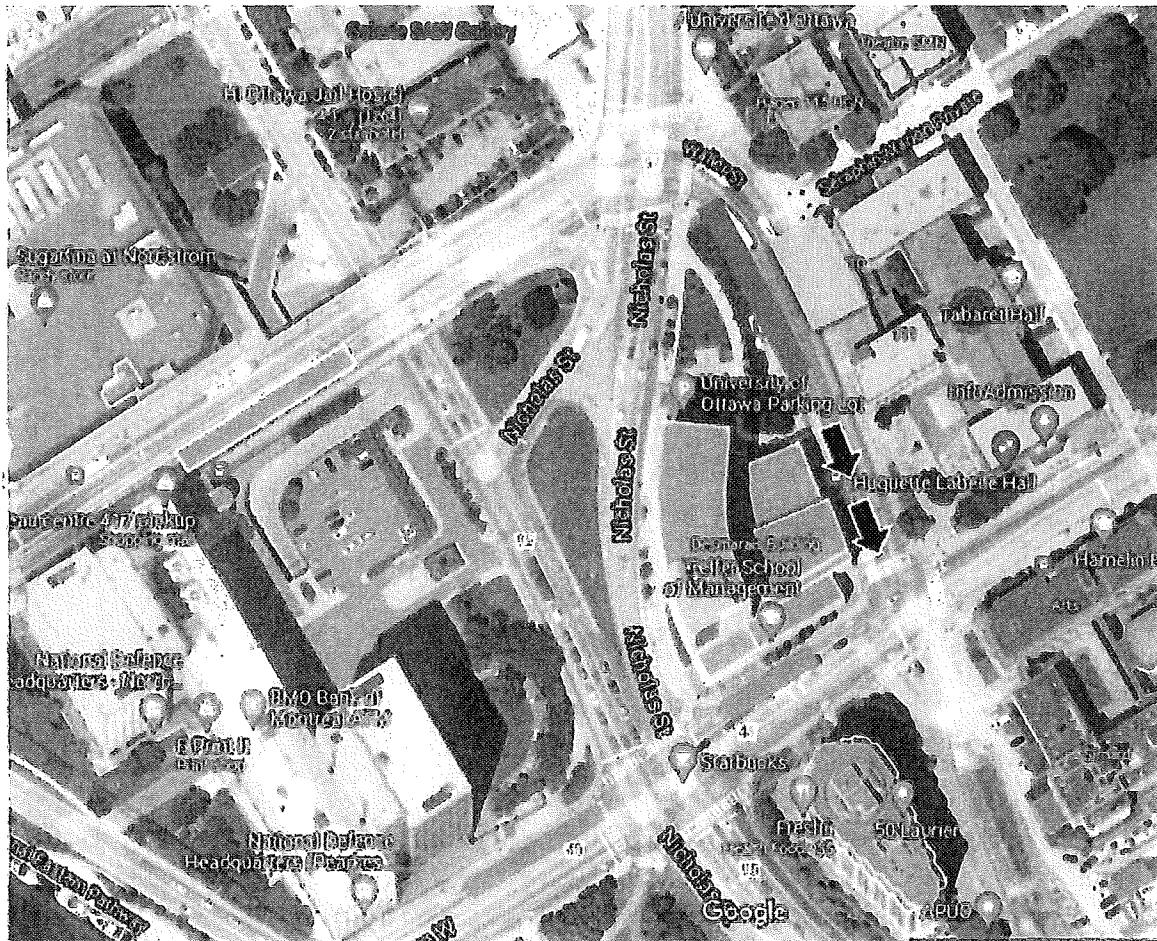
The wellness and sustainability of the Commander is extremely important. Given their need to absorb and process information and make critical decisions, each POU Commander shall take a 20 min rest at minimum, every 2-3 hours, at a time that it is operationally possible to do so. Individual services commanders and the IC can, at any time, recommend the POU Commander take a break to ensure they remain able to operate at a high level.

If the POU Commander needs to be removed from his duties at any time in either a temporary or permanent capacity, they will appoint a Deputy POU Commander to assume command and immediately inform the Incident Commander.

*Dave
17 Feb 2024 21:45*

Phase Execution Plan

PHASE 1: Nicholas St (Waller St to the north, Laurier Ave W to the south)



Blue= POU team 1

Orange= POU Team 2

Green= POU Reserve

Yellow= Processing Area

↓ = Prisoner Escort Vehicles

Dan

Staging

POU will stage in the designated areas as noted in the above photograph. POU team #1 will provide site security to the processing area. If required POU teams will create cordons at their posts should there be a surge of demonstrators that attend.

The trucks are all parked on Nicholas St facing northbound in tow lanes from median to curb between Laurier Ave W and Waller St.

Execution

POU Team #1 will move south from Waller St and proceed south on Nicholas St.

Heavy PLT to engage the truckers.

Soft hats/HOT to make arrests.

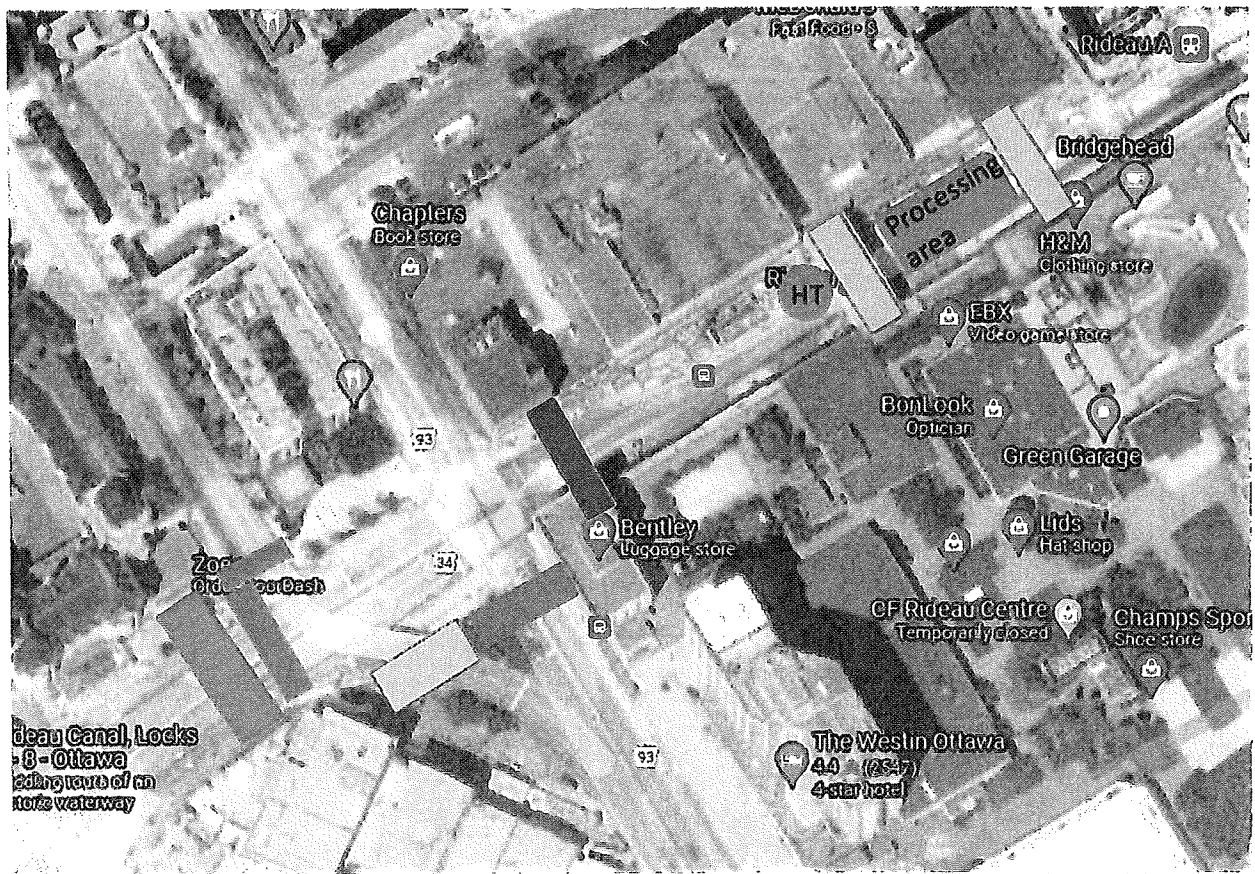
Traffic to ensure road closures and assist with the towing plan.

Dan

PHASE 2: Rideau St and Sussex Dr Area

Rideau St between Nicholas St and Mackenzie Ave

Colonel By Dr/Sussex Dr between Daly and George St



Red -PSU 4

Green- PSU 5

Blue - PSU 6

Yellow- PSU 7

Purple- PSU 8

Light Blue- PSU 9

Order of march:

Eastern element:

PSU4, PSU5, HOT, Prisoner
escort

Western element:

PSU6, PSU8, PSU9, PSU7

Don

Staging

Public Safety Units (PSU)/POU's 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, and 9 will stage on Daly Ave and Nicholas St keeping one lane open for traffic units.

PSU 4 and 5 will proceed north on Nicholas St and stage south of Rideau ST.

PSU 4 and 5 will be followed by HOT teams, uniform compliment and CIB

PSU 6,7,8,9 will proceed west on Daly and stage east of Colonel By Dr.

Execution:

Upon the initiation command units will move to the following points:

PSU 4 – will proceed up to Rideau St and go westbound (left) on Rideau St and push to Sussex Dr and hold a line at Sussex Dr. PSU 5 will proceed up to Rideau St and go westbound (left) and after William St, split in two and form a cordon with 2 squads facing eastbound on Rideau St just west of William St and 2 squads facing westbound on Rideau St under pedestrian bridge creating a secure area for prisoner processing.

PSU 6, 7, 8, and 9 - Northbound on Colonel By Dr to Rideau St.

PSU 6 will push up the right (eastern) branch of the fork of Rideau St and form a cordon facing northbound at on the south side of Rideau at Sussex.

PSU 8 and 9 – will push up the left (western) branch of the fork of Colonel By Dr and across Rideau St. PSU 8 will go west on Rideau St and form cordon facing eastbound on Rideau St at the west side of Mackenzie Ave. PSU 9 will go west on Rideau St and will form a cordon facing westbound on Rideau St at the west side of Mackenzie Ave to provide rear coverage.

PSU 7 will follow PSU 8 and 9 up the west branch of the fork of and clear the footpath on the southwest corner of Rideau St and Sussex Dr. PSU 7 will then form a cordon facing northbound west of PSU 6 on the south side of Rideau St at Mackenzie Ave.

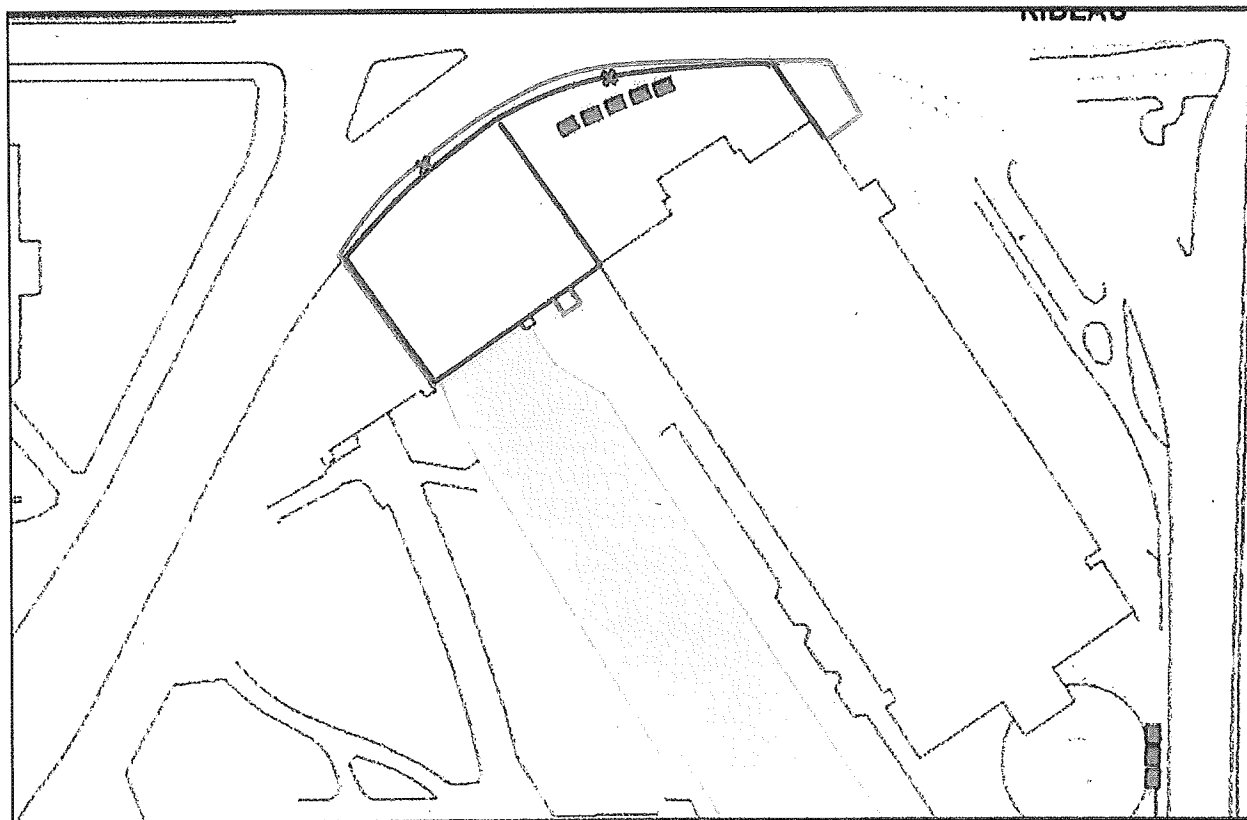
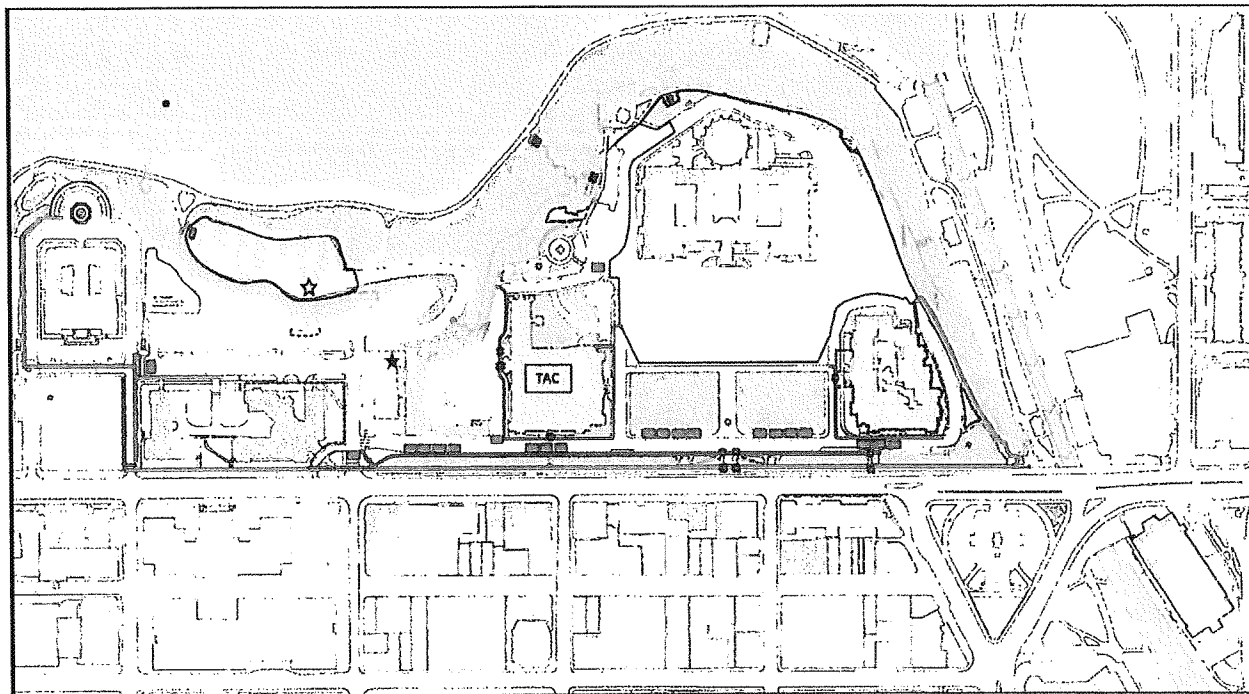
PLT will engage with firm messaging for the crowd to egress northbound on MacKenzie Ave and Sussex Dr either on foot or in vehicles. All those remaining will be arrested by HOT (See arrest plan).

After allowing those who wish to leave the opportunity to do so, PSU 6 and 7 will push northbound on Sussex Dr through the intersection clearing it of protesters and eventually holding at George St.

PSU will hold all points until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades.

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to read "Dane", located in the bottom right corner of the page.

**PHASE 3: Wellington St & paralleling Sparks St, (Elgin St to the east,
Bay Street to the west)**



Dan

Staging

Elgin St at Wellington St. Wellington St is secured East of Elgin St. A staging zone is set up at the north end of Elgin extending south down the Elgin St corridor. 2 Hard tact sections staged in support in vehicle convoy, moved up to staging point at North end of Elgin St.

Mounted units supported by POU on Sparks St. at Elgin St. Albert St has reinforced barriers the north side of every intersection paralleling Sparks St and Wellington St.

POU sections staged at Wellington St and Elgin St, supported by Tactical and over watch, HOT, rear safety.

Execution

Messaging is broadcast over LRAD system to the anyone present on Wellington St (scripted messaging, to be completed, French and English).

2 POU sections in front, move ahead in a clearing wave, anyone refusing to leave is arrested and transferred through the line to HOT. Part of the HOT process will involve identifying and documenting which vehicle is associated to which person and providing messaging on process for retrieving vehicles at a later time or location.

Actions on strategies are drafted to address how POU will clear and/or proceed each vehicle. (See Tactical Plan).

Mounted unit, supported by squads, will move parallel to sections on Wellington St, securing Sparks St.

Once arriving to Metcalfe St, teams hold west and south side of intersection. Sparks St squads hold east side of Sparks and Metcalfe while Mounted unit moves in reserve. POU squads press down to clear Metcalfe St to the intersection of Metcalfe and Queen. A hard barricade is already in place. Hard fencing and uniform security will hold the North side of the intersection. Once secured, which should be efficient, Operations will press forward continuing the movement.

The operation will continue West on Wellington repeating the sequence for each side street encountered: O'Connor St, Bank St, Kent St, Lyon St, Bay St.

Hold the entire footprint of Wellington St from West of Bay St, to East of Elgin, south to Queen St.

Dane
17 Feb 2022
21

PHASE 4: Metcalfe St (Queen St to the north, Nepean St to the south)

Staging

POU 1, 2, and 3 will stage at Queen, east of Metcalfe.

PSU will be followed by HOT teams, uniform compliment and CIB.

Execution

Upon the initiation command, units will move to Queen and Metcalfe and hold a line on the south side of Queen.

PLT will engage with firm messaging for the crowd to egress southbound on Metcalfe either on foot or in vehicles. All those remaining will be arrested by HOT (See arrest plan).

After allowing those who wish to leave the opportunity to do so, POU 1, 2, and 3 will push southbound on Metcalfe through the intersection at Albert. POU 1 will go eastbound (left) and push out to Elgin, POU 2 will hold a line on the south side of Albert and POU 3 will go westbound (right) and push out to O'Connor. POU 1 and 3 will hold at Elgin and O'Connor until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades, at which point POU 1 and 3 will return to POU 2 location.

POU will continue southbound and the process will be completed at Slater, Laurier, Gloucester, and stopping on the north side of Nepean and will hold until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades.

Each block will include clearing protesters out adjacent parking lots where protesters have encamped themselves.

PHASE 5: O'Connor St (Queen St to the north, Albert St to the south) & Albert St between Bank St and O'Connor St

Staging

POU 4 and 5 will stage at Queen, east of O'Connor.

PSU will be followed by HOT teams, uniform compliment and CIB.

Execution

Upon the initiation command, units will move to Queen St and O'Connor St and hold a line on the south side of Queen St.

PLT will engage with firm messaging for the crowd to egress southbound on O'Connor St either on foot or in vehicles. All those remaining will be arrested by HOT (See arrest plan).



After allowing those who wish to leave the opportunity to do so, POU 4 and 5 will push southbound on O'Connor St through the intersection at Albert St. POU 4 will go westbound (right) and push out to Bank St. POU 5 will hold a line on the south side of O'Connor. POU 5 will hold at Bank until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades, at which point POU 4 will return to POU 5 location.

POU's 4 & 5 will continue southbound and the process will be completed at Slater, Laurier, Gloucester, and stopping at the north side of Nepean and will hold until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades.

Each block will include clearing protesters out of adjacent parking lots where protesters have encamped themselves.

PHASE 6: Bank St (Queen St to the north, Albert St to the south) & Albert St between Bank St and Kent St

Staging

POU 6 and 7 will stage at Queen, east of Bank.

PSU will be followed by HOT teams, uniform compliment and CIB.

Execution

Upon the initiation command, units will move to Queen and Bank and hold a line on the south side of Queen.

PLT will engage with firm messaging for the crowd to egress southbound on Bank either on foot or in vehicles. All those remaining will be arrested by HOT (See arrest plan).

After allowing those who wish to leave the opportunity to do so, POU 6 and 7 will push southbound on Bank through the intersection at Albert. POU 6 will go westbound (right) and push out to Kent. POU 7 will hold a line on the south side of Bank. POU 6 will hold at Kent until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades, at which point POU 6 will return to POU 7 location.

POU's 6 & 7 will continue southbound and the process will be completed at Slater, Laurier, Gloucester, and stopping at the north side of Nepean and will hold until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades.

Each block will include clearing protesters out of adjacent parking lots where protesters have encamped themselves.

PHASE 7: Kent St (Queen St to the North, Albert St to the south) & Albert St between Kent St and Lyon St



Staging

POU 8 and 9 will stage at Queen, east of Kent.

PSU will be followed by HOT teams, uniform compliment and CIB.

Execution

Upon the initiation command units will move to Queen and Kent and hold a line on the south side of Queen.

PLT will engage with firm messaging for the crowd to egress southbound on Bank either on foot or in vehicles. All those remaining will be arrested by HOT (See arrest plan).

After allowing those who wish to leave the opportunity to do so, POU 8 and 9 will push southbound on Kent through the intersection at Albert. POU 8 will go westbound (right) and push out to Lyon. POU 9 will hold a line on the south side of Bank. POU 8 will hold at Lyon until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades, at which point POU 8 will return to POU 9 location.

POU's 8 & 9 will continue southbound and the process will be completed at Slater, Laurier, Gloucester, and stopping at the north side of Nepean and will hold until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades.

Each block will include clearing protesters out of adjacent parking lots where protesters have encamped themselves.

PHASE 8: Lyon St (Queen St to the north, Nepean St to the South)

Staging

POU 10 and 11 will stage at Queen, east of Lyon.

PSU will be followed by HOT teams, uniform compliment and CIB.

Execution

Upon the initiation command, units will move to Queen and Lyon and hold a line on the south side of Queen.

PLT will engage with firm messaging for the crowd to egress southbound on Bank either on foot or in vehicles. All those remaining will be arrested by HOT (See arrest plan).

After allowing those who wish to leave the opportunity to do so, POU 10 and 11 will push southbound on Lyon through the intersection at Albert. POU 10 will go westbound (right) and push out to Bay. POU 11 will hold a line on the south side of Lyon. POU 10 will hold at Bay until relieved by members of the traffic plan and will turn over control of their location. When POU 10 is relieved they will then return to POU 11 location.

Mar

POU will continue southbound and the process will be completed at Slater, Laurier, Gloucester, and stopping at the north side of Nepean and will hold until relieved by members of the traffic plan who will establish checkpoints hardened with barricades.

Each block will include clearing protesters out of adjacent parking lots where protesters have encamped themselves.

**PHASE 9: Bay St and Sparks St Area,
Bay St between Wellington and Sparks St
Sparks St west of Bay St curving into Bronson Ave south to Albert St.**

Currently there are convoy vehicles occupying Sparks St West of Bay St, in a continuous line down to the intersection of Bronson, and then south on Bronson to Albert.

Execution

One public order section to press south on Bay St from Wellington St and clear the street to Sparks St and will take the intersection, supported by tactical and all assigned resources to the POU plan.

If required, one section will hold the intersection, and one section will move West on Sparks St, and then south on Bronson to Queen.

Dependent upon the placement of vehicles, 2 squads will attend Queen and Bronson and hold the East side of the intersection while the other section moves south through the intersection. The section will continue the movement clearing and securing Bronson to Albert St, on the north side of the intersection.

Tow / Traffic plan may proceed.

PHASE 10: SJAM (Sir John A Macdonald Parkway)

Staging

Deployed POU sections to clear Sir John A. Macdonald Parkway in designated areas.

Execution

PLT will lead with messaging for the Protestors to leave the area or face possible arrest

POU will follow the PLT in Soft hat to assist with moving the protestors out of the area.

If POU faces any resistance POU has the capability of adapting to the protestors

Non-compliant protesters will be arrested.

Don

This area will be cleared in the same manner as other locations including tow/traffic plan.

PHASE 11: RCGT Park (Raymond Chabot Grant Thornton Park at 302 Coventry)

Staging

POU convoy will arrive via Westbound Coventry Rd, entering the laneway on the East side of the baseball stadium. Convoy will drive around the south end of the park and stage facing north on the East side lane of the parking lot area. Team will debus and stage formed up at the south end. POU will be accompanied by Tactical, Hand off teams for arrest, mobile arrest and processing team, traffic enforcement resources and tow operations. Volume of resources will be dictated by intelligence provided prior to actioning.

Execution

PLT will attend and provide messaging to persons occupying the parking lot and property, following the scripted messaging plan (PLT & media plans). POU will stand by.

POU will perform a clearing wave and remove those still inhabiting the property re-iterating the messaging to gather up their property and leave the lot. If compliance results POU will stand by to allow inhabitants to collect their property and vacate in an orderly manner. If non-compliance results, POU will arrest those individuals and deliver them to hand off team for processing.

POU will secure the property while it is being cleared and assist, if possible, with removal strategies on ground until completion. City partners will fence and/or barricade perimeter.

POU will turn over responsibility of the property to contracted private security arranged by the complainant.

Prisoner transportation vehicles will be stacked at the front of the convoy at the edge of the site.

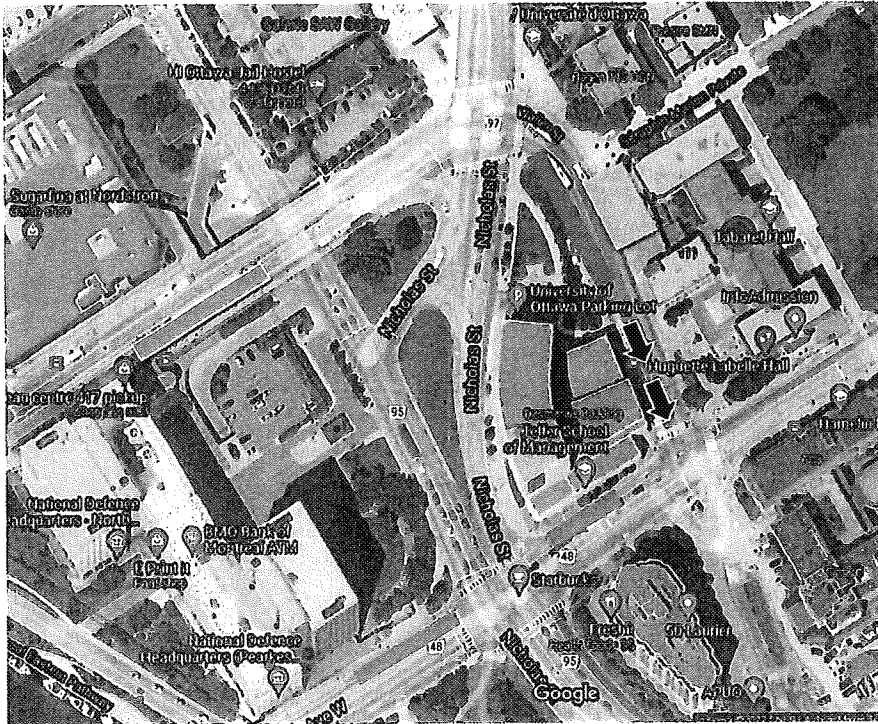
OPS tactical & negotiators will address situations of any persons if they barricade inside their vehicles refusing to vacate.

POU will remain at the site until it's cleared of vehicles and pedestrians and traffic routes are open.



Annex 4

Nicholas St. bounded by Laurier Ave to the south, and Waller St to the north
North facing traffic.



Blue= POU team 1

Orange= POU Team 2

Green= POU Reserve

Processing Area

↓ = Prisoner Escort Vehicles

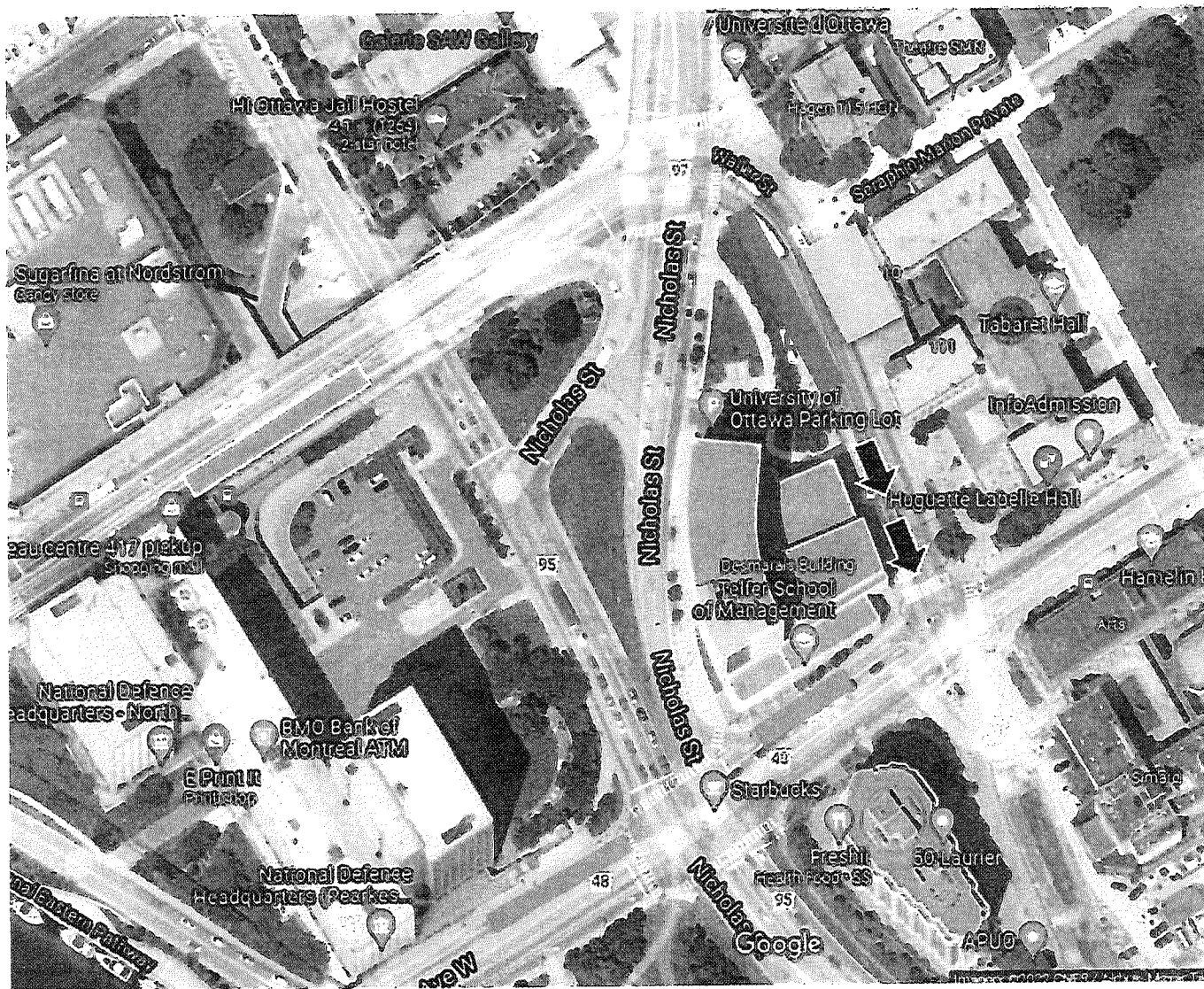
Concept Of Operations

Public Order Units will stage in the designated areas. POU team #1 will provide site Security to the Processing area. If required POU teams will create cordons at their posts should there be a surge of demonstrators that attend.

The trucks are all parked on Nicholas facing North bound in two lanes from median to curb between Laurier Ave W and Waller St.

Heavy PLT to engage the truckers. Soft hats to make arrests. Traffic to ensure road closures and assist with the towing plan.

Dane



Blue= POU team 1

Orange= POU Team 2

Green= POU Reserve

Processing Area

↓ = Prisoner Escort Vehicles

Concept Of Operations

Public Order Units will stage in the designated areas. POU team #1 will provide site Security to the Processing area. If required POU teams will create cordons at their posts should there be a surge of demonstrators that attend.

The trucks are all parked on Nicholas facing North bound in two lanes from median to curb between Laurier Ave W and Waller St.

Heavy PLT to engage the truckers. Soft hats to make arrests. Traffic to ensure road closures and assist with the towing plan.

2156
17 Feb 2012
2156

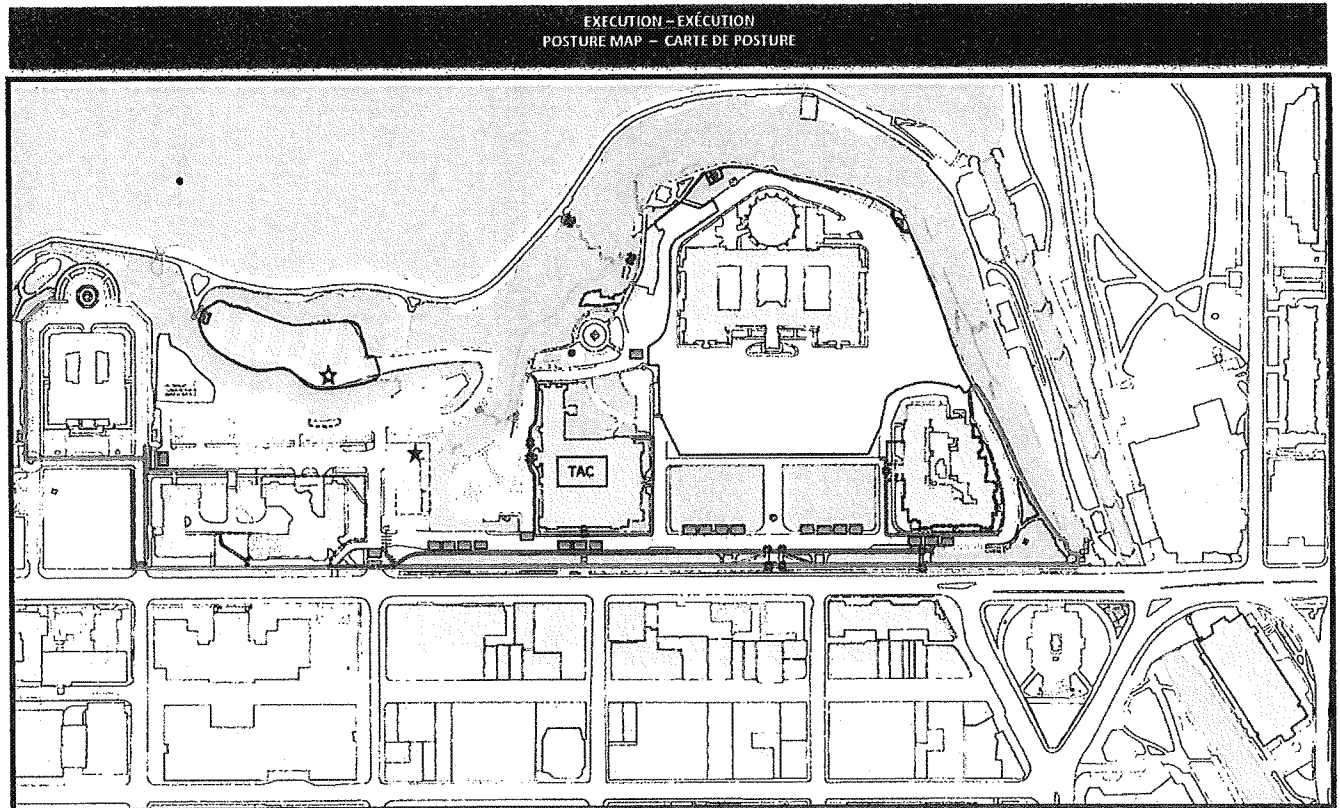
Annex 5

Appendix

Site 3 Wellington Street

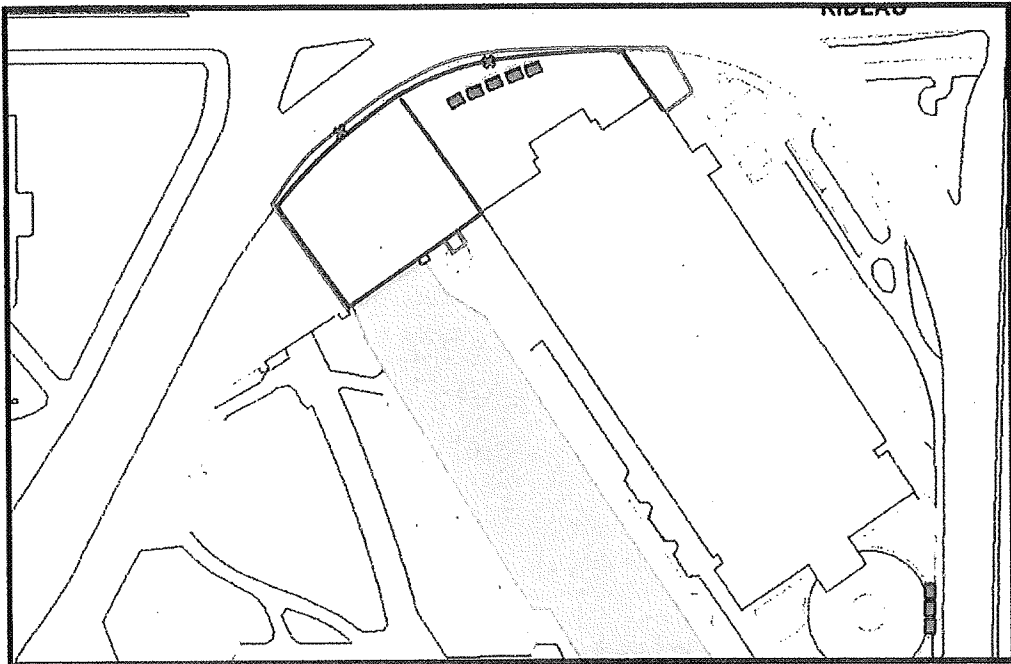
The green line indicates 8' fences.

The red line indicates normal 40'' interlocking barricades.



DD 241

EXECUTION - EXÉCUTION
SCIP POSTURE MAP - 150 CARTES DE POSTURE



10941

Area 3 - Wellington St

Elgin St at Wellington St. Wellington St is secured East of Elgin St. A staging zone is set up at the north end of Elgin extending south down the Elgin St corridor. 2 Hard tact sections staged in support in vehicle convoy, moved up to staging point at North end of Elgin St.

Mounted units supported by POU on Sparks St. at Elgin St. Albert St has reinforced barriers the north side of every intersection paralleling Sparks St and Wellington St.

POU sections staged at Wellington St and Elgin St, supported by Tactical and overwatch, HOT, rear safety.

Phase 1:

Messaging is broadcast over LRAD system to the anyone present on Wellington St (scripted messaging, to be completed, French and English).

Phase 2:

2 POU sections in front, move ahead in a clearing wave, anyone refusing to leave is arrested and transferred through the line to HOT. Part of the HOT process will involve identifying and documenting which vehicle is associated to which person and providing messaging on process for retrieving vehicles at a later time or location.

Actions on strategies are drafted to address how POU will clear and/or proceed each vehicle. (See Tactical Plan).

Mounted unit, supported by squads, will move parallel to sections on Wellington St, securing Sparks St.

Phase 3:

Once arriving to Metcalfe St, teams hold west and south side of intersection. Sparks St squads hold east side of Sparks and Metcalfe while Mounted unit moves in reserve. POU squads press down to clear Metcalfe St to the intersection of Metcalfe and Queen. A hard barricade is already in place. Hard fencing and uniform security will hold the North side of the intersection. Once secured, which should be efficient, Operations will press forward continuing the movement.

Phase 4: The operation will continue West on Wellington repeating the sequence for each side street encountered: O'Connor St, Bank St, Kent St, Lyon St, Bay St.

Phase 4:

Hold the entire footprint of Wellington St from West of Bay St, to East of Elgin, south to Queen St.

Don
17 Feb 2012

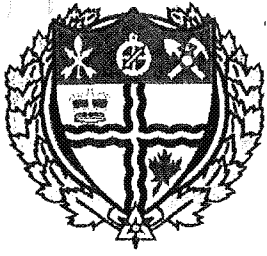
POU Sir John A. Macdonald

Deployed POU sections to clear Sir John A. Macdonald Parkway:

- PLT will lead with messaging for the Protestors to leave the area or face possible arrest
- POU will follow the PLT in Soft hat to assist with moving the protestors out of the area.
- If POU faces any resistance POU has the capability of adapting to the protestors
- No option will be given to the protestors to voluntarily leave the area once the POU has engaged.
- This area will be cleared in the same manner as other locations

Day
17 Feb 2022
2158

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL



**OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
SERVICE DE POLICE D'OTTAWA**

*Working together for a safer community
La sécurité de notre communauté, un travail d'équipe*

Annex 7

2022

**Phase 11
February 16th, 2022**

**POU
Appendix**

A/S/Sgt E. Edwards #1215
Emergency Services Unit
02/16/2022

*942
18 Feb 2022
2159*

POU Appendix to Special Events Operational Plan Approval

<A/S/Sgt Flanagan >

Date: _____

Dawn

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

1.0 SITUATION

2.0 MISSION

To clear the parking lot and of RCGT Park, 302 Coventry Rd, which is city of Ottawa property. It is being occupied by citizens as a command post, and fuel depot, in support of the Freedom Convoy, in contravention of the Trespass to Property Act. Further, to clear the property while maintaining officer safety and public safety and to maintain the area until it can be secured by a perimeter fence and handed over to private security.

3.0 EXECUTION

POLICE LIAISON TEAM (PLT)

PLTs will liaise, utilizing prepared messaging, with anyone occupying the identified area and request they leave the property. PLT's have given a strong message to clear the area or the persons remaining would face a detention and being investigated for the offence of Trespass to Property, and dependent upon their actions, applicable criminal offences such as resist arrest, assault police, obstruct police, and/or mischief for example. PLT messaging will be phased in conjunction with addition of officer presence, prior to any actions on should they be required by Public Order.

PUBLIC ORDER UNIT (POU)

All POU will convoy from the designated briefing location. Convoy will arrive via Westbound Coventry Rd, entering the laneway on the East side of the baseball stadium. Convoy will drive around the south end of the park and stage facing north on the East side lane of the parking lot area. Team will debus and stage formed up at the south end. POU will be accompanied by Tactical, Hand off teams for arrest, mobile arrest and processing team, traffic enforcement resources and tow operations. Volume of resources will be dictated by intelligence provided prior to actioning.

Phase 1:

PLT will attend and provide messaging to persons occupying the parking lot and property, following the scripted messaging plan (PLT & media plans). POU will stand by.

Phase 2:

POU will perform a clearing wave and remove those still inhabiting the property re-iterating the messaging to gather up their property and leave the lot. If compliance results POU will stand by to allow inhabitants to collect their property and vacate in an orderly manner. If non-compliance results, POU will arrest those individuals and deliver them to hand off team for processing.

Phase 4:

POU will secure the property while it is being cleared and assist, if possible, with removal strategies on ground until completion. City partners will fence and/or barricade perimeter.

Phase 5:

POU will turn over responsibility of the property to contracted private security arranged by the complainant.

Dan

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

Note:

If possible, Ottawa Police Service POU will be assigned as the primary detention/arrest mechanism. OPS will transfer custody to a HOT member. OPS officers will advise the HOT member of their name, badge number and the reason for detention or arrest. HOT officers will take custody and walk the detained person off the property. If the detainee does not qualify for release, Prisoner Transport vehicles will be located for the first phase of processing. HOT officers will search, identify, read the person RTC/caution/Section 524 warning and stand by for an investigator to be assigned.

Prisoner transportation vehicles will be stacked at the front of the convoy at the edge of the site.

OPS tactical & negotiators will address situations of any persons if they barricade inside their vehicles refusing to vacate.

Fire and Medic public order resources are embedded within the public order section structure to support the mandate and enable an immediate coordinated tri-service response to fire, medical, or decontamination procedures.

POU will remain at the site until it's cleared of vehicles and pedestrians and traffic routes are open.

The plan will be supported by the overall plan, including the:

- Obstruction Removal plan
- Traffic and Tow plans
- Hand off team and arrest plans
- Tactical plan
- Medical and fire contingencies

Debrief and Accountability

Debrief:

Accountability (equipment return):

Images:

4.0 ADMINISTRATION

5.0 COMMAND AND CONTROL

6.0 AUTHORITIES

DM

OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
CONFIDENTIAL

Any participant that does not leave voluntarily will be detained and investigated for the Criminal Code offence of Mischief. Anyone who interferes with police members engaged in the lawful execution of their duties will be arrested for obstructing police.

Don 5

POU Medical Plan

Annex 10

Deployed POU sections will have medical support for operations:

Medical support will:

- Be available to all deployed POUs with the ability to extract injured members and provided first aid.
- Depending on the type and severity of the injury, provided transport and medical aid to POU members at a safe location.
- Provide evacuation plans to designated hospitals, depending upon the nature of the injury, burns and or major trauma may go to different facilities
- Medical services are available to both police and any injured parties
- Should either a police officer or a prisoner require medical aid the nature of the event must be documented
- Should either a police officer or a prisoner require medical aid the injured party will be escorted by a police officer to the hospital until relieved by member care parties

ASK:

Ambulance and paramedics with enough numbers and skills to cover the operational period, a total of 4 ambulances staged to support the operation.


2022.02.17
3:08.


17 Feb 2022

This document is the property of the (your agency name). It is loaned to your agency on the understanding that it is not to be further disseminated without the consent of the originator. Distribution within your agency is to be done on a need-to-know basis. The document is to be protected in accordance with normal safeguards for law enforcement information.

Ottawa Fire Services

Mission – to support the unified command/Freedom Convoy response with fire suppression, decontamination of personnel, and object removal.

ORT - Part of combined team with OPS

- 4 x OPS – Tools as per available in trailer (if present) and 4 x backpack
- 2 x OFS – Tools to be available in RTF Van – located to rear of police movement
 - Driver is FSU/ORT trained

Decontamination of Officers-

- 1st choice of hard facility is parking garage City Hall
 - available hot and cold water
 - Drainage
 - Access to large vehicles
 - Showers?
 - Can drive in from both sides of the Canal
 - Weather predicted to be between -15 and -5 C.
- Need vehicle (OC bus or similar as available) to transfer affected individual (s) from line to facility – consideration is driver with appropriate PPE
- OFS HazMat crew at location to provide decon as per nature of contamination, also with sprayers for expedient decon of vehicle interior
- OFS has laundry facilities for uniforms – can process 25 uniforms in 2 hours
 - Vehicle and driver to shuttle gear
 - Surge capacity at Sani-gear – investigating possibility and throughput
- EMS has laundry facilities for uniforms, can process 15-20 uniforms in 2 hours
- Tyvek suits will be available as temporary clothing – police services will have to replace anything else
- Need security for the area – request 2x soft hat police resources
- OPP UCRT has X member available for decontamination of members

Fire Suppression -

- 8 FSU members with backpack mounted extinguishers for suppression for personnel or immediately threatening objects (Molotov's, jerry cans, garbage in path of travel, incipient vehicle fire)
- 1 van with driver
 - can deliver hose packs to crews for larger fires, can be used directly attached to hydrants.
- 2x Pump/Tankers (PT)- 2000gal on-board water and foam for elevation in fire suppression needs

HL
0.3037.

Dave
17 Feb 2022

- Each with dedicated driver and operator
- FSU personnel can take vehicle over if close proximity to aggressive crowd necessitates
- To be staged by phase of operation – below is consistent with initial planning, it can be altered to fit new planning and the fluid nature of the response.
 - Phase 1 (Nicolas) - PT at Stn 13 (King Edward/Laurier), and PT at Shaw (underground parking) provides access from north and south
 - Phase 2 (Rideau/Sussex) PT at Shaw Centre (access south and east) on either Rideau or Colonel By and on Murray (access north and west) on Sussex or Mackenzie
 - Phase 3 (Wellington) PTs staged at Elgin/ Wellington Elgin/Queen, east of intersection, access from Wellington or Queen-Metcalf north to Wellington
 - Phase 4 (Metcalf) same as Wellington
 - Phase 5 (Bank) PTs at Metcalfe/Queen - access along Queen, Albert, Slater or Wellington
 - Phase 6 (Kent) PT at Queen/O'Connor, PT at Laurier/O'Connor - access from east either north or south due to footprint along Kent.
 - Phase 7 (Bay&Queen) PT at Albert/Bay, access from the south, and PT at Sparks/Lyon for access from east or north (Wellington)
 - Phase 8 (SJAM) access is severely limited, unknown how many vehicles present and crowd mood. Preliminary – one PT with access from Wellington.
- If there are significant operational pauses, recommendation is to have PTs cycle into Stn 13 or convenient City facility.
- 2x City sand trucks for containment/damming to prevent flammable liquids entering drains. Stage at Hurdman yard.

Needs -

Access to City Hall parking garage.

OC bus and driver to move personnel between line and decon facility

Backup clothing uniforms/Tyvek suits/towels etc for contaminated individuals

2x city trucks with sand and operators

2x police soft hat to provide security for decon

RLC
2022.02.17
23:09

Dan
17 Feb 2022

SÛRETÉ DU QUÉBEC

Elements for your SMEAC

POU: 1 section confirmed and already in the POU plan. There may be 1 or 2 more but that is being discussed evaluated between SQ and RCMP. There will be 1 POU liaison officer present in the ICC.

MRO: 1 peloton confirmé et déjà dans le plan MRO. Il pourrait y avoir 1 ou 2 pelotons supplémentaires mais c'est en discussion entre la GRC et la SQ. Il y aura un officier de liaison MRO au centre de commandement intégré.

POU « squeeze balloon »: during initial actions on Friday morning, 1 SQ POU section will be in Gatineau to support that local police force.

MRO pour les débordements que les actions aux alentours de la colline parlementaire pourraient causer du côté québécois : Durant l'action initiale vendredi matin, 1 peloton MRO sera à Gatineau pour supporter SPVG.

Trafic plan: SQ patrollers present at bridges and 417 with capacity observe, inform and act as needed and evaluated. This is intended for the initial action until around 19:00.

Plan pour la circulation inter-provinciale: Patrouilleurs SQ presents aux ponts et la 417 avec la capacité d'observer, d'informer et d'agir au besoin et selon les évaluations. Ceci est prévu pour l'action initiale jusqu'à environ 19h00.

Peripheral presence: ATVs and snowmobiles are being considered in the event that people try to circumvent closed bridges by the river.

Présence périphérique: VTT et motoneiges sont en train d'être considérés advenant que des gens tentent de contourner les ponts qui seront fermés en passant par la rivière.

Traffic triggers/outer surveillance: no checkpoints planned. Units near Ottawa and spreading outwards will observe and report on movements of potential protesters or actions by groups or individuals.

Déclencheurs en lien avec la circulation des véhicules/vigie périphériques élargies : aucuns barrages prévus. Observation sur de possibles mouvements en véhicule de soutien ou de mobilisation de manifestants.

DD

HR
0.3037

Air support: no confirmation yet about whether or not we will be able to have a helicopter present. Even if it's a yes, it will almost certainly only be for the Friday.

Support aérien: aucune confirmation pour l'instant à savoir si nous pourrions ou non avoir la présence d'un hélicoptère. Même si la réponse est oui, ce sera presque certainement seulement pour le vendredi.

Media relations: pending a contact for coordination, it has been discussed that there could/should be a concerted intention to have similar messages in both languages.

Relations medias: en attente d'un contact pour la coordination, il a été discuté qu'il pourrait/devrait y avoir une intention concertée pour avoir des messages similaire dans les deux langues.

File
2022.02.17
23:25 hrs.

Dave
17 Feb 2022
2228

POU ORT Plan

Annex 9

Combined Service ORT (Obstruction Removal Team)

3 ORT teams may be deployed with equipment and specialized vehicles (ATV, Personal Lifts, etc.) to support POU operations throughout the "ACTION" and "MAINTENANCE" phase.

Each ORT consists of:

- 6 members
- Vehicle and trailer configuration
- Tool load out

Each ORT will require significant assistance for member & tool security, ORT typically extracts protestors and does not make arrests, the party must be arrested prior to the initiation of any ORT extraction tactic.

ORT teams will address and remove any Direct Action Devices (D.A.Ds) used by the protestors to secure themselves to an object and/or each other. ORT will address any strategies that focus specifically on slowing POU operations and any high angle tactics will be addressed by one of the ORT Teams that are certified accordingly.

Structure:

1 ORT Advisor (POU Planning Cell (ORT))
3 ORT Teams

Services breakdown:

6 RCMP
7 OPP
5 OPS

R
0.3037.

Dan

This document is the property of the (your agency name). It is loaned to your agency on the understanding that it is not to be further disseminated without the consent of the originator. Distribution within your agency is to be done on a need-to-know basis. The document is to be protected in accordance with normal safeguards for law enforcement information.

POU Medical Plan

Annex 10

Deployed POU sections will have medical support for operations:

Medical support will:

- Be available to all deployed POUs with the ability to extract injured members and provided first aid.
- Depending on the type and severity of the injury, provided transport and medical aid to POU members at a safe location.
- Provide evacuation plans to designated hospitals, depending upon the nature of the injury, burns and or major trauma may go to different facilities
- Medical services are available to both police and any injured parties
- Should either a police officer or a prisoner require medical aid the nature of the event must be documented
- Should either a police officer or a prisoner require medical aid the injured party will be escorted by a police officer to the hospital until relieved by member care parties

ASK:

Ambulance and paramedics with enough numbers and skills to cover the operational period, a total of 4 ambulances staged to support the operation.

Ottawa Fire Services

Mission – to support the unified command/Freedom Convoy response with fire suppression, decontamination of personnel, and object removal.

ORT - Part of combined team with OPS

- 4 x OPS – Tools as per available in trailer (if present) and 4 x backpack
- 2 x OFS – Tools to be available in RTF Van – located to rear of police movement
 - Driver is FSU/ORT trained

Decontamination of Officers-

- 1st choice of hard facility is parking garage City Hall
 - available hot and cold water
 - Drainage
 - Access to large vehicles
 - Showers?
 - Can drive in from both sides of the Canal
 - Weather predicted to be between -15 and -5 C.
- Need vehicle (OC bus or similar as available) to transfer affected individual (s) from line to facility – consideration is driver with appropriate PPE
- OFS HazMat crew at location to provide decon as per nature of contamination, also with sprayers for expedient decon of vehicle interior
- OFS has laundry facilities for uniforms – can process 25 uniforms in 2 hours
 - Vehicle and driver to shuttle gear
 - Surge capacity at Sani-gear – investigating possibility and throughput
- EMS has laundry facilities for uniforms, can process 15-20 uniforms in 2 hours
- Tyvek suits will be available as temporary clothing – police services will have to replace anything else
- Need security for the area – request 2x soft hat police resources
- OPP UCRT has X member available for decontamination of members

Fire Suppression -

- 8 FSU members with backpack mounted extinguishers for suppression for personnel or immediately threatening objects (Molotov's, jerry cans, garbage in path of travel, incipient vehicle fire)
- 1 van with driver
 - can deliver hose packs to crews for larger fires, can be used directly attached to hydrants.
- 2x Pump/Tankers (PT)- 2000gal on-board water and foam for elevation in fire suppression needs

5.3037

[Handwritten signature]

- Each with dedicated driver and operator
- FSU personnel can take vehicle over if close proximity to aggressive crowd necessitates
- To be staged by phase of operation – below is consistent with initial planning, it can be altered to fit new planning and the fluid nature of the response.
 - Phase 1 (Nicolas) - PT at Stn 13 (King Edward/Laurier), and PT at Shaw (underground parking) provides access from north and south
 - Phase 2 (Rideau/Sussex) PT at Shaw Centre (access south and east) on either Rideau or Colonel By and on Murray (access north and west) on Sussex or Mackenzie
 - Phase 3 (Wellington) PTs staged at Elgin/ Wellington Elgin/Queen, east of intersection, access from Wellington or Queen-Metcalf north to Wellington
 - Phase 4 (Metcalf) same as Wellington
 - Phase 5 (Bank) PTs at Metcalfe/Queen - access along Queen, Albert, Slater or Wellington
 - Phase 6 (Kent) PT at Queen/O'Connor, PT at Laurier/O'Connor - access from east either north or south due to footprint along Kent.
 - Phase 7 (Bay&Queen) PT at Albert/Bay, access from the south, and PT at Sparks/Lyon for access from east or north (Wellington)
 - Phase 8 (SJAM) access is severely limited, unknown how many vehicles present and crowd mood. Preliminary – one PT with access from Wellington.
- If there are significant operational pauses, recommendation is to have PTs cycle into Stn 13 or convenient City facility.
- 2x City sand trucks for containment/damming to prevent flammable liquids entering drains. Stage at Hurdman yard.

Needs -

Access to City Hall parking garage.

OC bus and driver to move personnel between line and decon facility

Backup clothing uniforms/Tyvek suits/towels etc for contaminated individuals

2x city trucks with sand and operators

2x police soft hat to provide security for decon

0.3037

am

POU Medical Plan

Annex 10

Deployed POU sections will have medical support for operations:

Medical support will:

- Be available to all deployed POUs with the ability to extract injured members and provided first aid.
- Depending on the type and severity of the injury, provided transport and medical aid to POU members at a safe location.
- Provide evacuation plans to designated hospitals, depending upon the nature of the injury, burns and or major trauma may go to different facilities
- Medical services are available to both police and any injured parties
- Should either a police officer or a prisoner require medical aid the nature of the event must be documented
- Should either a police officer or a prisoner require medical aid the injured party will be escorted by a police officer to the hospital until relieved by member care parties

ASK:

Ambulance and paramedics with enough numbers and skills to cover the operational period, a total of 4 ambulances staged to support the operation.


2022.02.17
13:08.


17 Feb 2022

This document is the property of the (your agency name). It is loaned to your agency on the understanding that it is not to be further disseminated without the consent of the originator. Distribution within your agency is to be done on a need-to-know basis. The document is to be protected in accordance with normal safeguards for law enforcement information.

Ottawa Fire Services

Mission – to support the unified command/Freedom Convoy response with fire suppression, decontamination of personnel, and object removal.

ORT - Part of combined team with OPS

- 4 x OPS – Tools as per available in trailer (if present) and 4 x backpack
- 2 x OFS – Tools to be available in RTF Van – located to rear of police movement
 - Driver is FSU/ORT trained

Decontamination of Officers-

- 1st choice of hard facility is parking garage City Hall
 - available hot and cold water
 - Drainage
 - Access to large vehicles
 - Showers?
 - Can drive in from both sides of the Canal
 - Weather predicted to be between -15 and -5 C.
- Need vehicle (OC bus or similar as available) to transfer affected individual (s) from line to facility – consideration is driver with appropriate PPE
- OFS HazMat crew at location to provide decon as per nature of contamination, also with sprayers for expedient decon of vehicle interior
- OFS has laundry facilities for uniforms – can process 25 uniforms in 2 hours
 - Vehicle and driver to shuttle gear
 - Surge capacity at Sani-gear – investigating possibility and throughput
- EMS has laundry facilities for uniforms, can process 15-20 uniforms in 2 hours
- Tyvek suits will be available as temporary clothing – police services will have to replace anything else
- Need security for the area – request 2x soft hat police resources
- OPP UCRT has X member available for decontamination of members

Fire Suppression -

- 8 FSU members with backpack mounted extinguishers for suppression for personnel or immediately threatening objects (Molotov's, jerry cans, garbage in path of travel, incipient vehicle fire)
- 1 van with driver
 - can deliver hose packs to crews for larger fires, can be used directly attached to hydrants.
- 2x Pump/Tankers (PT)- 2000gal on-board water and foam for elevation in fire suppression needs

HR
0.3037.

Daye
17 Feb 2022

- Each with dedicated driver and operator
- FSU personnel can take vehicle over if close proximity to aggressive crowd necessitates
- To be staged by phase of operation – below is consistent with initial planning, it can be altered to fit new planning and the fluid nature of the response.
 - Phase 1 (Nicolas) - PT at Stn 13 (King Edward/Laurier), and PT at Shaw (underground parking) provides access from north and south
 - Phase 2 (Rideau/Sussex) PT at Shaw Centre (access south and east) on either Rideau or Colonel By and on Murray (access north and west) on Sussex or Mackenzie
 - Phase 3 (Wellington) PTs staged at Elgin/ Wellington Elgin/Queen, east of intersection, access from Wellington or Queen-Metcalf north to Wellington
 - Phase 4 (Metcalf) same as Wellington
 - Phase 5 (Bank) PTs at Metcalfe/Queen - access along Queen, Albert, Slater or Wellington
 - Phase 6 (Kent) PT at Queen/O'Connor, PT at Laurier/O'Connor - access from east either north or south due to footprint along Kent.
 - Phase 7 (Bay&Queen) PT at Albert/Bay, access from the south, and PT at Sparks/Lyon for access from east or north (Wellington)
 - Phase 8 (SJAM) access is severely limited, unknown how many vehicles present and crowd mood. Preliminary – one PT with access from Wellington.
- If there are significant operational pauses, recommendation is to have PTs cycle into Stn 13 or convenient City facility.
- 2x City sand trucks for containment/damming to prevent flammable liquids entering drains. Stage at Hurdman yard.

Needs -

Access to City Hall parking garage.

OC bus and driver to move personnel between line and decon facility

Backup clothing uniforms/Tyvek suits/towels etc for contaminated individuals

2x city trucks with sand and operators

2x police soft hat to provide security for decon

RLH
2022.02.17
23:09

Dawn
17 Feb 2022

P. TACTICAL SMEAC
ACTIONS ON PHASE

17-FEB-22

PTactical SMEAC – Freedom Convoy

18 Feb, 2022

Situation

The Freedom Convoy is an ongoing protest against government imposed Covid 19 restrictions and mandates. Truck convoys from across Canada converged on Ottawa on January 29, 2022. Truck convoys were reinforced by numerous smaller vehicles as well as pedestrians. They appear to have fragmented leadership, but the general demand is that they will not leave until all mandates are lifted. Some of the more extreme groups have demanded that the Federal Government step down.

It is estimated that there are approximately 500 trucks in the city. Many have been parked and abandoned while others are used by drivers to sleep in. Pedestrian and small vehicle support pours in on weekends increasing their numbers to an estimated 5000-7000.

Large trucks have been parked strategically in the downtown core. The bulk of them are on Wellington Street, Kent Street, Bank Street, Metcalfe Street, and the Sir John A MacDonald Parkway.

Mission

Tactical Units will provide support to Public Order Units as they clear protestors and vehicles from the city in order to ensure the safety of members of the public, police personnel and protestors.

Execution

General Outline – 4 Phases

Dan

R
03037

Phase 1:

Approach and RV

Tactical Unit will meet Public Order Units at a pre-determined staging area. All Units will proceed to the designated start point and form up to begin the methodical clearing of protestors and vehicles.

- Tactical Unit with deconflict IA procedures with the POU Commander to include but not limited to:
 - Procedures for a major police incident with serious injuries or death
 - Active threat in a crowd
 - IED/IID Discovery
 - Hostile vehicle
 - Lethal Over-watch activation
- This deconfliction should happen with every deployment cycle as the tactical teams may change for POU Deployment cycles

Phase 2

Clearing Phase

Tactical will provide the following support to the POU clearing section:

8 x 2 member Overwatch teams will be strategically placed in various locations to provide overwatch support and real time intelligence updates to the Command Structure as well as to members on the ground. Overwatch will be deployed from approximately 0500hrs until darkness renders them ineffective.

1. **2 member** cover team to provide cover to POU members as they approach and engage with vehicle occupants
2. **6 member IAT** – Staged either in a vehicle or on foot behind the POU clearing cell. They are tasked with containing and resolving any barricaded occupant situations. Additionally, they can immediately provide any other assistance the situation may require.
2 x 6 member IAT's – to be staged nearby to immediately respond to additional barricades. This will permit Tactical to respond to 3 barricaded person situation simultaneously. Each IAT will have their own Armored Vehicle.



2027

3. **4 member mobile QRT** – Staged in a vehicle strategically close to the event and tasked with responding to high risk events that may occur in other areas of the protest.
4. **3 member/medical and Armored Vehicle** – Staged in close proximity behind the POU clearing cell with one member in the Turret allowing him to provide observation from a raised position. The vehicle will provide a point of cover for officers on the ground if required. Additionally, it can be used as a rescue vehicle.

Armored vehicle will follow close behind Public Order members as they move from truck to truck. A cover officer will be in the turret providing security as they move. The option to have the armored vehicle lead is an option and can be employed should the situation require it.

In the event of an active shooter POU members will seek cover while Tactical cover officers, QRT , Armored vehicle and sniper units attempt to deal with the threat.

Phase 3

Stabilization / Maintenance Phase:

Tactical Units will provide support to Patrol and Public Order Sections as required while the area is being secured. This includes the removal of any trucks that need to be towed and structures that need to be taken down.

The deployment model for this phase is dependent on the presence of protestors and the number of trucks that need to be removed. Tactical will provide support until the threat to members and the public is at a level where support is no longer required.

Phase 4

Demobilization

At the discretion of the Incident Commander all Tactical resources will be released and the scene will be maintained by Patrol Officers.

Actions on:

Handwritten signature 0942

Handwritten initials
0-3037

Barricaded Persons – Feeney required unless exigent.

- a) Hostile Barricaded Person - Entry team will utilize tactics and equipment to effect the arrest. Options include window breach, insertion of chemical munitions manually or through the use of barricade penetrating chemical dispersion rounds. Hostile occupant may include but is not limited to those who lock doors, use the vehicle horn, have a dog identified as a possible threat, appear to be attempting to set their vehicle in motion.
 - Spike belts will be set up directly under the wheels at the first sign of non-compliance to mitigate possible movement. Attempt to release airbrake pressure from the exterior to contain vehicle.
 - Request for 4 apprehension K9 teams made. These dogs are able to enter vehicles to assist with the apprehension.
 - The threat of a hostile large truck going mobile is significant. The most effective way to mitigate this threat is to take immediate measures to take away the opportunity for the driver to go mobile by gaining control of the driver before he is able to drive.
- b) Armed Barricaded Person – isolate and contain. SOP's actions at the discretion of CIC.
- c) Passive occupant / Family refusing to exit a vehicle – Advise CIC. Contain and consider Negotiator / PLT. Tactical IAT to remain with the vehicle until given further direction by CIC. Entry can be made by prying door open or using a rescue device to breach the window if required.
- d) Confirmed empty vehicles – continue clearing
- e) Unconfirmed or possibly empty vehicles – Attempt to make contact with potential occupants. If unsuccessful - breach and confirm vehicle is empty based on the risk associated with leaving a possible unknown threat behind the advancing members
- f) Camping Trailers – knock and call out. Breach and search using Scout Robot followed by stealth search to confirm its empty.

Shots Fired – React, assess and communicate. QRT to respond

IED's or Suspicious Packages – Integrated CBRNE Unit will be on scene and attend immediately

Hostages – OPS and or agency SOP's.

Hostile Mobile Vehicle – options include:

- a) Attempt to box in with Armored Vehicle
- b) Deploy barricade penetrating Chemical Munitions
- c) Immediate intervention to take control of occupants prior to the vehicle going mobile
- d) Rendering vehicle immobile prior to it moving by cutting brake lines (mechanic required)

Man

- e) Traffic barriers pre deployed by Traffic to limit movement or prevent a truck from going mobile.
- f) If there is an imminent threat of serious bodily harm or death, lethal option utilized by Snipers or other officers.

Administration

Order of Dress:

Cover Teams – Full gear / ear and eye protection / gas masks readily available

IAT's – Full gear / ear and eye protection / gas masks readily available

QRT – Duty gear / long guns / ear and eye protection / gas masks and full gear readily available

Sniper Teams – as required based on deployment

Armored Vehicle – Full gear / ear and eye protection / gas masks readily available. Driver can remain in Patrol gear.

Equipment:

Cover Teams – All required personal equipment

IAT's :

- Window punch
- Rake and break
- Chemical munitions – OC Mk9 / Vapor. CS / Barricade penetrating CS and ARWEN
- ARWEN
- Shield
- Spike belts
- Bolt cutters
- Hydraulic Ram
- Mirror
- Scout
- Pry bar

(equipment can be stored in the Armored Vehicle until required)

Armored Vehicle – All required personal equipment

4R
0.3037

10941

QRT's :

- Operational vehicle – required equipment already on board

Chain of Command : TBD

Radio / Comms: TBD

Decon : City Hall underground parking – Elgin entrance

Start time : TBD

Down Room / Food – Shaw Center

Medical – 1 medic assigned to each Armored Vehicle

2 medics assigned to Tactical with transport capability

DD 2412

PR
03031

Appendix 1 – Sniper Deployment

8 Sniper / Observer Teams to be deployed.

Sierra's 1 and 2 will be able to be redeployed once their area of responsibility has been cleared.

Sierra's 3-7 will be able to cover Wellington from Sussex to Bay upon initial deployment

Sierra 7 has a line of sight south on Kent St to the 417

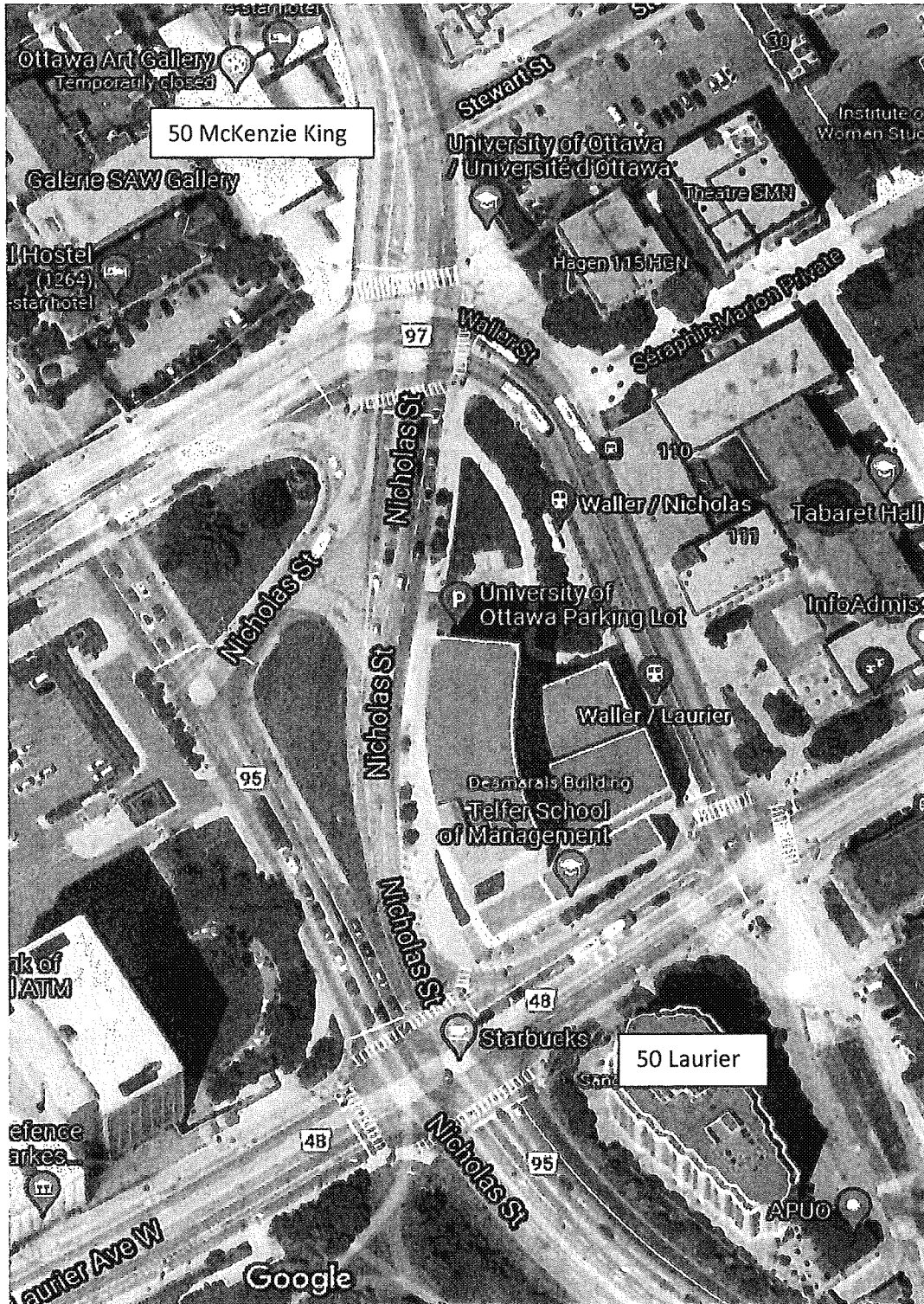
Sierra 8 - TBD

Sierra 1 50 McKenzie King

Sierra 2 50 Laurier

MD 241

PR
0.3037

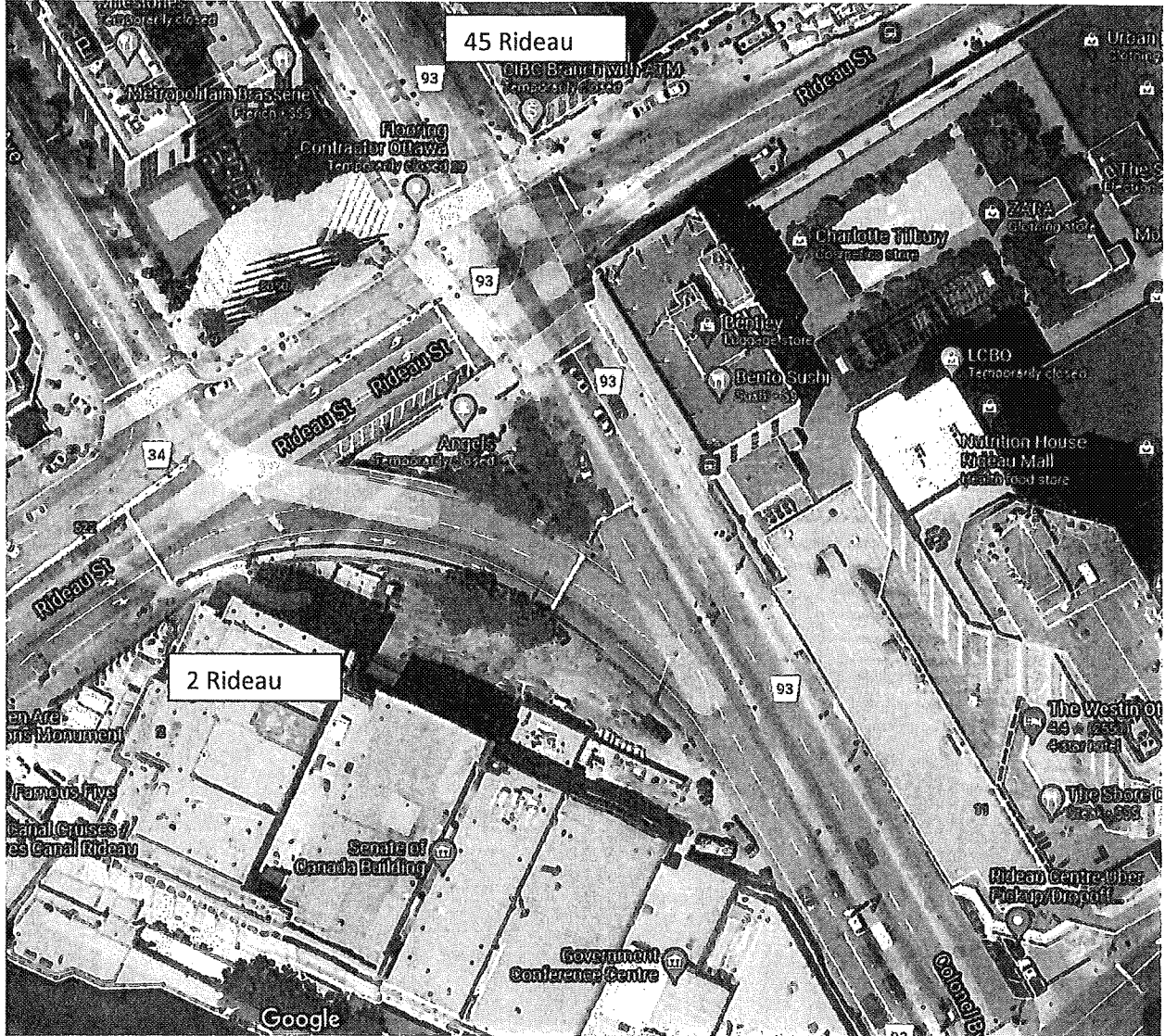


Dan

JR
D.3037

Sierra 3 45 Rideau

Sierra 4 2 Rideau



0242

PR
0.3037

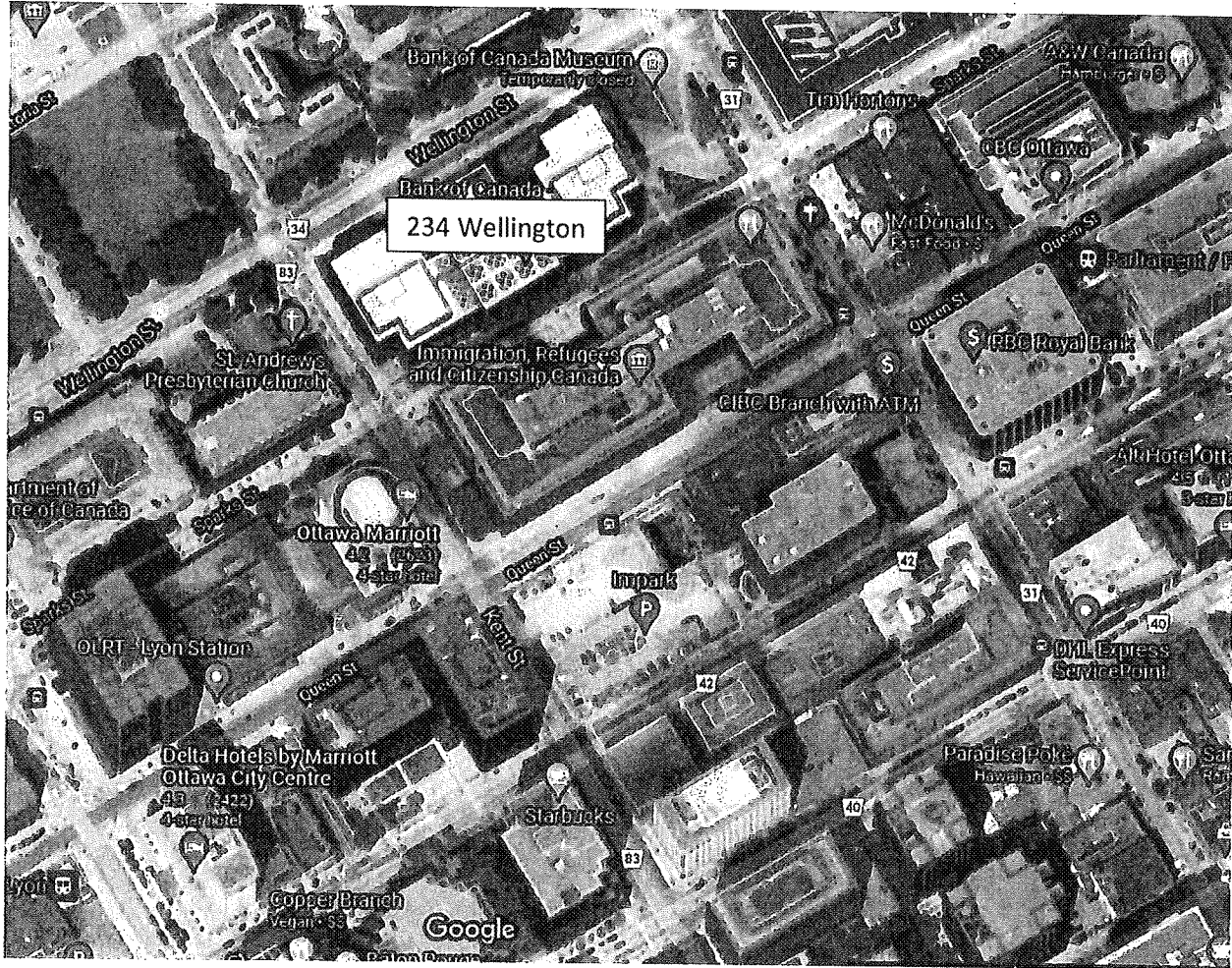
Sierra 6 West Block



R
0.3037

942

Sierra 7 234 Wellington Bank of Canada



Dave

HR
1.3037

Appendix 2 – Contacts

Tactical Commander

Marc Clement

Andy Moore

Team Lead on Ground

Shane DeHartog

Tyson Currier

Sniper Coordinator

Jim Hutchins

CBRNE Lead

Sean Wright



[Signature]
2022.02.17
23:07 hrs

[Signature]
17 Feb 2022
2217



OTTAWA POLICE SERVICE
SERVICE DE POLICE D'OTTAWA

The Trusted Leader in Policing
Le chef de file de confiance dans la police

Doc# 10

RETURNING THE CITY TO NORMALCY PHASE 2 OVERALL PLAN 17-FEB-22

Ottawa Trucker Demo

Returning the City to Normalcy

Phase 2 - Operational Plan

Situation

1.1 Background

On the weekend of 28th-29th January 2022, truck convoy demonstrators arrived in the downtown core of the City of Ottawa. Demonstrators immediately began flooding the core from multiple directions off the Highway 417. The sheer volume in combination to multiple options to enter the city made it fully impossible to fully control their movements.

All attempts were made using negotiation, communication, and other police tactics and resources, including heavy barricades and equipment to maintain routes open for emergency response and for residents and businesses as much as possible. Further, communications and negotiations have continued, without significant reduction or movement of vehicles or demonstrators from the City.

At this time there are over 350 motor vehicles and over 200 people which include children, the elderly, those who require mobility assistance and pets.

On February 11, 2022, the Premier of Ontario declared a province wide emergency as a result of interference with transportation infrastructure and other critical infrastructure that is occurring across the province, which is preventing the movement of people and the delivery of essential goods and services.

The Emergency Order in connection with the declared emergency came into effect 12 Feb 2022.

The emergency order prohibits the interference with critical infrastructure and specific actions by demonstrators involved. (a concise list is found in an appendix to this document).

On the 14th February the Federal government enacted the Emergencies Act (EA) to address ongoing protests and blockades within Ottawa and other locations within Canada. The Emergencies Act, which became law in 1988, is a federal law that is used by the federal government in the event of a national emergency.

The Emergencies Act was invoked to grant temporary additional and necessary powers to the federal government when provincial, territorial and federal tools are no longer sufficient

to deal effectively with the serious issues being faced. The Order and Regulations are attached as an appendix.

On the 14th February the City of Ottawa received an injunction issued by the Ontario Superior Court of Justice which outlines additional restrictions on occupiers in the City of Ottawa. This Order is attached as an appendix.

Mission

2.1 Mission

Using an integrated response, the Ottawa Police and policing partners will keep the peace, enforce legislation, and maintain public safety for the duration of the Ottawa Truck Demonstration, with the utmost respect to the individuals Charter of Rights and Freedoms with priority on community and emergency services personnel safety and wellbeing.

2.2 Mission Objectives

TBI

2.3 Commander's Intent

To return the City of Ottawa into the state of normalcy by all lawful means and in the safest way for all involved.

Execution

3.1 Concept of Operations

The response to the current situation has been a Police Liaison Team (PLT) lead, negotiation-based approach with the clear objective of significantly reducing the footprint of the demonstration currently taking place in Ottawa.

Strategic messaging was developed and delivered to support the goals established by the Unified Command.

The ideal outcome is the voluntary withdrawal of all protesters in the City of Ottawa.

HL
0.3037

David

With the invoking of the Federal Emergencies Act, provincial Emergency Measures and Civil Protections Act, and City of Ottawa injunction, media and PLT messaging has become more directive, notifying protestors that they must vacate the demonstration area or may face criminal prosecution.

While currently in the stabilization phase of this operation, the protestors have not shown compliance to the direct messaging. The next phase to be considered is the actions-on phase. If Unified Command decides to enter the actions-on phase, the new concept of operations will be outlined in the Public Order Plan.

This plan provides coordinated guidance to uniform police support to the actions-on phase.

3.2 Area of Operations

The occupation area is scattered throughout the downtown core mainly centred near and around Parliament Hill. Occupation areas are congested to varying degrees with trucks and temporary infrastructure established by the occupiers. That being said, there are seven areas in the core and one outside the core that have a significant level of congestion. These areas have been identified below and mirror those identified in the Public Order Operational Plan.

- Zone 1: Nicholas/ Waller
- Zone 2: Rideau/ Sussex
- Zone 3: Wellington/ Kent-Elgin
- Zone 4: Kent Street
- Zone 5: Metcalfe
- Zone 6: Wellington/ Lyon
- Zone 7: Wellington/ Booth
- Zone 8: 302 Coventry Road

3.3 Phases of Operations

Stabilization Phase

The deployment on the number of police resources to maintain safety in the areas of the city affected by the demonstration and allow PLT to carry out negotiations.

Ph
0.3037

DD an

Actions-on Phase

A Public Order Unit-lead phase which is outlined in the Public Order plan.

Maintenance Phase

The maintenance of a reduced footprint following the departure of persons and vehicles involved in the demonstration. This will include a strategy to prevent the return of protestors to Wellington and the surrounding areas. External agencies can be strategically demobilized and return to their respective jurisdictions.

Demobilization

All external agencies have demobilized, and the City of Ottawa has returned to a state of normalcy.

3.5 Legislative Authorities

Legislative Authorities for this action include the Criminal Code of Canada, the Emergencies Act (invoked by the Federal Government on 11FEB22), the Emergency Measures and Civil Protection Act (signed into law by the Provincial Government on 12FEB22). In addition, there are two Superior Court Injunctions in effect that prohibit specific activities related to the occupation.

The various legislations are on file and officers will be made aware of their authorities.

3.6 Roles and Responsibilities

This event is of significant size and scope that it benefits from a Joint Command (Ottawa Police and Ontario Provincial Police) with supports from several other policing agencies (RCMP, Sûreté du Québec, Calgary Police Service, Durham Regional Police, Edmonton Police Service, Greater Sudbury Regional Police, Halifax Police Service, Halton Regional Police, Hamilton Police, Peel Regional Police, Saskatoon Police Service, St Thomas Police, Toronto Police, Vancouver Police Service, Waterloo Regional Police and York Regional Police.

Regarding operations covered by this plan, there are several layers of responsibility that follow and organized structure. This subsection will provide a general overview of each role as indicated in the Organizations Chart (Figure 1).

Don

Unified Command Centre (UCC)

There will be a Unified Command Centre established and located in RCMP HQ. Since the majority of operations fall within the Ottawa Police jurisdiction, the overall Command and Control will fall to the OPS Incident Commander. Since there is the possibility that there may be an impact to the 400 series highways, a Deputy Incident Commander will be filled by Senior Officer of the Ontario Provincial Police. If there are any impacts to OPP highways (417 or 416) a coordinated approach will be taken to minimize any disruptions.

Incident Command

Incident Commander

The Incident Commander will be located in the UCC. That person will be responsible for the overall operations contained in this plan and will authorize any necessary changes to address a changing environment or situation.

Since actions may extend into multiple operational periods, there may be multiple changes requiring a fulsome exchange of information during transition periods.

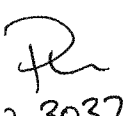
Scribe

Reporting to the Incident Commander, the scribe will record any discussions, decisions and the rationale made by the Incident Commander. The scribe notes will be produced and provided to the Incident Commander for review and signature at the end of each operational period.

Media

A representative from Media Section Director will be present in the Incident Command Group. This member will report directly to the Incident Commander and will be responsible for monitoring social media streams for information being shared regarding the occupation and police activities. This representative will keep the Incident Commander up to date on the significant matters in the information flow and will prepare police responses for approval by the Incident Commander.

 avn


2.3037

Finance Section

A member of the OPS Finance Section will be located in close proximity to the Incident Commander who can be called upon for any matters related to financial operations.

Intel

An Intelligence Section Branch Director will be located in the UCC reporting directly to the Incident Commander. This Director will be responsible for researching, coordinating and sharing any intelligence information with the Incident Commander. The member will also be responsible for coordinating and reporting on all activities involving the Crowd Observation Teams on the ground.

Public Order Unit (POU) Branch Director

The POU Branch Director will be located in the UCC and report directly to the Incident Commander. The Branch Director will coordinate the actions of all POU teams on the ground, including the PLT and Tactical support teams attached (see the POU Operational Plan). This member will provide ongoing situational updates to the Incident Commander in a timely fashion and take direction on progression to subsequent stages.

Tactical Branch Director

The Tactical Branch Director will report directly to the Incident Commander and will be responsible for tactical assets on the ground supporting the overall operation. This member will oversee the Overwatch, Immediate Action Teams and CBRBE teams. This member will provide the Incident Commander with Tactical Operational Options when required and provide situational updates on any tactical activities. This member will not be responsible for the tactical contingent supporting the POU Teams. The reporting structure for that team will be described in more detail later in this document. Specifics related to the Tactical Operations can be found in the Tactical Operational Plan.

Investigation Branch Director

The Investigations Branch Director will report to the Incident Commander and will oversee all supports that are related to criminal investigations. This includes the Hand Off Teams (HOT), Temporary Custody, Criminal Investigators (GAS), Evidence Gathering Teams

R
0.3037

DD 9/11

(EGT) and Evidence Control. This member will be required to update the Incident Commander on arrests, reason for arrests and providing an overall tally of persons processed. Greater details on operations for this group can be found in the Arrest and Detention Plan.

Traffic Branch Director

The Traffic Branch Director is responsible for all matters that are related to closures and towed vehicles. This member will report directly to the Incident Commander and will take direction on when to close roads and establish secure area traffic points, in addition to providing information on collision investigations, tow operations and impoundment status. More details related to the traffic matters can be found in the Traffic Closure Plan and Tow Plan.

Site Operations

Site Commander (CIC Trained Member)

The Site Commander will be located in the Theatre of Operations and will maintain a situational awareness of overall operations, particularly the POU Sections teams specifically engaged in operations. The Site Commander will report to the Incident Commander but will assume direct control of any critical incident (including barricaded persons).

The Site Commander will direct Zone Team Leads and the Operation Support Teams including QRTs, Static Teams and City Supports Coordinator.

Site Commander Scribe

The Site Commander Scribe will provide the same function as the Incident Commander's Scribe but for the Site Commander.

Site Media Member

The Site Media member will be available in the area of operations and will report to the Site Commander. This member will maintain close communications with the Incident Command Media Rep so there is consistent messaging. This member will be the spokesperson for OPS on the ground should there be a request from a media outlet.

JR
2.3037

Dave

Zone Teams Lead

Under the POU Operational Plan, there are 8 separate zones of operation that will be addressed, one after the next. As the POU teams move from one site to the next, the zones will be absent of POU resources. Zone teams will be established in each site to maintain a level of security to prevent a re-establishment of occupation. Members in this group will secure a perimeter for the zone and anyone breaching the perimeter will be subject to arrest. The Zone Teams Lead will report to the Site Commander and will maintain a situational awareness of each Zone Team. Each team will consist of a mix of police officers from other jurisdictions so all efforts will be made to have a member of OPS either in command or imbedded for the purpose of conducting arrests and processing. If an arrest is made, a mobile HOT will be dispatched to continue the arrest for transport. Zone Teams will report emerging issues so other supports can be redirected to assist.

Operations Support Lead

The Operations Support Lead will oversee members who provide a miscellaneous function to support the overall operation. This lead will coordinate those resources as directed by the Site Commander. These teams include static teams, QRTs and CAS/City Supports Coordinator.

Static Teams

Some members will be pre-deployed to other areas that are not yet involved in a direct "Actions-On" operation. These members will take direction and report to the Operations Support Lead. These members will provide a level of situational awareness of emergency issues or hardening activities in advance of the POU teams arrival.

Quick Response Teams (QRT)

Quick Response teams will be made up of a group of officers, each team with at least one OPS member. These teams will respond as directed by the Operations Support Lead to emerging issues and if required, act as an arrest Hand Off Team for other sections needing that requirement. When not engaged, officers will migrate to areas of high concentration to bolster static teams.

POU Section Teams (1-14)


0.3037.



There will be 14 POU Section Teams on the ground supporting this operation. Each team will have a section lead on the ground that will report and coordinate through the POU Commander in the UCC. This team will have the greatest level of initial and ongoing engagement in this plan. In many cases, the POU sections will be the first and last point of contact with occupiers when they are ultimately directed to vacate. The operating procedure which they follow is outlined in the Public Order Unit Operational Plan.

POU Tactical Support

An OPS Tactical Section will provide direct support to POU members as they proceed through the occupied areas. The level of support provided is outlined in the Tactical Plan. During regular operations this team will report to the POU Commander in the UCC. If a specific incident devolves to a critical incident (e.g. barricaded person), the CIC Trained Site Commander may assume overall command of that specific situation and the Tactical unit will change reporting structure to that members.

Other Tactical Supports (Overwatch, IAT, CBRNE)

Reporting to the Tactical Branch Director in the UCC, there will be a number of other tactical resources attached to this operation that will provide a more specialized response function. Teams will provide Overwatch, Immediate Action Teams and CBRNE capabilities. All tactical operations will be conducted following the Tactical Operational Plan.

Negotiators

Negotiators will also be attached to the Tactical Support Teams and will move with the and the team as required. Like the tactical unit, if a critical incident occurs requiring the activation of a CIC, the negotiator team will report directly to that trained member.

Hand Off Teams (HOT)

Hand Off Teams will consist of special constables and sworn officers who are staffing transport vehicles. These teams will be in close proximity to any operations in which the POU teams are engaged. These members will report to the Investigation Branch Director and redeploy to other areas as approved or directed by that member. Members of this team will operate following the Arrest and Detention Plan.

Done

Re

0.3037

Temporary Custody

Temporary custody facilities will operate under the direction of the Investigations Branch Director. These facilities will be responsible for processing arrested persons. Locations and operations in these centres are identified in the Arrest and Detention Plan.

Criminal Investigations

Criminal Investigators will be attached to this operation and will report to the Criminal Investigations Branch Director. These members will be responsible for the processing of arrested persons to determine if they can be released without charge, with charge with conditions or held for show cause. This group will also be responsible for following up, collecting evidence and acquiring interview statements on any files that require further a more detailed investigation.

Evidence Gathering Teams (Videographers)

Evidence Gathering teams will be deployed on site. These members will be directed by the Criminal Investigations Branch Director but their primary role will be to videotape the following:

- general operations
- 'flashpoint' activities in any area identified
- specific interactions between EGTs/POU with occupiers
- any obvious mechanisms helping disable vehicles from being moved/towed (identifying the vehicle plate and type)
- Any debris or personal property remaining as it is being removed by the City
- general condition of vehicles being left behind, before they are towed/driven away and after they are dropped at an off-site compound

Evidence Control

The Evidence Control Section will be responsible for the processing, storage and record keeping related to any evidence to support a criminal offence under this plan. All evidence seized to support the processing of a criminal offence shall be turned over to an OPS officer who will submit it to Evidence Control following OPS policies.

 42



0.3037

Route Integrity Team

A cadre of traffic officers will deploy as a Route Integrity Team and report to the Traffic Branch Director. These members will establish and maintain and secure a roadway corridor to allow the movement and staging of support vehicles near any *actions-on zone*. These members will identify emerging issues and will take appropriate action to stop any attempt at blocking routes. Additional supports can be requested to assist when necessary through the chain of command.

Secure Access Static Traffic Members

Traffic officers will be positioned at a number of key locations to assist with maintaining a secure area posture. These officers will report to the Traffic Branch Director and will follow directions outlined in the Secure Area Traffic Plan.

Mobile Traffic

Mobile traffic teams will report to the Traffic Branch Director and will remain available to respond to traffic issues as they are identified. When not engaged they will rotate around traffic locations and emergency routes, ready to provide assistance with whatever other assignments directed.

Towing Supports

Traffic officers will also provide an escort support to tow vehicles as they haul vehicles from the occupation area to the secure compound. These members will ensure that the movement is not impede and that tow drivers and equipment are protected. Officers will take all necessary action to ensure the safety of drivers. These members will function under the direction of the Traffic Branch Director.

Inventory Control – Impounded

Inventory control members will be assigned to this event to coordinate the removal of vehicles from the occupied area. These members will work under the direction of the Traffic Branch Director. During operations, occupiers will either leave the area of operations voluntarily or by arrest. In either case, Inventory control officers will be available to identify operators who wish to voluntarily remove their vehicles. a record will be kept of ownership and as the vehicles become accessible during the removal phase, they will be contacted to come and drive their vehicles from the scene. Any unclaimed vehicle or vehicle that is used

DDan

R
0-3037

again in a subsequent offence will be seized and towed to a secured compound that has been established in concert with the City of Ottawa.

Collision Investigations

Traffic members assigned to this assignment may be called upon to investigate collisions as a result of the operation. Any team member who transitions from their primary assignment will become a collision investigator and report directly to the Traffic Branch Director for streamlined situational updates.

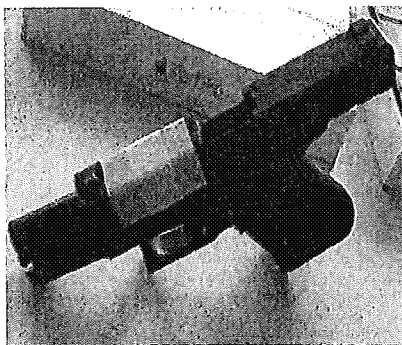
Crowd Observation Teams

Crowd Observation Teams will be deployed in the Area of Operations in a plain clothes capacity. They will report to the Intel Officer in the UCC and provide a situational awareness and response to persons of interest. They will remain in an observation posture calling upon uniformed members to engage people when necessary. These members will be carrying their use of force but will only break cover in the event of serious bodily harm or death.

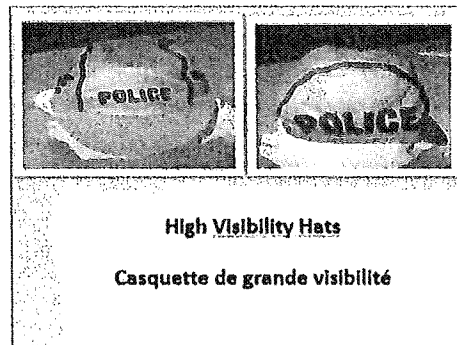
The following are visuals of markings.

Ottawa Police Service

OPS Covert gun markings:



OPS police hat



At any point that an officer is questioning the validity of a COT operator, the following challenge and response is to be used.

Challenge Words

Heart ← → Crown

Handwritten signature/initials

Handwritten signature/initials
6.3037

3.7 Contingency Plans

Secure Area Zone

Traffic Hardening Plan

The purpose of this expansion of the traffic plan is to create a larger and safer area for the emergency operations. It is meant to drastically reduce the number of vehicles that have access to the downtown core. No tractors or support vehicles for the convoy will be allowed to progress through these new traffic points.

Drivers will be screened to determine if access is required for home or work purposes.

The level of access into this zone will be determined by Unified Command.

These points DO NOT cover every access point but will create limited routes to the downtown core.

The expansion consists of 4 zones:

- Zone 1: Bronson Ave and to the West.
- Zone 2: All bordered Laurier to the North, Percy to the West, Somerset to the South and QEW to the East.
- Zone 3: Bordered by Gladstone to the North, Percy to the West, 417 to the South and Colonel By to the East.
- Zone 4: Bordered by everything East of the canal excluding Colonel By at Pretoria Bridge.

All traffic points and maps are included in the Traffic Hardening submitted by Traffic Services.

Tow trucks and removal plan

Convoy vehicles are parked within 6 defined areas within the theatre of operations. There are a variety of vehicle sizes, configurations in various states mechanical repair. Dedicated

David

PR
0.3037

heavy tow vehicle have been deployed for this event. There is a dedicated towed vehicle, transportation, custody and control plan for the removal and storage of any seized vehicles.

Children Aid Society – Care of Children

Information has been received that there are children present within the convoy with guardians or parents who form the core group of demonstrators. Demonstrators have been encouraged that anyone with children in the area are to leave and bring those children to a place of safety. Criminal Investigations have prepared a plan to ensure the safety and appropriate notifications with CAS for any children who may come into police custody.

Property related to the Demonstration -unclaimed items and debris

Over the duration of the event, demonstrators have amassed a variety of physical items to support their occupation. These items are spread out throughout the theater of operations and concentrated in areas of parked convoy vehicles and intersections. Some of the items maybe classed as hazardous materials including propane tanks and other combustibles. Items that are unclaimed or not required for evidentiary purposes to support charges must be removed from the sites. OPS EOC representatives will liaise with the City of Ottawa for unclaimed non- evidentiary property and hazardous materials for removal.

Evidence seizure and control

Any physical, technological evidence that supports a charge shall be documented, or seized, inventoried and may be held for further analysis and for court proceedings. The Criminal Investigations Directorate (CID) has identified these processes with their CID Strategic plan as well as the Arrest and Detention Plan.

3.8 Supports provided by City of Ottawa

Ottawa Paramedic Service

Paramedic representatives have been informed and consulted in the development of this plan. They have provided dedicated resources to support this operation for police and members of the public within the theater of operations. Paramedic representatives will be present in the NCRCC.

Ottawa Fire Services

Done

R
6.3037

Fire Services have been informed and consulted in the development of this plan. Fire representatives will be present in the NCRCC.

OC Transpo

Transit services will have a representative in the NCRCC. (TBC) OC transpo Special Constables may be deployed to LRT stations within the

Bylaw Services – Animal Control

There is possibility that animal are on scene and within the custody of demonstrators. Bylaw services animal control officers have been notified of the operation and may be available for animal control services.

Bylaw Services – Parking Control

Parking Control officers may be on scene to support with ticketing and towing of vehicles indirectly or not directly associated to the demonstrations that may need to be removed.

City Public Works- Roads Department

City Roads department may be contacted to remove unclaimed property, garbage and graffiti around the sites. This also may include roadway and sidewalk snow removal and salting, roadway barricading, traffic control device and jersey barrier removal or replacement.

City of Ottawa - Social Services

Social Services department may be contacted to support the operation by providing services such as food and hydration, short term sheltering, children needs, personal supplies to affected individuals.

Administration

4.1 Finance

Mar

R
0.3037.

All Financial matters will be administered by the OPS Finance section.

Project Code: 00000CONVOY

Cost Center Code: 124167

4.2 Briefings

General briefings will occur daily at (insert times).

Operation specific briefings will occur at 05:30hrs at EY Center. At the conclusion of the briefings members will be deployed to the site.

OC Transpo buses have been arranged to transport members to and from the area of operations.

4.2 Logistical Supports

Logistical supports for all people on the ground is being support by the OPS Logistical Team.

Command, Control and Communications

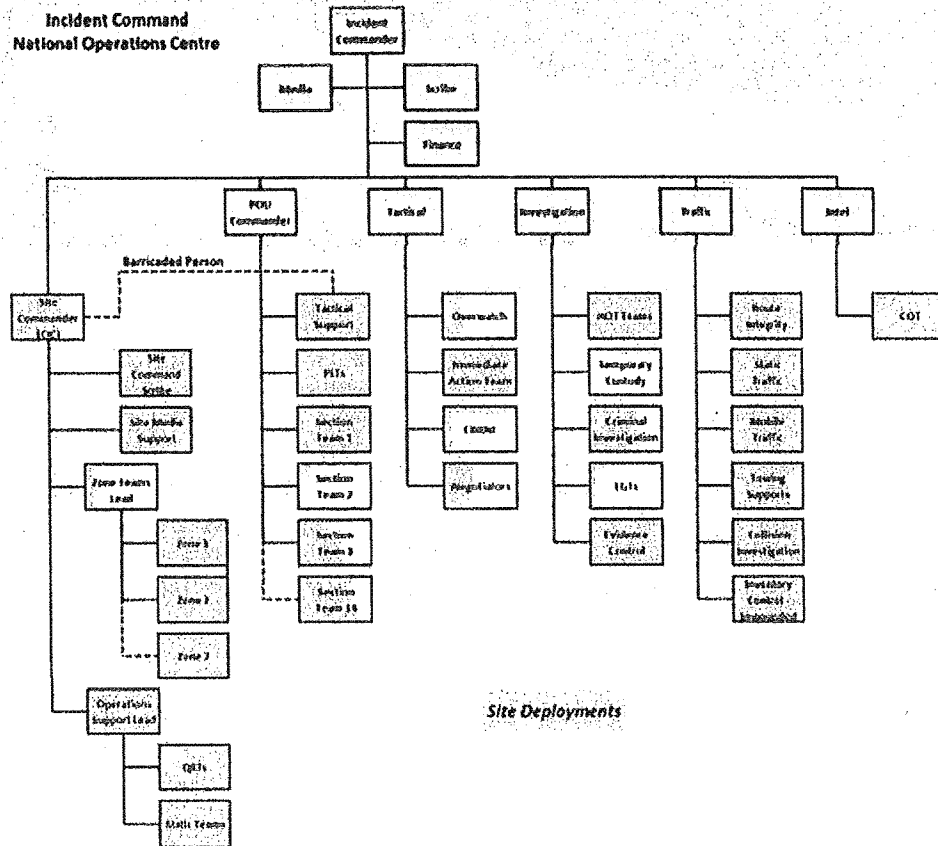
5.1 Incident Command Structure

See Subsection 3.6 (Roles and Responsibilities – Unified Command Centre - UCC])

Maiz

Ph
- 2027

5.2 Organizational Reporting Structure



5.3 Communications

Regular OPS officers will be operating on Special 3.

OPS Tactical will be operating using the Tactical Channel

OPS Traffic will be operating using Traffic 1.

OPP have 200+ OPS radios to OPP.

OPP under traffic positions are using the OPP radio system with the ability to patch over.

POU teams outside the city are using radio communications identified in the POU Operational Plan

0912

Appendix A – Provincial EMCPA

Summary:

Declaration of Emergency under the Emergency Management and Civil Protections Act.

On February 11, 2022, the Premier of Ontario declared a province wide emergency as a result of interference with transportation infrastructure and other critical infrastructure that is occurring across the province, which is preventing the movement of people and the delivery of essential goods and services.

An Emergency Order in connection with the declared emergency came into effect 12 Feb 2022.

Highlights of the Ontario Regulation. (Please refer to the All Chiefs Memo 22-0017 and Ontario Regulation 71/22 for all the details)

The emergency order prohibits the interference with critical infrastructure which is defined as:

- 400-series highways;
- airports;
- canals;
- hospitals;
- infrastructure for the supply of utilities such as water, gas, sanitation, and telecommunications;
- international and interprovincial bridges and crossings;
- locations where COVID-19 vaccinations are administered;
- ports;
- power generation and transmission facilities
- railways

Under this emergency order, **no person shall:**

- prevent someone from travelling to or from critical infrastructure;
- prevent the ordinary use of critical infrastructure;
- cause either of the above to occur, whether directly or indirectly;
- assist an individual to knowingly help them do anything above, including providing supplies, fuel, or other materials; or
- prevent someone from travelling to or from walkways, bridges, and highways (other than 400-series highways, which are already captured as "critical infrastructure"), or prevent the ordinary use of them, if doing so would:
 - prevent the delivery of essential goods or services,
 - severely disrupt ordinary economic activity, or

Dan

R
D.3637

- seriously interfere with the safety, health, or well-being of members of the public

Enforcement of Order

The order gives police officers and other provincial offences officers the power to do the following when they have reasonable grounds to believe that an individual is not complying with the requirements listed above:

- order the individual to stop contravening the emergency order;
- if there is more than one individual, order the individuals to disperse;
- order the individual to remove any object the individual used to contravene the order (e.g., a motor vehicle), whether the object was put there before or after this emergency order came into effect; or
- remove the object if the individual refuses to remove the object

The order requires a person to comply with any of the above orders issued by provincial offences officers. The order also gives the MTO and provincial offences officers the power to order owners or operators of vehicles contravening the order to remove their vehicles, requires the owners and operators to comply, and permits the removal of the vehicles if they don't comply.

Penalties

For offences under the EMCPA, individuals can either be issued a ticket for a set fine amount or be served with a summons under Part I of the Provincial Offences Act (POA), or have an information laid under Part III of the POA, in which case the court would impose a penalty upon conviction – subject to the maximum penalty of a fine of not more than \$100,000 and not more than one (1) year imprisonment.

- Fail to comply with an order: \$750
- Obstruct any person exercising a power in accordance with an order: \$1,000
- Obstruct any person performing a duty in accordance with an order: \$1,000.

The Emergency Order does not create an arrest authority.

Officers must consider the totality of the circumstances to determine if a Criminal Code authority exists, for example Criminal Code Section 430(1) Mischief or Obstruct Police Section 129. Section 33 (3) HTA, Failure to Identify - also sets out arrest authorities.

RMS has been updated to reflect new charges and the eTicketing application is now available for Part I enforcement of this regulation.

Dan

R
0.3037

Note: when issuing a Provincial Offence Notice, ensure that the CVOR # is added if applicable.

Schedule 4.0.1 <i>Emergency Management and Civil Protection Act</i>				
Item	Offence	Section	Set Fine	Total Payable
1.	Individual — fail to comply with an order made during a declared emergency	7.0.11 (1)	\$750.00	\$880.00
2.	Corporation — fail to comply with an order made during a declared emergency	7.0.11 (1)	\$1,000.00	\$1130.00
3.	Obstruct any person exercising a power in accordance with an order made during a declared emergency	7.0.11 (1)	\$1,000.00	\$1130.00
4.	Obstruct any person performing a duty in accordance with an order made during a declared emergency	7.0.11 (1)	\$1,000.00	\$1130.00

Suspension and/or Cancellations of Licenses, Plates and Commercial Registration

Effective February 12, 2022, the following permissions may be suspended or cancelled by the MTO in accordance with the emergency order:

- Commercial Vehicle Operator's Registration (CVOR) certificates;
- Drivers Licences (DL) (whether Ontario licences or out of province licences); and
- Commercial and Passenger Vehicle plates.

The Regulation also provides new processes to suspend and/or cancel Licenses, Plates and Commercial Registrations by accessing and completing the Emergency Order Form. Submission of the Emergency Order Form triggers the MTO to suspend/investigate the licence, CVOR and driver.

Day

R
3037

The Drivers Licence(s) and plates shall be seized in accordance with S.6 (5) O. Reg. 71/22. **No entry is required in SIMS** when acting under the authority of this Regulation. Ontario driver's licences and non-commercial plates are to be returned to the Ministry. Reinstatements will be conducted through ServiceOntario offices, as per usual.

The attachment below includes the EMCPA:



solgen-71-22-critical
-infrastructure-and-hi

Man

Ph
0.3037

Appendix B - Federal Emergencies Act

Summary:

In order to manage a public order emergency, the federal government can issue or adopt temporary orders and regulations. Those include;

- Regulating and prohibiting public assemblies, including blockades, other than lawful advocacy, protest or dissent,
- Regulating the use of specified property, including goods to be used with respect to a blockade,
- Designating and securing places where blockades are to be prohibited (e.g. borders, approaches to borders, other critical infrastructure),
- Directing specified persons to render essential services to relieve impacts of blockades on Canada's economy, with compensation,
- Authorizing or directing specified financial institutions to render essential services to relieve the impact of blockades, including by regulating and prohibiting the use of property to fund or support the blockades,
- Measures with respect to the authorizing of the Royal Canadian Mounted Police to enforce municipal and provincial laws by means of incorporation by reference,
- The imposition of fines or imprisonment for contravening on any of the measures declared under this public order emergency.

The attachments include the full order.



2022-0106.pdf



2022-0107.pdf



2022-0108.pdf

Appendix C – City of Ottawa Injunction dated 14th February 2022

Handwritten signature

Handwritten signature
0.3037

Unclassified



City of Ottawa
Injunction 14FEB22.pc

Handwritten signature
2022.02.17

Ottawa Truck Demonstration 2022- Strategic Concept of Operations

SITUATION:

On Friday evening 28th January 2022, a small convoy of vehicles including transport trucks with trailers arrived in Ottawa and took up position on Wellington Street in front of Parliament Hill. Hundreds more vehicles of all sizes descended on the downtown core. OPS safely managed the massive ingress of vehicles and people. Some vehicles staged in designated areas (SJAM/Booth St) but others stopped on ingress routes (Metcalf St, Kent St, Lyon St and Rideau St and King Edward Ave) that lead towards Parliament Hill. Approximately 125 vehicles are now parked on undesignated staging areas on City streets impacting the regular flow of traffic and movement of people in the downtown core. Convoy demonstrators and supporters of the convoy participants have conducted demonstrations along Wellington St, Supreme Court lawns, Parliament Hill, Confederation Park, the National War Memorial and King Edward and Rideau Streets and Rideau St at Sussex. Marches have occurred in support of the convoy on foot from Quebec over the Interprovincial bridges.

We are seeing an increase in volatile and disobedient behaviour from certain segments of the crowd that remains. Local residents have been exposed to incessant honking and noise, harassing and menacing behaviour and assaultive and threatening behaviour.

We have currently 5 separate areas of operations:

1. Wellington Street between Elgin and Bay Street (322 trucks).
2. Rideau and Sussex area (38 trucks)
3. Jetform Park on Coventry Road (operational base)
4. Other areas of traffic congestion
5. Organizer Command Centers (two)

Ottawa Police are currently engaged in planning for 3 distinct operations.

1. Occupation by vehicles in the areas (listed above)
2. Demonstrations and crowd surge management- this activity has primarily been limited to Friday-Sundays and is a result of influx of non-occupation demonstrators
3. Neighbourhood impacts- residential neighbourhoods in areas of Centertown, By-Ward Market, Lowertown have seen an increase in criminal and anti-social behaviour, attributed directly to the demonstrators that has created a perception of lawlessness and negatively impacted feelings of safety by residence and decreased their trust and confidence in the Ottawa Police Service.

MISSION STATEMENT:

The Ottawa Police Service, in a collaborative approach with other police agencies, federal, provincial and city partners, community organizations and the event organizers will provide a safe and secure environment in the City of Ottawa during the Freedom Convoy 2022 event. The primary goal is to end the protest peacefully. This may be achieved through proactive engagements by all officers including Police Liaison Teams, facilitating communication, de-escalation and negotiation as means to achieving a peaceful resolution.

STRATEGY AND EXECUTION:

1. NEGOTIATION – THREE DIFFERENT LEVELS:

- CONVOY CAPTAINS – varying individuals seen as “Puppet Masters” – OPS’ Police Liaison Team (PLT) is currently dealing with these individuals
- 2nd LEVEL – City of Ottawa citizens assuming ‘ownership’ of problems and who are seeking out other avenues for resolution (e.g. injunction action, class-action lawsuit, etc.) – OPS’ PLT and Neighborhood Resource Teams negotiating with this group
- INFLUENCERS – those who are entrenched in demo that want to ultimately speak to Federal Government – only measure of success for this group
- TRI-PARTISON

2. SURGE & CONTAIN:

- SURGE (outside RED ZONES):
 - ❖ Increase enforcement to address intimidation, harassment, etc.
 - ❖ Enforce Injunction
 - ❖ Leverage ability to increase fines, tickets, apprehend
 - ❖ Interdiction of funds/fuel/support (e.g. Demo Command Centers, Staging Centers, Food Stations, etc.)
- CONTAIN
 - ❖ Utilize concrete barriers to harden our posture around all RED ZONES
 - ❖ Limit any access points perceived as a threat

3. INTELLIGENCE / INVESTIGATIONS: FOUR COMPONENTS:

- RECEIVED – receipt of investigation and ongoing criminal allegations re demonstration (includes threats, intimidation, and other matters not a direct result of Demo)
- PROACTIVE – targeting people heavily involved with Demo and who are promoting unlawful activities
- ENFORCEMENT – focus on issues involving vehicle safety and/or unlawful activity (By-Law, HTA, Commercial Vehicle Operator's Registration (CVOR), and insurance-related violations)
- EVIDENCE GATHERING – Obtaining the *data* from which to obtain proof – gather video evidence of all acts / perpetrators;

4. RED-ZONE REDUCTION

- a. Removal of encampments, staging areas, shelters, food stations, and other 'occupation areas' in downtown core, e.g. Rideau Street, Wellington Street, Majors Hill Park, etc.
 - ❖ Priority #1 – Rideau / Sussex
 - ❖ Priority #2 – Wellington Street (between Rideau / Lyon ??)
 - ❖ Other subsidiary locations to be identified (e.g. staging area such as Coventry Road re-fueling stage, and two purported "command centers" still being determined at this time)

5. 24-72 HOUR CYCLES / 5-7 DAY PERIODS

- a. Peak weekend demonstrations and counter demonstrations
- b. Intelligence-gathering key (e.g. counter demos, crowd surges, other outside influences on this demo such as Coutts, ALTA protest; Windsor/Ambassador Bridge demo, etc.
- c. Emerging external events must be monitored for situational awareness

6. RESOURCING

- a. Building/sustaining a predictable staffing model
- b. Coordination of resources key to success (required resources, type of resources, specialty resources, and cohesion of information-flow between them)
- c. Resource reliability / predictability / sustainability under OPS ICS (4 shifts/OPA, 1,800 police/civilian members, Ottawa By-Law, OPS' Auxiliary, etc.)

7. SUCCESS FACTORS TO END STATE – Looks Different to ALL Involved:

- Police: Peaceful resolution and end of occupation;
- Demonstrators: Mandates lifted and demands met
- Public: Restoration of Quality of Life;
- Government

Multiple OPS sections have been engaged and are required to support Phase 2 plan and they will be assigned to general functions including but not limited to:

- Special Events team- planning, logistics, and event command positions
- Traffic Services
- Police liaison team (PLT).
- Neighbourhood resource teams including Youth teams (NRT)
- Community Police Officers (CPO)
- Frontline Police Officers

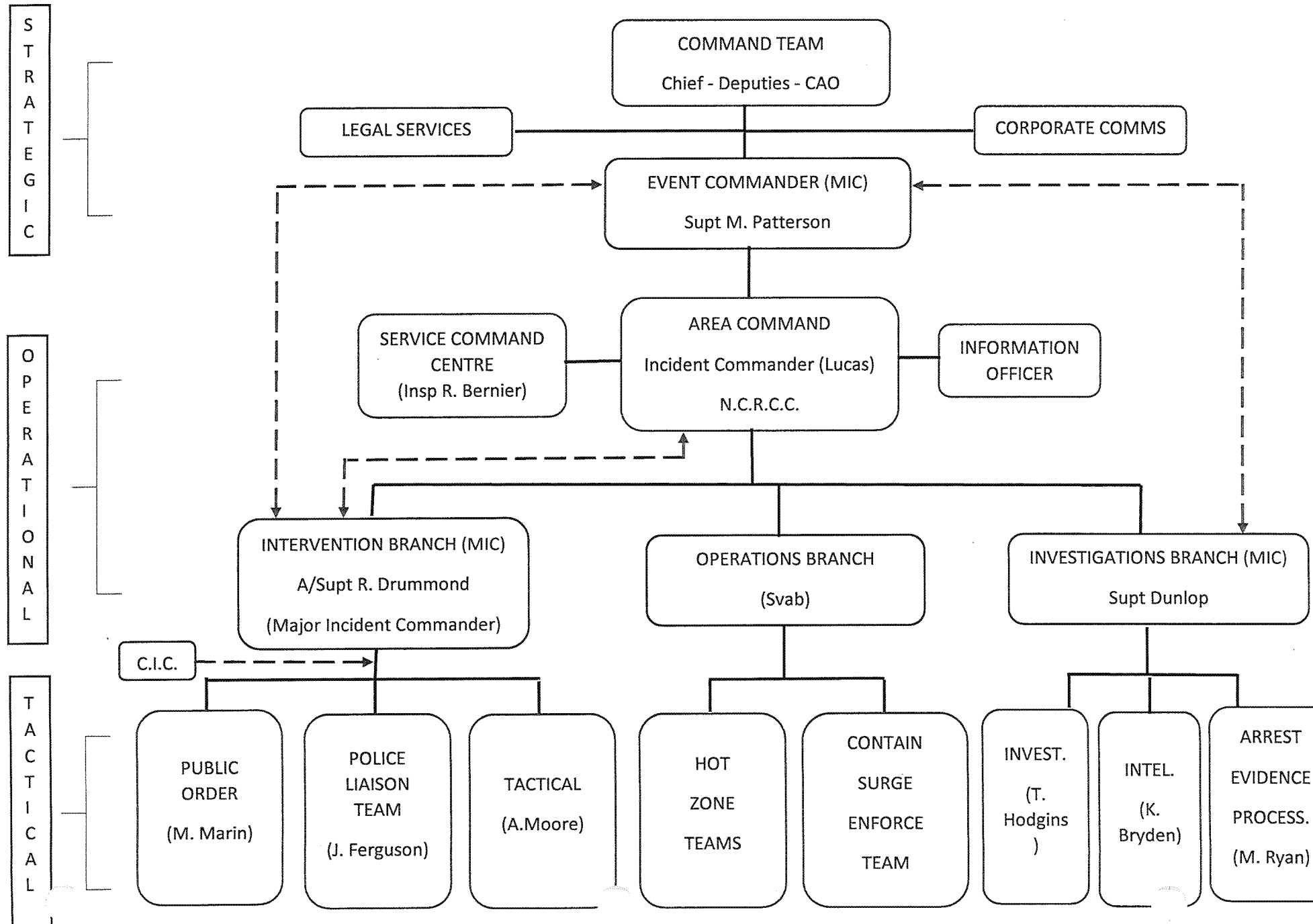
- Forensic Identification Section (FIS)
- Intelligence Section –
 - Intelligence Branch Director NCRCC
 - Crowd observation teams (COT)
 - Intelligence reports and assessments
- Tactical-
- OPS ESU- dedicated public order resources (in conjunction with other Ontario POU units)
- CBRNE- On duty and on call deployment
- Frontline Investigations-
- Courts and Temporary Custody – designated resources for this event

Command and Communications

The Ottawa Police Service subscribes to the ICS model of Command for large scale events. The Event manager Incident Commander holds overall responsibility and authority for this event and is responsible for its implementation. The Incident Commander will work in concert with the Operations Chief, Site Command, Intelligence Chief, Traffic Manager, Tactical Manager and the ESU Manager to ensure the implementation of the plan.

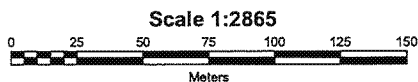
Contact with outside agencies will be through the Operations Chief / Incident Commander to ensure situational awareness and control unless directed otherwise.

CONVOY DEMO 2022 – OPS INCIDENT COMMAND & CONTROL STRUCTURE (Incl MIC Model)



A B D E F G H I J K L M N (P Q R S T U V W X Y Z AA BAC AD

4001 ed 3 Extended 25m GRID PROTECTED A



Point of interest / point d'intérêt

..... Ottawa River Pathway / sentier

Stairs / escaliers

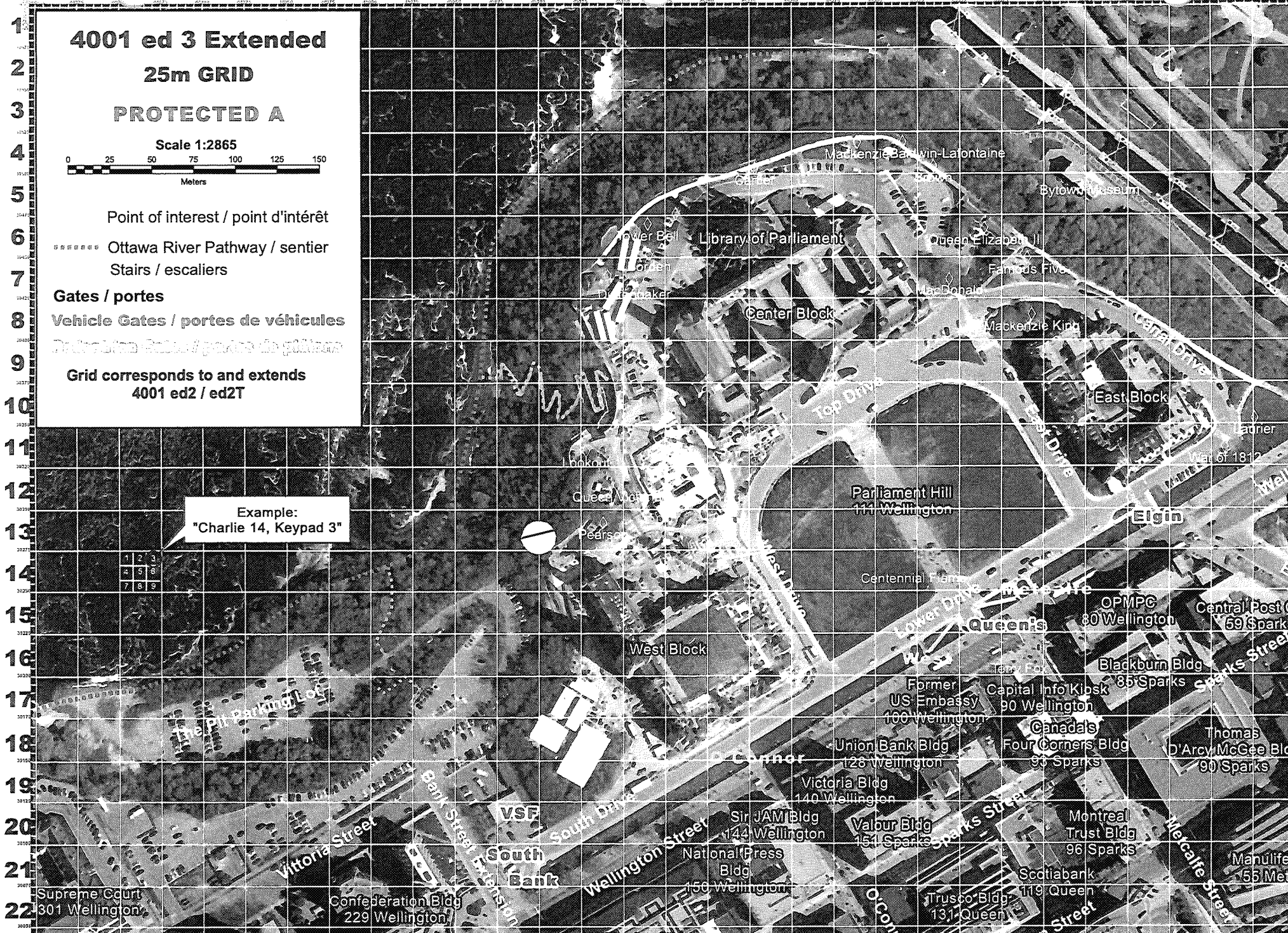
Gates / portes

Vehicle Gates / portes de véhicules

..... Ottawa River Pathway / sentier

Grid corresponds to and extends
4001 ed2 / ed2T

Example:
"Charlie 14, Keypad 3"





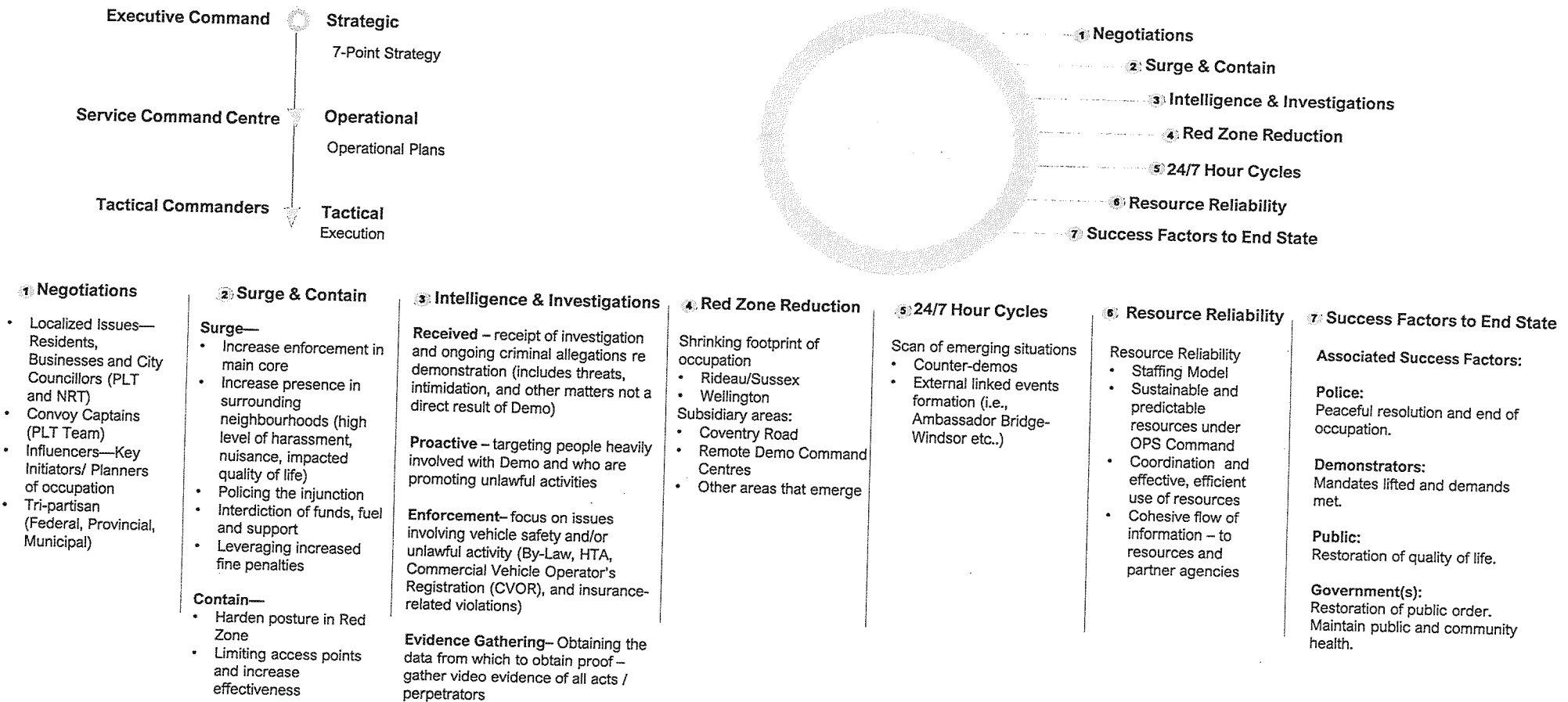
OPS Strategic Concept of Operations— Ottawa Truck Demonstration 2022

February 8, 2022

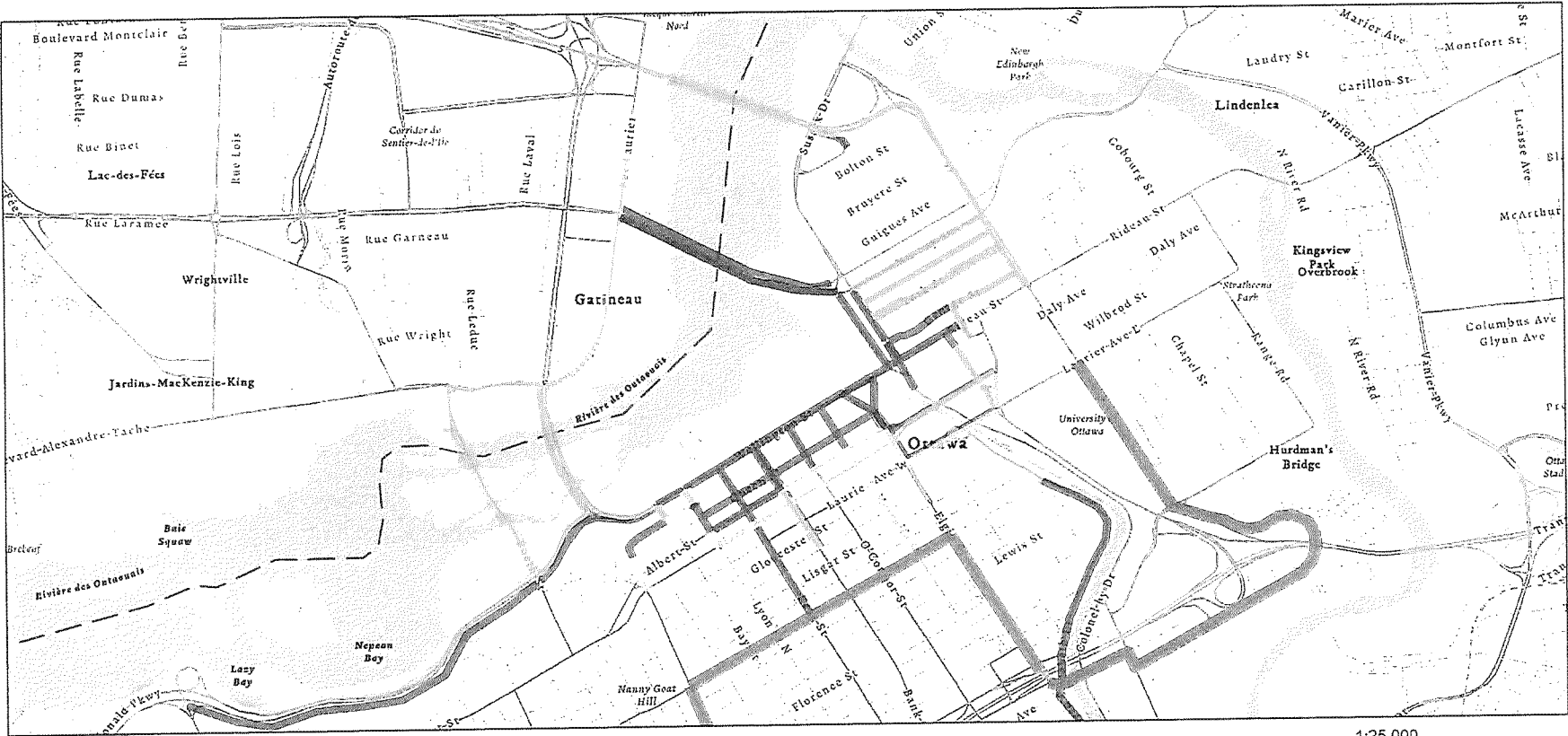
Strategic Concept of Operations—Ottawa Truck Demonstration 2022

Mission Statement

The Ottawa Police Service, in a collaborative approach with other police agencies, federal, provincial and city partners, community organizations and the event organizers will provide a safe and secure environment in the City of Ottawa during the Freedom Convoy 2022 event. The primary goal is to end the protest peacefully. This may be achieved through proactive engagements by all officers including Police Liaison Teams, facilitating communication, de-escalation and negotiation as means to achieving a peaceful resolution.



Roads and Bridges 2022.02.07 09h00



2022-02-07, 9:02:49 a.m.

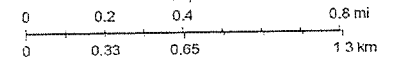
 First Responder Route **Controlled / Restricted** **Open 6am-10am**

Roads of Interest

Reduced Lanes

Open

1:25,000



Sources: Esri, HERE, Garmin, FAO, NOAA, USGS, (c) OpenStreetMap contributors, and the GIS User Community

NCRCC

Key messages are provided to ensure consistent and up-to-date messaging by OPP spokespeople. They are to be used by designated OPP members and senior managers when speaking to the public or the media.

Internal Use Only – Not for Public/Media Distribution

OPP Enforcement and Use of Canada's *Emergencies Act* and *Emergency Measures Regulations*

ISSUE: Since January 2022, Ontario police services have been responding to demonstrations regarding public health measures during the ongoing COVID-19 pandemic. On Monday, February 14, 2022, the Prime Minister of Canada publically declared a public order emergency (a threat to security that is deemed a national emergency) under the *Emergencies Act* to address the trucker-related unlawful public assembly. Special temporary measures (up to 30 days) have been invoked through the act that grant police and financial institutions additional powers to deal with the emergency by supplementing provincial and territorial capacities. These orders are set out in subsection 17(1) and 19(1) of Canada's *Emergencies Act*. Additional information can be found in the *Emergency Measures Regulations*.

BACKGROUND: This is the first time the Canadian government has invoked the use of the *Emergencies Act*, which replaced the *War Measures Act* in 1988. The act establishes a parliamentary committee to provide oversight. The powers and authorities of the act are to interfere as little as possible with the normal operations of provinces. An inquiry will be held after the measures have been lifted.

OPP SPOKESPERSON - Through Corporate Communications resource and with approval of the GHQ Emergency Operations Centre Major Critical Incident Commander, the Provincial Media Relations Manager (or designate) will coordinate any media responses regarding the OPP operational response to support demonstrations in affected Ontario municipalities or impacts on OPP-policed jurisdictions. Regional Community Service Coordinators (CSCs) and Highway Safety Division will respond to media in their region/service area as appropriate per the pre-approved Communications Plan (23Jan22).

February 17, 2022

Key Messages - General

- The OPP remains committed to protecting the public, keeping the peace, upholding the law and preserving public safety.

Internal Use Only - Not for Public/Media Distribution

Produced by A. CZAJKOWSKI, OPP Corporate Communications [REDACTED]

APPROVALS: N. VIENS, A/Mgr. Strat.Comms. & Issues-CCSMB; Supt. M. McDONELL-A/Dir.
CCSMB/FSB-EMU; Supt. C. WESLEY/MCIC-GHQ EOC

- The OPP respects the rights of Canadians to exercise their freedom of expression and peaceful assembly. However, the OPP does not support or facilitate unlawful public assemblies or illegal activities.
- OPP members have been working diligently to prevent injury, preserve life and protect critical infrastructure.
- We encourage everyone to be patient and respectful.

Key Messages – Regulation-Specific Enforcement

- The OPP encourages Ontarians to familiarize themselves with subsection 17(1) and 19 (1) of the *Emergencies Act* to ensure they know and understand their rights.
- Under the new federal emergency orders, individuals cannot attend, travel to, from or within a specified area, or use certain property for the purpose of unlawful public assembly.

Key Messages – General Enforcement

- The OPP's goal is always a safe and peaceful resolution of a situation.
- The OPP urges everyone involved not to endanger others, jeopardize public peace or engage in unlawful conduct.
- Only the level of intervention necessary will be used to ensure the safety of the public and to maintain peace, order and public security.
- The proper use of police discretion is a valid, appropriate approach to de-escalating situations. **The proper exercise of police discretion should not be confused with lack of enforcement.** Police personnel may wait for a lower-risk opportunity to arrest offenders rather than inflame a situation.
- Acts of violence will not be tolerated. The OPP will respond to unlawful activities or actions in an appropriate and professional manner.
- The OPP has no role and is neutral with respect to those underlying issues.

If pressed regarding OPP's involvement in other jurisdictions

Internal Use Only - Not for Public/Media Distribution

Produced by A. CZAJKOWSKI, OPP Corporate Communications [REDACTED]
 APPROVALS: N. VIENS, A/Mgr. Strat.Comms. & Issues-CCSMB; Supt. M. McDONELL-A/Dir.
 CCSMB/FSB-EMU; Supt. C. WESLEY/MCIC-GHQ EOC

- Inquiries regarding the police response to any demonstrations specific to other jurisdictions (Ottawa, Toronto, Windsor, Sarnia, Niagara) should be directed **without comment** to the police service of jurisdiction.
- Inquiries regarding the Ottawa unlawful public assembly must be cleared through the Integrated Command Centre under the Unified Command [Ottawa Police Service, the OPP and the Royal Canadian Mounted Police (RCMP)].

Government Rules

Under the *Emergencies Act*

Under subsection 19 (1), the Governor in Council may make orders or regulations with the respect to the following:

- **(a)** the regulation or prohibition of
 - **(i)** any public assembly that may reasonably be expected to lead to a breach of the peace,
 - **(ii)** travel to, from or within any specified area, or
 - **(iii)** the use of specified property;
- **(b)** the designation and securing of protected places;
- **(c)** the assumption of the control, and the restoration and maintenance, of public utilities and services;
- **(d)** the authorization of or direction to any person, or any person of a class of persons, to render essential services of a type that that person, or a person of that class, is competent to provide and the provision of reasonable compensation in respect of services so rendered; and
- **(e)** the imposition.

Penalties - Continued from subsection 19(1)

- For offences under the act, individuals can either face:
 - (i) on summary conviction, of a fine not exceeding five hundred dollars or imprisonment not exceeding six months or both that fine and imprisonment, or
 - (ii) on indictment, of a fine not exceeding five thousand dollars or imprisonment not exceeding five years or both that fine and imprisonment, for contravention of any order or regulation made under this section.

Under the *Emergency Measures Regulations*

2 (1) A person must not participate in a public assembly that may reasonably be expected to lead to a breach of the peace by:

- **(a)** the serious disruption of the movement of persons or goods or the serious interference with trade;
- **(b)** the interference with the functioning of critical infrastructure; or

Internal Use Only - Not for Public/Media Distribution

Produced by A. CZAJKOWSKI, OPP Corporate Communications [REDACTED]

APPROVALS: N. VIENS, A/Mgr. Strat.Comms. & Issues-CCSMB; Supt. M. McDONELL-A/Dir.
CCSMB/FSB-EMU; Supt. C. WESLEY/MCIC-GHQ EOC

- **(c)** the support of the threat or use of acts of serious violence against persons or property.

The following places are designated as protected and may be secured:

- critical infrastructures;
- *Parliament Hill* and the *parliamentary precinct* as they are defined in section 79.51 of the *Parliament of Canada Act*;
- official residences;
- government buildings and defence buildings
- any property that is a building, structure or part thereof that primarily serves as a monument to honour persons who were killed or died as a consequence of a war, including a war memorial or cenotaph, or an object associated with honouring or remembering those persons that is located in or on the grounds of such a building or structure, or a cemetery;
- any other place as designated by the Minister of Public Safety and Emergency Preparedness.

Additionally:

- **2 (2)** A person must not cause a person under the age of eighteen years to participate in an assembly referred to in subsection (1).
 - A person must not cause a person under the age of eighteen years to travel to or within 500 metres of an area where an assembly referred to in subsection 2(1) is taking place.
- **3 (1)** A foreign national must not enter Canada with the intent to participate in or facilitate an assembly referred to in subsection 2(1).
- **4 (1)** A person must not travel to or within an area where an assembly referred to in subsection 2(1) is taking place.
- **7 (1)** Any person must make available and render the essential goods and services requested by the Minister of Public Safety and Emergency Preparedness, the Commissioner of the Royal Canadian Mounted Police or a person acting on their behalf for the removal, towing and storage of any vehicle, equipment, structure or other object that is part of a blockade.

Exemptions include:

- **(a)** a person who, within of the assembly area, resides, works or is moving through that area for reasons other than to participate in or facilitate the assembly;
- **(b)** a person who, within the assembly area, is acting with the permission of a peace officer or the Minister of Public Safety and Emergency Preparedness;
- **(c)** a peace officer; or

Internal Use Only - Not for Public/Media Distribution

Produced by A. CZAJKOWSKI, OPP Corporate Communications [REDACTED]

APPROVALS: N. VIENS, A/Mgr. Strat.Comms. & Issues-CCSMB; Supt. M. McDONELL-A/Dir.

CCSMB/FSB-EMU; Supt. C. WESLEY/MCIC-GHQ EOC

- (d) an employee or agent of the government of Canada or a province who is acting in the execution of their duties.

Enforcement

10 (1) In the case of a failure to comply with these Regulations, any peace officer may take the necessary measures to ensure the compliance with these Regulations and with any provincial or municipal laws and allow for the prosecution for that failure to comply.

Questions and Answers

Q: What is authorized under the new emergency order?

A: Under the *Emergencies Act*, individuals cannot:

- attend any demonstration expected to lead to an unlawful public assembly;
- travel to, from or within the specified area of the unlawful public assembly; and,
- use certain property for the purpose of an unlawful public assembly.

Protected places can be designated and secured, such as border crossings and airports, and control can be taken over public utilities and services. Businesses and individuals can also be expected to render essential service for a reasonable compensation, if required.

The invocation of the act does not take away from control or discretion of provincial or municipal police; however, the Royal Canadian Mounted Police can assume control of provincial or municipal officers if requested by the province or municipality.

Q: What is authorized under the new regulation?

A: Under the *Emergency Measures Regulations*, no individual can take part in an illegal public assembly which will create a serious disruption of the movement of persons, goods or interfere with trade; interfere with trade or support threats or use of serious violence against persons or property. Minors (person under the age of 18) are not allowed to participate in an unlawful assembly and another person cannot compel a minor to travel or be within 500 metres of an area where an unlawful assembly is taking place. Foreign nationals are also not permitted to enter Canada with the intent to participate in or facilitate an unlawful assembly.

Additional regulations include businesses and individuals being available to render essential goods and services as requested by the Minister of Public Safety and Emergency Preparedness or the RCMP (or on their behalf) to assist

Internal Use Only - Not for Public/Media Distribution

Produced by A. CZAJKOWSKI, OPP Corporate Communications [REDACTED]
 APPROVALS: N. VIENS, A/Mgr. Strat.Comms. & Issues-CCSMB; Supt. M. McDONELL-A/Dir.
 CCSMB/FSB-EMU; Supt. C. WESLEY/MCIC-GHQ EOC

with the removal, towing and storage of any vehicle, equipment, structure or blockade.

Q: Isn't it my right as a Canadian citizen to protest?

A: The OPP respects the rights of Canadians to exercise their freedom of expression and peaceful assembly. The *Emergencies Act* is temporarily enacted to address a public order emergency. People are able to exercise their right to protest legally; however, the activities in Ottawa have been deemed as an unlawful public assembly.

Q: Can the police stop individuals from traveling to Ottawa?

A: The role of the OPP is to keep the peace, ensure public safety, enforce the law and prevent offences. The OPP has the authority to act to prevent breaches of the injunction or the commission of offences. It has the authority to regulate traffic and prevent vehicular access to downtown Ottawa for those purposes. The OPP respects the rights of individuals to exercise the rights of freedom of expression and freedom of association.

Q: Why can't I bring my child to the protest?

A: It is illegal to bring a child to an unlawful public assembly. Minors (under the age of 18) are not permitted to be within 500 metres and/or participate in the unlawful public assembly in Ottawa under the current regulations. This regulation is in place to ensure children are protected and safe.

We are asking any parents with children to leave the area. The Children's Aid Society of Ottawa is providing support to ensure children are cared for if their parents are arrested.

Q: Who can enforce the Order and regulations?

A: Under the act, the police of jurisdiction (municipal/provincial police services and the RCMP) can enforce the Order and regulations.

Q: What happens if an individual does not comply with the orders given by a police officer?

A: Failure to comply with orders given under the new regulation can result in individuals being issued tickets, an indictment or imprisonment on conviction. If convicted, an individual may be subject to the maximum penalty of a fine of not more than \$5,000 and not more than five years imprisonment.

Q: Under what authority are these powers granted?

A: These powers are granted under Canada's *Emergencies Act* and the *Emergency Measures Regulations*. They can be used in conjunction with *Ontario Regulation 71/22: Critical Infrastructure and Highways* under the *Emergency Management and Civil Protections Act* (EMCPA).

Internal Use Only - Not for Public/Media Distribution

Produced by A. CZAJKOWSKI, OPP Corporate Communications [REDACTED]
APPROVALS: N. VIENS, A/Mgr. Strat.Comms. & Issues-CCSMB; Supt. M. McDONELL-A/Dir.
CCSMB/FSB-EMU; Supt. C. WESLEY/MCIC-GHQ EOC

Summary of Provincial and Federal Emergency Authorities



Provincial Regulations <i>Critical Infrastructure and Highways Regulation (O. Reg. 71/22) under the Emergencies Management and Civil Protection Act</i>	Federal Regulations <i>Emergency Measures Regulations under Emergencies Act</i>
Summary of the Order No one shall: • impede entrance, exit, or ordinary use of critical infrastructure* • directly or indirectly impede entrance, exit, or ordinary use of critical infrastructure • Assist anyone engaged in these activities, including supplying fuel or other materials • impede entrance, exit, or ordinary use of any highway, walkway or bridge to: ○ prevent delivery of essential goods or services ○ severely disrupt economic activity ○ cause a serious interference with safety, health, or well-being of public	Summary of the Order No one shall: • participate in a public assembly ("breach-of-peace assembly") that may reasonably be expected to lead to a breach of the peace, such as: ○ the serious disruption of the movement of persons or goods ○ serious interference with trade ○ interference with the functioning of critical infrastructure ○ threats or acts of serious violence against persons or property • Cause a minor (under 18) to participate in a breach-of-peace assembly • Cause a minor to travel to or within 500 metres of an area where a breach-of-peace assembly is taking place. • Enter Canada as a foreign national with the intent to participate in or facilitate a breach-of-peace assembly. • Travel to or within an area where a breach-of-peace assembly is taking place.
Individuals shall: • Comply promptly with a given order.	Individuals shall: • Render essential goods and services for the removal, towing and storage of any vehicle, equipment, structure or other object that is part of a blockade as requested by: ○ the Minister of Public Safety and Emergency Preparedness ○ the Commissioner of the RCMP or a person acting on their behalf
Definitions Critical infrastructure includes: 400-series highways; airports; hospitals; infrastructure facilities for the supply of water, gas, sanitation and telecommunications; bridges; locations where COVID-19 vaccines are administered; ports; power generation and transmission facilities; railways.	Definitions Critical infrastructure includes: airports, heliports, harbours, ports, railway stations, railways, tramway lines, bus stations, bus depots, truck depots; infrastructure for the supply of utilities such as water, gas, sanitation and telecommunications; international and interprovincial bridges and crossings; power generation and transmission facilities; hospitals and locations where COVID-19 vaccines are administered; trade corridors and international border crossings, including ports of entry, ferry

Summary of Provincial and Federal Emergency Authorities



	terminals, customs offices, bonded warehouses, and sufferance warehouses.
Exemptions - The Order does not impact impediments that are trivial, transient, minor in nature or one that can be easily avoided. - The exemption applies to highways, but not critical infrastructure.	Exemptions The regulation does not pertain to: - individuals who reside, work or is moving through an assembly area for reasons other than to participate in or facilitate the assembly; - Individuals who are acting with the permission of a peace officer or the Minister of Public Safety and Emergency Preparedness; - a peace officer; or - an employee or agent of the government of Canada or a province who is acting in the execution of their duties.
Enforcement Orders Police officer with reasonable grounds may: - order the individual to cease - order a group of individuals (more than one) to disperse - order removal of any object (including a vehicle) put in place at any time - remove the object if the individual does not comply. Following removal of a motor vehicle in contravention with the Order, officers will submit an Emergencies Order Form, after which the Registrar or Deputy Registrar of the Ministry of Transportation may cancel or suspend: - Commercial Vehicle Operator's Registration (CVOR) certificates; - Drivers Licences (DL) (whether Ontario licences or out of province licences); and - Commercial and Passenger Vehicle plates. Object Removal - Objects (including vehicles) removed may be detained and stored for the duration of the Order. - Costs and charges associated with removal and storage become a debt due and/or a lien. - Any person reasonably qualified to assist in removal, detention or storage is authorized to perform such activities if requested by an officer.	Enforcement Orders Police officers may: - Take the necessary measures to ensure the compliance with these regulations. - Take the necessary measures to ensure compliance with any provincial or municipal laws. - Allow for the prosecution for failure to comply.

Summary of Provincial and Federal Emergency Authorities



Officers must make reasonable efforts to notify the owner of removal and storage.	
Penalties for failure to comply Officers can: • issue a ticket for a set fine amount ○ Fail to comply (individual): \$750 ○ Fail to comply (corporation): \$1,000 ○ Obstruct any person exercising a power in accordance with the order: \$1,000 ○ Obstruct any person performing a duty in accordance with the order: \$1,000 • serve a summons under Part I of the <i>Provincial Offences Act</i> (POA) • lay information under Part III of the POA ○ Maximum penalties upon court conviction: \$100,000 and one year imprisonment	Penalties for failure to comply For offences under the act, individuals can either face: On summary of conviction: • a fine not exceeding five hundred dollars • imprisonment not exceeding six months • both a fine and imprisonment On indictment: • a fine not exceeding five thousand dollars • imprisonment not exceeding five years • both a fine and imprisonment
Authorities not provided • The regulation and act do not create powers of arrest.	Authorities not provided • The regulation and act do not create powers of arrest. • The OPP has the authority to act to prevent breaches of the injunction or the commission of offences. It has the authority to regulate traffic and prevent vehicular access to downtown Ottawa for those purposes. ○ The OPP can rely upon its common law authorities for this purpose or can rely on Section 10 (1) of the Regulation.

The emergency-related federal and provincial acts, orders and regulations **do not** create powers of arrest. Officers must consider the totality of the circumstances to determine if an authority to arrest exists under other the *Criminal Code* or another act. Others to consider:

- Mischief - *Criminal Code* Section 430(1)
- Obstructing Police – *Criminal Code* Section 139 (1).
- Identification on Failure to Surrender Licence – *Highway Traffic Act* 33(3)
- Breach of a Court Order – *Criminal Code* Section 127
- Intimidation by blocking or obstructing a highway – *Criminal Code* Section 423 (1) (g)

